

THE  
CATHOLIC  
ANTHOLOGY



WALSH



471

274

**NO LONGER PROPERTY OF  
BRESCIA COLLEGE LIBRARY**





THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY



THE MACMILLAN COMPANY  
NEW YORK . BOSTON . CHICAGO . DALLAS  
ATLANTA . SAN FRANCISCO

MACMILLAN & CO., LIMITED  
LONDON . BOMBAY . CALCUTTA  
MELBOURNE

THE MACMILLAN CO. OF CANADA, LTD.  
TORONTO

# THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

BY  
THOMAS WALSH, PH.D., LITT.D.



New York  
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY

1928

*All rights reserved.*

BRESCIA LIBRARY  
OWENSBORO, KY.

ARTHUR J. SCANLON, S.T.D.,  
*Censor Librorum*

✠PATRICK CARDINAL HAYES,  
*Archbishop, New York*

New York, March 5, 1927.

1400

3165

COPYRIGHT, 1927,  
By THE MACMILLAN COMPANY.

Set up and electrotyped.  
Published September, 1927.  
Reprinted January, 1928.

808.81

W227



TO  
HIS EMINENCE  
PATRICK CARDINAL HAYES  
ARCHBISHOP OF NEW YORK  
WITH ESTEEM FOR HIS VIRTUES  
AND ADMIRATION FOR HIS ACHIEVEMENTS  
AS A CATHOLIC PRELATE  
AND CITIZEN OF GREATER NEW YORK  
THIS ANTHOLOGY IS RESPECTFULLY  
DEDICATED



## PREFACE

In crowning his work with so impressive a title as that of "The Catholic Anthology," the editor has not been unmindful of the responsibilities he has assumed. Therefore to state the purposes he has entertained and the system he has adopted may not be altogether untimely before releasing his collection to speak for itself.

*The Catholic Anthology* is intended primarily as a selection of Catholic poems written by Catholics and bearing the impress of Catholic dogma, tradition and life; so that the editor has purposely chosen the completely Catholic utterances of his poets in preference, sometimes, to their pieces of general aesthetical charm. The orthodoxy of the poet has been another consideration, and where that has been found unquestionable the editor has felt at some liberty to vary the coloring of his selection. Whenever there is a question of the full orthodoxy of the poet, care has been taken to represent him only by utterances in his work that are unmistakably Catholic.

The Catholic Church, in its long history, its world-wide expansion and its fundamental operation in building our Christian civilization, our schools and universities of antiquity, the beginnings of modern languages and literatures, so deeply permeated European thought that its spirit is to be found interwoven throughout all thought, secular as well as religious, of the past sixteen or seventeen centuries; therefore in the expressions of dissidents, and even enemies of the Church, one discovers the residual traces of its cultural forms, which create, in a way, a body of Catholic poetry not altogether of its fold yet definitely and unmistakably to be based on Catholic foundations. The editor, without pretending to cloak much of this product under the robe of the Church, has endeavored to recognize this, in arranging a special division of *The Catholic Anthology* to include some of these masterpieces. He has striven also to mark a clear distinction between Catholic

poetry and that large and beautiful body of hymnology which arose during the divisions within the Church and since the Protestant Reformation, and which represents the personal aspirations and spiritual longings of poets who cannot in any sense be denominated as Catholic.

It is the privilege of *The Catholic Anthology* to present for the first time in any language the outline of Catholic poetry in chronological order from the beginning of the Church, in the poems of its holy founder, Our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, His Blessed Mother and the apostles and saints of the New Dispensation. It distinguishes the soulful utterances of faith and mystical love from the rigid declarations of the primitive liturgies of the Syrians, Greeks and Latins. It traces the Catholic lyric spirit down through the first lisplings of poetry in Italy, Spain and France, supplemented by the early outbursts of piety in Ireland, England and Germany, which created the vast unbroken harmony of the Ages of Faith, through the disorders of the Lutheran revolts, and, long after, through the Continental centers of Renaissance Catholicity.

The large and cosmopolitan body of literature drawn upon under this system has necessitated a careful reserve in the selection of poets, the individual importance of whom can sometimes be no more than indicated. There have been difficulties in the face of varying excellence of translations, lack of English versions in many instances, which the editor has endeavored to remedy by his own hand and the kindly coöperation of scholarly friends; there have also been some difficulties of copyright due to the misunderstanding of the purpose of *The Catholic Anthology*. As it stands, it will convince our critics that it is not only timely but in a way necessary for the better presentation of Catholic poetry, which in later days has won new recognition in the world of letters as of prime importance in the expression of the modern soul.

The editor would here thank generally and individually the many friends, poets, publishers and correspondents who have helped him in his task of compilation. A special acknowledgment is due to the editors of *The Commonweal*, Michael Williams, George N. Shuster, Helen Walker, Henry Longan Stuart and John F. McCormick; the Reverend John J. Wynne, S.J., of *The Catholic Encyclopedia* and The Universal Knowledge Foundation; the Trustees of The Hispanic Society; Monsignor



H. T. Henry of The Catholic University; Messrs. Wilfrid Meynell, G. K. Chesterton, Condé B. Pallen, John Bunker, James J. Daly, S.J., Charles L. O'Donnell, C.S.C., Thomas Augustine Daly, Theodore Maynard, Miss Katherine Brégy, Sister Mary Madeleva, C.S.C., and many other friends with whom he gladly shares any merit that may accrue from the spread and propagation of *The Catholic Anthology*.

T. W.



# CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
I. AGES OF FAITH . . . . .	3
II. AGE OF TRANSITION . . . . .	161
III. CONTEMPORARY POETS FROM 1870 . . . .	367
IV. CATHOLIC POEMS BY NON-CATHOLIC POETS .	449





I

AGES OF FAITH



# THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

## THE SIBYLLINE PROPHECY

From the *Fourth Eclogue*

PUBLIUS VERGILIUS MARO (B.C. 70-19)

Muses of Sicily, loftier be our song!  
—Not to all do humble pastorals and fields give joy;  
Thus if we sing of groves, let them be lofty as the Consul's rank.  
For now we reach the final epoch foretold by Cumæ's Sibyl;  
A new cycle among the ages comes to birth;  
The virgin, Astraea, returns; the Saturnian age of peace is  
renewed,  
For a new order of generation is sent down from the high  
heavens!  
Thou, chaste Lucina, be propitious to the boy new-born,  
Through whom the Iron Age will reach its end  
And the Golden Age will spread over the entire world;  
So may the reign of Apollo begin!—

*From the Latin by Roderick Gill.*

## PRELUDE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

*The Angel of the Lord:*

Hail Mary full of grace! The Lord is with thee! Blessed art  
thou among women and blessed is the fruit of thy womb,  
Jesus!

*The Blessed Virgin:*

Behold the handmaid of the Lord. Be it done unto me accord-  
ing to thy word!

*The Heavenly Choir:*

Fear not; for behold, I bring you tidings of great joy which shall be to all the people.

For unto you is born this day in the City of David a Saviour who is Christ the Lord.

Glory to God in the highest and on earth Peace to men of good will!

## THE HYMN OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN

My soul doth magnify the Lord and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For He hath regarded the lowliness of His handmaiden; for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

For He that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is His name!

And His mercy is on them that fear Him from generation to generation.

He hath showed the strength of His arm; he hath scattered the proud in the conceit of their heart.

He hath put down the mighty from their seats and exalteth them of low degree.

He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent away empty.

He hath holpen His servant Israel in remembrance of His mercy.

As He spake to our fathers, to Abraham and to his seed forever!

## THE POEM OF THE OUR FATHER

## JESUS CHRIST

*Matthew vi.*

Our Father in heaven

Thy kingdom come

As in the heavens

Our daily bread

And forgive us our debts

And lead us not into temptation

Hallowed be Thy name

Thy will be done

So on earth.

Give us this day;

as we forgive our debtors;

But deliver us from evil.



## POEMS BY THE ROADSIDE

JESUS CHRIST

*Luke xii.*

Fear not, little flock,	
For it pleaseth your Father	to give you the kingdom.
Sell your goods,	and give alms;
Make yourselves srips	that wax not old,
A treasure in heaven	that never faileth,
Where no thief approacheth	nor moth corrupteth;
For where your treasure	there your heart.
Let your loins be girt,	and your lamps burning,
And ye like men	awaiting their lord,
When he shall return	from the marriage feast;
That coming and knocking	at once they may open to him.

Blessed those servants  
Whom the lord, when he cometh  
Shall find watching.

*Matthew xvi.*

Blessed thou, Simon	thou son of Jonah,
For flesh and blood	revealed not to thee,
But My Father	Who is in heaven.
And I say unto thee	that thou art Peter,
And upon this rock	I will build my church,
And the gates of Sheol	shall not prevail against it.
I will give thee the keys	of the kingdom of heaven
And that thou shalt bind on	shall be bound in heaven
earth	
And that thou shalt loose on	shall be loosed in heaven.
earth	

*Matthew v.*

Ye are the light of the world.  
A city cannot be hid  
Which is set on the top of a hill.  
Neither light they a lamp,  
Nor set it beneath a bushel;  
But on the lamp-stand set it.  
And it lighteth all those in the house.  
So shine your light before men,  
That they may see your works that are good,  
And may glorify your Father who is in heaven.

## TO HIS DISCIPLES

JESUS CHRIST

Consider the ravens; for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them; how much more are ye better than the fowls?

And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

Consider the lilies how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin; and yet I say unto you that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

If then God so clothe the grass which is today in the field and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will He clothe you, O ye of little faith?

## REVELATIONS XII

SAINT JOHN THE EVANGELIST

(First Christian Century)

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven, a woman clothed with the sun and the moon under her heel, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.

And she being with child cried, travailing in birth and pained to be delivered.

And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon having seven heads and ten horns and seven crowns upon his heads.

And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven and did cast them to earth; and the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

And she brought forth a man child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron; and her child was caught up unto God and to His throne.

And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

And there was war in heaven; Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.

And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent called the Devil and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth and his angels were cast out with him.

And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation and strength and the kingdom of our God and the power of His Christ; for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, who accused them before our God day and night.

And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth he persecuted the woman who brought forth the man child.

And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place where she is nourished for a time and times and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

And the dragon was wroth with the woman and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

And he stood upon the sand of the sea.

## HYMN FOR THE LIGHTING OF THE LAMPS

Attributed to Saint Athenogenes (Martyr of the  
Second Century)

Hail, gladdening Light, of his pure glory poured

Who is the Immortal Father, heavenly blest,

Holiest of Holies, Jesus Christ, Our Lord.

Now we are come to the sun's hour of rest,

The lights of evening round us shine,  
 We hymn the Father, Son and Holy Spirit divine.  
 Worthiest art Thou at all times to be sung  
 With undefiled tongue,  
 Son of our God, giver of life alone.  
 Therefore in all the world, Thy glories, Lord, they own.  
*From the Greek by John Keble.*

## HYMN TO CHRIST THE SAVIOUR

CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA (160-215)

Curb for stubborn steed,  
 Making its will give heed;  
 Wing that directest right  
 The wild bird's wandering flight;  
 Helm for the ships that keep  
 Their pathway o'er the deep;  
 Shepherd of sheep that own  
 Their Master on the throne,  
 Stir up Thy children meek  
 With guileless lips to speak  
 In hymn and song Thy praise,  
 Guide of their infant ways.  
 O King of saints, O Lord,  
 Mighty, all-conquering Word;  
 Son of the Highest God  
 Wielding His wisdom's rod;  
 Our stay when cares annoy,  
 Giver of endless joy;  
 Of all our mortal race  
 Saviour, of boundless grace,  
     O Jesus, hear!  
 Shepherd and Sower, Thou,  
 Now helm, and bridle now,  
 Wing for the heavenward flight  
 Of flocks all pure and bright,  
 Fisher of men, the blest,  
 Out of the world's unrest,  
 Out of Sin's troubled sea  
 Taking us, Lord to Thee;

Out of the waves of strife  
With bait of blissful life,  
With choicest fish, good store,  
Drawing Thy nets to shore.  
Lead us, O Shepherd true,  
Thy mystic sheep, we sue,  
Lead us, O holy Lord,  
Whom from Thy sons dost ward  
With all-prevailing charm,  
Peril, curse and harm;  
O path where Christ has trod,  
O way that leads to God,  
O Word abiding aye,  
O endless Light on high,  
Mercy's fresh-springing flood,  
Worker of all things good,  
O glorious Life of all  
That on their Maker call.

Christ Jesus, hear!

O Milk of Heaven, that prest  
From full o'erflowing breast  
Of her, the mystic bride,  
Thy wisdom hath supplied;  
Thine infant children seek  
With baby lips all weak,  
Filled with the Spirit's dew  
From that dear bosom true,  
Thy praises pure to sing  
Hymns meet for Thee Our King,

For Thee, the Christ;

Our holy tribute, this,  
For wisdom, life and bliss,  
Singing in chorus meet,  
Singing in concert sweet

The Almighty Son.

We, heirs of peace unpriced,  
We, who are born in Christ,  
A people pure from stain,  
Praise we our God again,

Lord of our Peace!

*From the Greek by E. H. Plumtre.*

## THE LAMENT OF SAINT ANN

From the *Protevangelium of James* (Second or Fifth Century)

Woe is me! what am I like?

I am not like the birds of heaven,

For even the birds of heaven are fruitful before Thee,

O Lord!

Woe is me! what am I like?

I am not like the beasts of the earth,

For the beasts of the earth are fruitful before Thee,

O Lord!

Woe is me! what am I like?

I am not like this earth,

For even this earth bears its fruits in due season and blesses  
Thee,

O Lord!

## EPIGRAM ON MARCUS THE GNOTIC

ST. POTHINUS OF LYONS (Second Century)

Marcus, thou maker of idols, inspector of portents,  
Skilled in consulting the stars and deep in the deep arts of magic,  
Ever by tricks such as these confirming the doctrines of error,  
Furnishing signs unto those involved by thee in deception.  
Wonders of power that is utterly severed from God, and  
apostate,

Which Satan thy true father enables thee still to accomplish  
By means of Azazel, that fallen yet mighty angel,  
Thus making thee the precursor of his own impious actions.

## THE CHRISTMAS HYMN

SAINT EPHREM (306-373)

Virgin truly full of wonder  
Bringing forth God's Son to save us!  
My poor lips are all too worthless  
And I may not sing thy brightness.

Cherubim with faces fourfold  
With such brightness are not hallowed;  
Seraphim six wings outstretching  
Are not glorified above thee!  
Priests, rejoice in her, the blest one  
Bearing our great Priest and Victim,  
Freeing you from sacrifices.  
He Himself, become our Victim,  
Reconciles us with the Father.  
Mary now for us becometh  
As the heavens where God abideth;  
For His everlasting Godhead  
Deigns to make in her His dwelling;  
Made a little Child to lift us,  
While His nature never changeth;  
In her womb the robe He weaveth  
Clad in which He comes to save us;  
Wonder that no tongue can utter,  
See, her Son the Virgin beareth!  
Lo, she gives her milk to feed Him,  
Food to Him who feedeth all things;  
See, her tender knees support Him,  
Him whose power upholdeth all things!  
Still a maid and still a mother,  
What is there we may not call her?  
Fair in soul, in body holy;  
Pure her mind and clear her judgment,  
And her thoughts exceeding perfect,  
She is chaste and she is prudent,  
Fair in form and full of beauty.  
Hark, with love and gladness glowing  
Mary sweetly sings before Him:  
"Whence this gift to one so lowly?  
That I should conceive and bear Him—  
One so little, One so mighty!  
All in me, who dwells in all things!  
In the hour when Gabriel sought me,  
From a servant freed He made me;  
Lo, the handmaid of Thy Godhead  
Made the mother of Thy manhood!  
Thou my Son and Thou my Maker!



## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Shall I ope these milky fountains,  
Giving drink to Thee the Fountain?  
Whence is this that I should feed Thee,  
Feeding all things from Thy table?

*From the Syriac by W. H. Kent, C.S.C.*

## VENI CREATOR SPIRITUS

(Fourth Century)

Creator Spirit, by whose aid  
The world's foundations first were laid,  
Come visit every pious mind,  
Come pour Thy joys on human kind;  
From sin and sorrow set us free  
And make Thy temples worthy Thee.  
O Source of uncreated light,  
The Father's promised Paraclete!  
Thrice holy fount, thrice holy fire,  
Our hearts with heavenly love inspire;  
Come and Thy sacred unction bring  
To sanctify us while we sing.  
Plenteous of grace, descend from high,  
Rich in Thy sevenfold energy!  
Thou strength of His almighty hand,  
Whose power does heaven and earth command.  
Proceeding Spirit, our defense,  
Who dost the gifts of tongues dispense,  
And crown'st Thy gift with eloquence!  
Refine and purge our earthly parts;  
But, oh, inflame and fire our hearts!  
Our frailties help, our vice control,  
Submit the senses to the soul;  
And when rebellious they are grown  
Then lay Thy hand and hold them down.  
Chase from our minds the infernal foe,  
And peace, the fruit of love bestow;  
And lest our feet should step astray,  
Protect and guide us on the way.  
Make us eternal truths receive,  
And practice all that we believe;

Give us Thyself that we may see  
The Father and the Son by Thee.  
Immortal honor, endless fame  
Attend the Almighty Father's name;  
The Saviour Son be glorified,  
Who for lost man's redemption died;  
And equal adoration be,  
Eternal Paraclete, to Thee!

*From the Latin by John Dryden.*

## VERBUM SUPERNUM

SAINT AMBROSE (340-397)

Eternal Word proceeding from  
The Heavenly Father's breast sublime,  
Willing to help us Thou dost come  
In the appointed time.

Illumine now each waiting breast,  
Fill it with flames of Thy dear love,  
That in our hearts alone may rest  
Desire of joys above.

That when to flames the Judgment Seat  
Condemns the bad for evil done,  
And calls the just in accents sweet  
Unto their Heaven won;

We may not feed the hungry flame  
Tossed in the black and whirling pool,  
But rather God's great Presence claim  
In heavenly pastures cool.

Unto the Father and the Son  
And Spirit Paraclete, to Thee  
What praise hath been, so be it done  
Through all eternity.

*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

## LAUDATE FOR CHRISTMAS

AURELIUS CLEMENS PRUDENTIUS (348-413)

Praise Him, all ye heights of heaven,  
Praise Him, ye angelic throng;  
Whatsoe'er hath voice or power  
Praises to the Lord prolong;  
Let no tongue retire in silence  
From the universal song  
Through the ages evermore!

This is He whom eager singers  
Chanted in the days of old;  
Whom the Prophets' faithful pages  
Witnessing to us foretold;  
Lo, the Promised One appeareth—  
Praise Him, all ye faithful fold,  
Through the ages evermore!

Christ, to Thee—to Thee, O Father,  
Holy Spirit, unto Thee—  
Hymn and psalm of praise perennial  
And of great thanksgiving be;  
Honor, power, benediction  
Unto God the One and Three  
Through the ages evermore!  
*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## THE HOLY INNOCENTS

AURELIUS CLEMENS PRUDENTIUS (348-413)

All hail, ye tender martyr-flowers  
Whose petals scarce did yet unclose  
When the Christ-seeker spoiled your bowers  
As tempests through the budding rose.

O first who for the Saviour died,  
O tender flocks whom hirelings slay,  
How by the very altar-side  
With your own palms and wreaths ye play!

To Thee, O Jesus, glory meet,  
Who came to us a Virgin's Son,  
And Father and the Paraclete,  
The while the endless ages run!  
*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## THE JOYS OF PARADISE

SAINT AUGUSTINE (354-430)

For the fount of life eternal  
Panteth the enamored soul,  
From its bonds the imprisoned spirit  
Seeketh freedom of control,  
Exiled here it turns and flutters,  
Struggling for its native goal.

Who can voice the joy surpassing,  
Of that endless peace supreme,  
Where the living pearls of beauty  
In the lofty dwellings gleam,  
Where the spacious halls and mansions  
With a golden glory stream?

Precious are the gems compacted  
In that palace, stone on stone,  
Purest gold like unto crystal  
Is upon the highway strown,  
Free of dust and spotless ever,  
For no darkening stain is known.

Verdant are the springing meadows,  
And the honeyed rivers flow,  
Odors breathe their sweet aroma,  
As the spicy breezes blow,  
In the groves, with fruit unfailing,  
Leafy boughs are bending low.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

There no fickle moon appeareth,  
Nor do planets speed their way,  
For the Lamb is light undying  
Of that happy land alway,  
Night and time are ever banished,  
For 'tis never-ending day.

There the saints in light supernal,  
As a glorious sunburst shine,  
Crowned triumphant; then, exulting  
In an ecstasy divine,  
They recount their glorious conquests  
With the raging foe in line.

Free from stain, their battle over,  
E'en the flesh is glorified;  
Flesh transfigured, with the spirit  
Doth in harmony abide,  
Peaceful with a holy stillness,  
Troubled by no sinful tide.

Free from weight of all mutation,  
To their source they swiftly rise,  
On the Face of Truth eternal  
Gazing with enraptured eyes,  
Thence to draw reviving sweetness  
From the fount of Paradise.

They rejoice in changeless being,  
Glory in a steadfast will,  
Lit with vivifying rapture,  
Subject to no passing ill,  
Sickness flying, health undying,  
Though eternal, youthful still.

Knowing Him who knoweth all things,  
In all knowledge they delight,  
E'en the secret of each bosom,  
Charmeth now each ravished sight,  
One in mind, in will, in spirit,  
They in all of good unite.

"Star shall differ," for the glory  
Is apportioned to the pain,  
But in bond of sweet communion,  
Charity doth so ordain  
That the treasure each possesseth  
Shall enrich the common gain.

To the Body flock the eagles,  
For the royal feast is spread,  
Saints and Angels rest together,  
On celestial bounty fed:  
Citizens of earth and heaven,  
Seek the one Life-giving Bread.

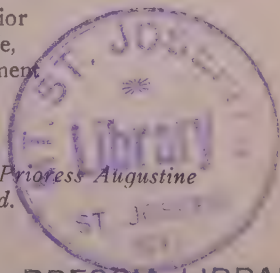
Songs of melody enchanting  
Their melodious voices raise,  
String and psaltery are mingled  
With the jubilee of lays,  
Offering to the King eternal  
Homage of the victor's praise.

Happy soul to whom the vision  
Of the Heavenly King is known,  
Who hath seen the vast creation  
Circling 'neath His lofty throne,  
Sun and moon and sphery splendors  
In their varied beauty shown!

Thou, O Christ, the palm of battle,  
Lead me to Thy land of rest,  
When I shall have loosed the sword-belt,  
Cast the buckler from my breast,  
Make me sharer in the guerdon  
Thou bestowest on the blest!

Prove the valor of Thy warrior  
When the din of war is rife,  
But refuse not sweet refreshment  
To the victor after strife,  
Be Thyself, my prize eternal,  
Thou, my everlasting life!

*From the Latin by the Prioress Augustine  
of the Mother of God.*



## THE DEER'S CRY

SAINT PATRICK OF TARA (377-460)

I arise today

Through a mighty strength, the invocation of the Trinity,  
Through a belief in the Threeness,  
Through confession of the Oneness  
Of the Creator of creation.

I arise today

Through the strength of Christ's birth and His baptism,  
Through the strength of His crucifixion and His burial,  
Through the strength of His resurrection and His ascension,  
Through the strength of His descent for the judgment of doom.

I arise today

Through the strength of the love of cherubim,  
In obedience of angels,  
In service of archangels,  
In the hope of resurrection to meet with reward,  
In prayers of patriarchs,  
In predictions of prophets,  
In preachings of apostles,  
In faiths of confessors,  
In innocence of virgins,  
In deeds of righteous men.

I arise today

Through the strength of heaven;  
Light of the sun,  
Radiance of the moon,  
Splendor of fire,  
Speed of lightning,  
Swiftness of the wind,  
Depth of the sea,  
Stability of the earth,  
Firmness of the rock.

I arise today

Through God's strength to pilot me;  
God's might to uphold me,  
God's wisdom to guide me,  
God's eye to look before me,  
God's ear to hear me,

God's word to speak for me,  
God's hand to guard me,  
God's way to lie before me,  
God's shield to protect me,  
God's hosts to save me  
From snares of the devil,  
From temptations of vices,  
From every one who desires me ill,  
Afar or anear,  
Alone or in a multitude.  
I summon today all these powers between me and evil,  
Against every cruel merciless power that opposes my body and  
soul,  
Against incantations of false prophets,  
Against black laws of pagandom,  
Against false laws of heretics,  
Against craft of idolatry,  
Against spells of women and smiths and wizards,  
Against every knowledge that corrupts man's body and soul.  
Christ shield me today  
Against poison, against burning,  
Against drowning, against wounding,  
So that reward may come to me in abundance.  
Christ with me, Christ before me, Christ behind me,  
Christ in me, Christ beneath me, Christ above me,  
Christ on my right, Christ on my left,  
Christ when I lie down, Christ when I sit down,  
Christ when I arise,  
Christ in the heart of every man who thinks of me,  
Christ in the mouth of every man who speaks of me,  
Christ in the eye that sees me,  
Christ in the ear that hears me.  
I arise today  
Through a mighty strength, the invocation of the Trinity,  
Through a belief in the Threeness,  
Through a confession of the Oneness  
Of the Creator of creation.

*Anonymous Translation from the Gaelic.*



## ON A PAPYRUS OF OXYRRHYNCHUS

(Fourth Century)

Of the light of the dawn let none be silent  
 Nor let the bright stars be wanting in praise;  
 Let all the fountains of the rivers lift up their songs  
 To the Father and Son and Holy Spirit.  
 So let all powers on earth cry aloud Amen, Amen.  
 Might and honor, glory and praise to God,  
 Only Giver of all that is good. Amen. Amen.

## HYMN

SYNESIUS (373-410)

Ah, what are strength and beauty?  
 What golden store and fame?  
 And what are kings' poor honors  
 When thoughts of God make claim?  
 Let others speed their chariots,  
 Let others stretch the bow,  
 Let others pile their riches  
 And clasp the wealth they know;  
 Be mine to pass unnoted  
 Through life remote from care,  
 Unknown, unmarked by others  
 But to my God laid bare!

*From the Greek by Roderick Gill.*

## THE BIRDS

BLOSSIUS ÆMILIUS DRACONTIUS (Fifth Century)

As they join their various voices  
 In a melody so bland  
 To the glory of their Maker,—  
 They seem worthy of His Hand.

*From the Latin by Thomas Walsh.*

THE MAGI VISIT HEROD

CAELIUS SEDULIUS (Fifth Century)

Why, cruel Herod, dost thou fear?  
The King is God who dwelleth near;  
No realms of earth allure His eyes  
Who giveth kingdoms in the skies!

The Magi follow still the Star  
That marshalled them from lands afar;  
And by its light they seek the Light—  
The God their gifts confess aright!  
*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

THE MIRACLE

CAELIUS SEDULIUS (Fifth Century)

Now Cana sees a wonder new—  
The water blushes at His view;  
Thus changed by Him with power divine,  
It poureth out as purest wine.  
*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

GREAT AND MIGHTY WONDER

SAINT ANATOLIUS (Died 458)

A great and mighty wonder!  
A full and holy cure!  
The Virgin bears the Infant  
With Virgin-honor pure!

The Word becomes Incarnate,  
And yet remains on high;  
And cherubim sing anthems  
To shepherds from the sky.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

And we with them triumphant  
 Repeat the hymn again;  
 "To God on high be glory,  
 And peace on earth to men!"

While thus they sing your Monarch,  
 Those bright angelic bands,  
 Rejoice, ye vales and mountains!  
 Ye oceans, clap your hands!

Since all He comes to ransom,  
 By all be He adored,  
 The Infant born in Bethlehem,  
 The Saviour and the Lord!

And idol forms shall perish  
 And error shall decay,  
 And Christ shall wield His sceptre,  
 Our Lord and God for aye.  
*From the Greek by J. M. Neale.*

## THE FEAST OF SAINT BRIGID OF KILDARE

(453-523)

I should like a great lake of ale  
 For the King of kings;  
 I should like the family of Heaven  
 To be drinking it through time eternal.  
 I should like the viands  
 Of belief and pure piety;  
 I should like the flails  
 Of penance at my house;  
 I should like the men of Heaven  
 In my own house; I should like kieves  
 Of peace to be at their disposal;  
 I should like the vessels  
 Of charity for distribution;  
 I should like caves  
 Of mercy for their company;

I should like cheerfulness  
To be in their drinking;  
I should like Jesus  
Too to be here among them;  
I should like the Three  
Maries of illustrious renown;  
I should like the people of Heaven  
There from all parts;  
I should like that I should be  
A rent-payer to the Lord;  
That, should I suffer distress,  
He would bestow upon me a good blessing.  
*From the Irish by Eugene O'Curry.*

## JESUKIN

SAINT ITA (480-570)

Jesukin  
Lives my little cell within;  
What were wealth of cleric high—  
All is lie but Jesukin.

Nursling nurtured, as 'tis right,  
Harbors here no servile spright,  
Jesu of the skies, who art  
Next my heart through every night.

Jesukin, my good for aye,  
Calling and will not have nay,  
King of all things, ever true,  
He shall have me who will away.

Jesu, more than angel aid,  
Fosterling not formed to fade,  
Nursed by me in desert wild,  
Jesu, Child of Judah's Maid.

Sons of kings and kingly kin  
To my land may enter in;  
Guest of none I hope to be  
Save of Thee, my Jesukin.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Unto heaven's High King confest  
 Sing a chorus, maidens blest!  
 He is o'er us, though within  
 Jesukin is on our breast.

*From the Irish by George Sigerson.*

## THE PRAISE OF DERRY

SAINT COLUMCILLE (521-597)

Were all the tributes of Scotia mine,  
 From its midland to its borders,  
 I would give all for one little cell  
 In my beautiful Derry.  
 For its peace and its purity,  
 For the white angels that go  
 In crowds from one end to the other,  
 I love my Derry.

My Derry, my fair oak grove,  
 My dear little cell and dwelling,—  
 O God in the heavens above!  
 Let him who profanes it be cursèd.  
 Belovèd are Durrow and Derry,  
 Belovèd is Raphoe the pure,  
 Belovèd the fertile Drumhome,  
 Belovèd are Sords and Kells;  
 But sweeter and fairer to me  
 The salt sea where the seagulls cry,—  
 When I come to Derry from afar,  
 It is sweeter and dearer to me.

*From the Irish by D. P. Conyngham.*

## ON HIS EXILE TO IONA

SAINT COLUMCILLE

Too swiftly my coracle flies on her way,  
 From Derry I mournfully turned her prow,  
 I grieve on the errand which drives me today  
 To the Land of the Ravens, to Alba, now.

How swiftly we travel! There is a gray eye  
Looks back upon Erin, but it no more  
Shall see while the stars shall endure in the sky  
Her women, her men, or her stainless shore.

From the plank of the oak where in sorrow I lie  
I am straining my sight through the water and wind,  
And large is the tear of the soft gray eye  
Looking back on the land that it leaves behind.

To Erin alone is my memory given,  
To Meath and to Munster my wild thoughts flow,  
To the shores of Moy-linny, the slopes of Loch Leven,  
And the beautiful land the Ultonians know.

O bear me my blessing afar to the West,  
For the heart in my bosom is broken; I fail.  
Should death of a sudden now pierce my breast  
I should die of the love that I bear the Gael!  
*From the Irish by Douglas Hyde.*

## VEXILLA REGIS

VENANTIUS FORTUNATUS (530-600)

The Royal Banners forward go;  
The Cross shines forth in mystic glow;  
Where He in flesh, our flesh who made,  
Our sentence bore, our ransom paid.

Where deep for us the spear was dyed,  
Life's torrent rushing from His side,  
To wash us in that precious flood  
Where mingled water flowed and blood.

Fulfilled is all that David told  
In true prophetic song of old;  
Amidst the nations God, saith he,  
Hath reigned and triumphed from that Tree.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

O Tree of Beauty! Tree of Light!  
 O Tree with royal purple dight!  
 Elect on whose triumphal breast  
 Those holy limbs should find their rest!

On whose dear arms, so widely flung,  
 The weight of this world's ransom hung;  
 The price of humankind to pay,  
 And spoil the Spoiler of his prey.

O Cross, our one reliance, hail!  
 This holy Passiontide, avail  
 To give fresh merit to the saint,  
 And pardon to the penitent.

To Thee, eternal Three in One,  
 Let homage meet by all be done  
 Whom by the Cross Thou dost restore,  
 Preserve and govern evermore!

*From the Latin by John Mason Neale.*

## MORNING HYMN

SAINT GREGORY THE GREAT (538-594)

Lo, fainter now lie spread the shades of night,  
 And upward spread the trembling gleams of morn;  
 Suppliant we bend before the Lord of Light,  
 And pray at early dawn,  
 That His sweet charity may all our sin  
 Forgive, and make our miseries to cease;  
 May grant us health, grant us the gift divine  
 Of everlasting peace.  
 Father Supreme, this grace on us confer;  
 And Thou, O Son by an eternal birth!  
 With Thee, coequal spirit, comforter!  
 Whose glory fills the earth.

*From the Latin by Edward Caswall.*

## GAELIC FRAGMENT

I am Eve, great Adam's wife,—  
'Tis I that outraged Jesus of old;  
'Tis I that robbed my children of heaven,  
By rights, 'tis I should have gone upon the Cross—

There would be no ice in any place,  
There would be no glistening windy winter,  
There would be no hell, there would be no sorrow  
There would be no fear, if it were not for me—

## From THE HYMN OF THE WORLD'S CREATOR

ST. CAEDMON (Died 680)

Now must we hymn the Maker of heaven,  
The might of the Maker, the deeds of the Father,  
The thought of His heart! He, Lord everlasting,  
Established of old the source of all wonders;  
Creator all-holy, He hung the bright heaven,  
A roof high upreared o'er the children of men;  
The King of mankind then created for mortals  
The world in its beauty, the earth spread beneath them,—  
He, Lord everlasting, Omnipotent God!

*From the Anglo-Saxon.*

## THE COMING OF PHARAOH

ST. CAEDMON

Then they saw  
Forth and forward faring Pharaoh's war array  
Gliding on a grove of spears; glittering hosts!  
Fluttered the banners, there the folk the march trod,  
Onward surged the war, strode the spears along.  
Blickered the broad shields; blew aloud the trumpets;  
Wheeling round in gyres yelled the fowls of war  
For the battle greedy; hoarsely barked the raven,



Dew upon his feathers, o'er the fallen corpses.  
Swart that chooser of the slain! Sang aloud the wolves  
At the eve their horrid song, hoping for the carrion.  
Kindless were the beasts, cruelly they threaten;  
Death did these march-warders all the midnight through  
Howl along the hostile trail—hideous slaughter of the host.

*From the Anglo-Saxon.*

### HYMNUM CANENTES MARTYRUM

ST. BEDE THE VENERABLE (673-735)

The Hymn for conquering Martyrs raise;  
The Victor Innocents we praise,  
Whom in their woe earth cast away,  
But heaven with joy received today.  
Whose Angels see the Father's face  
World without end, and hymn His Grace;  
And while they chant unceasing lays,  
The Hymn for conquering Martyrs raise.

By that accursèd monarch slain,  
Their loving Maker bade them reign.  
With Him they dwell, no more distressed,  
In the fair land of light and rest;  
He gives them mansions, one and all,  
In that His Heavenly Father's Hall;  
Thus have they changed their loss for gain,  
By that cursèd monarch slain.

A voice from Ramah there was sent,  
A voice of weeping and lament;  
When Rachel mourned the children's care  
Whom for the tyrant's sword she bare.  
Triumphal is their glory now  
Whom earthly torments could not bow;  
What time, both far and near that went,  
A voice from Ramah there was sent.

Fear not, O little flock and blest,  
The lion that your life oppressed!  
To heavenly pastures ever new  
The heavenly Shepherd leadeth you;  
Who, dwelling now on Sion's hill,  
The Lamb's dear footsteps follow still;  
By tyrant there no more distressed,  
Fear not, O little flock and blest!

And every tear is wiped away  
By your dear Father's hands for aye;  
Death hath no power to hurt you more,  
Whose own is Life's eternal store,—  
Who sow their seed, and sowing, weep,  
In everlasting joy shall reap;  
What time they shine in heavenly day,  
And every tear is wiped away.

O City blest o'er all the earth,  
Who gloriest in the Saviour's birth!  
Whose are His earliest Martyrs dear,  
By kindred and by triumph here.  
None from henceforth may call thee small,—  
Of rival towns thou passest all;  
In whom our Monarch had His Birth,—  
O City blest o'er all the earth!

*From the Latin by J. M. Neale.*

## EASTER HYMN

ST. JOHN DAMASCENE (Died 754)

Let us rise in early morning,  
And instead of ointments bring  
Hymns of praises to our Master,  
And His Resurrection sing;  
We shall see the Sun of Justice  
Risen with healing in His wing.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Thy unbounded loving-kindness,  
 They that groaned in Hades' chain,  
 Prisoners, from afar beholding,  
 Hasten to the light again,  
 And to that eternal Pascha  
 Wove the dance and raised the strain.

Go ye forth, His Saints, to meet Him!  
 Go with lamps in every hand!  
 From the sepulchre He riseth;  
 Ready for the Bridegroom stand;  
 And the Pascha of salvation  
 Hail, with His triumphant band.  
*From the Greek by J. M. Neale.*

## ART THOU WEARY?

ST. STEPHEN THE SABAITE (725-794)

Art thou weary, art thou languid,  
 Art thou sore distress?  
 "Come to me," saith One, "and coming,  
 Be at rest!"  
 Hath He marks to lead me to Him  
 If He be my Guide?  
 "In His Feet and Hands are Wound-prints,  
 And His side."  
 Is there Diadem, as Monarch,  
 That His Brow adorns?  
 "Yea, a Crown, in very surety,  
 But of Thorns!"  
 If I find Him, if I follow,  
 What His guerdon here?  
 "Many a sorrow, many a labor,  
 Many a tear."  
 If I still hold closely to Him,  
 What hath He at last?  
 "Sorrow vanquished, labor ended,  
 Jordan passed!"

If I ask Him to receive me,  
 Will He say me nay?  
 "Not till earth and not till heaven  
 Pass away!"  
 Finding, following, keeping, struggling,  
 Is He sure to bless?  
 "Angels, Martyrs, Prophets, Virgins,  
 Answer, Yes!"

*From the Greek by J. M. Neale.*

## THE DREAM OF THE ROOD

(Eighth Century)

Behold, of dreams            the best will I tell,  
 That met me at midnight,        the while men rest.  
 I saw, methought,        a marvelous tree  
 Lifted aloft,        light illumined;  
 Of all beams brightest        that beacon was.  
 Gilded with gold,        a gleam with gems  
 Fairest on the face of earth.        Five there shone  
 On the shoulder-span.        Stood God's angel,  
 Fair for all future life;        nor was that now an inglorious  
                                  gallows;  
 Souls of the saved, men upon earth,        and all earth's creatures  
                                  upon it gazed.

Fair was that victory-tree;        I, foul with vice,  
 Wounded with wickedness,        witnessed the glory-tree,  
 Sheathèd in splendor,        wondrously shining  
 With gems and gold,        garmented nobly, this tree of the  
                                  forest.  
 Though through that gold        thought might I gather  
 Of warfare wretched,        when first it began  
 Sweat from its right side        of blood to shed.  
 Feared I that sight so fair,        saw I that beacon bright  
 Change hue and color,        covered with moisture now,  
 Soiled with sweat streaming        that was sometime gold-  
                                  geared.

I there lying            a long time thus  
 Beheld, sorrow-stricken,            the tree of my Savior,  
 Till that I heard how            haply it spoke,  
 Began with words blessed,            this best of trees:

"Yet I remember            that slaying of yore,  
 How I was hewed,            hacked from my stem,  
 Fast at the forest-edge;            fierce fiends there took me,  
 Wrought me a spectacle            for wayfarers,  
 Bade me their wicked ones            aloft to bear.  
 There they fixed me,            there fastened on me many a fiend.

Then marked I            the Maker of mankind  
 Hastened with courage high,            me He would mount.  
 There then I durst not            against the decree of God  
 Bow nor break.            I beheld tremble  
 The face of the earth;            at most I might  
 Slay the fell fiends            where I stood fast.

The young Hero stripped Him there,            He that was mighty  
           God,  
 Strong and stout-hearted,            strode He up to the gallows of  
           shame,  
 Steadfast in sight of all;            man He would save.  
 I trembled as tenderly this Man touched me            nor dared I  
           however to bow to earth.  
 A rood I was raised;            aloft I lifted the King of rank,  
 Lord of high heaven,            nor dared to bow.

Dark nails they drove through me;            on me are still the  
           scars,  
 Wide wounds of malice,            nor revenge durst I one of them.  
 Us both they besmeared;            all with blood was I wet  
 From that Man's side shed            when His spirit forth He sent.

Death on that mount            have I endured  
 Through grievous fate.            Saw I the God of hosts  
 Stretched severely.            Darkness deepened,  
 Covered with clouds            the corpse of the King;  
 Shadow shrouded            its splendor bright.  
 Wrapped in clouds            wept all creation,  
 Wailed the King's death,            Christ on the cross.

From afar came there            some few eager ones,  
 Nobly sought Him            in solitude.  
 As this I saw,            smitten with sorrow,  
 I must yet bow            to the might of man,  
 Humbly with tireless zeal.            Then they took thence the  
           almighty God,  
 Lifted Him down from that terrible torment;            there the  
           armed ones left me abandoned,  
 Wet with the welter,            wounded with arrows.

They laid Him, limb-weary, down,            stood at His body's  
           head,  
 Looked they at heaven's Lord            the while He there lay,  
 Awearied for that            so much He had won them.  
 Then men of both hands began            building a sepulcher,  
 Shaped it of shining stone,            shut there the Vanquisher.  
 Began they a sorrow-song            for Him to sing,  
 At the dusk, desolate            for that they must depart,  
 Must leave the best of Lords,            leave Him there lonely.  
 We there a long while            waited weeping,  
 Stood in our strength;            our stem they mounted, the soldier  
           band.  
 Cold was the corpse,            Christ's beautiful body.

Forthwith men began            there to fell us,  
 Even to earth;            that was a fearful fate.  
 Men us buried            in a deep barrow,  
 Where found me the friends            of the Lord of freemen.  
 Me they geared            in gold and silver.

Now mayest thou believe,            my hero beloved,  
 That bitter woes            had I to bear,  
 Sorry cares.            Now is happiness come,  
 As is fitting for me;            far and wide  
 Men over the earth            and all the elect  
 Pray by this saving sign.            On me the Son of God  
 Sometime suffered;            for that I am splendid now,  
 High under heaven;            and I each one may heal  
 Of all folk that come            in fear to me.

Formerly I was held           punishment hardest,  
 To men most hateful,       before that I marked the way  
 Unto all people,       the path of life.  
 Lo, me there He honored,       the Prince of heaven,  
 Over woods of the wold,       the kingdom's Warder,  
 Even as almighty God       Mary, His mother,  
 Blessed among women,       before all men honored.

Now I thee bid,       my hero beloved,  
 That thou of this vision       tell men the glory:  
 Unravel with words       that this is the wonder-wood  
 Upon which suffered       the Saviour almighty  
 For the manifold sins       of all mankind,  
 And for the ancient       deeds of Adam.

Death He there tasted;       and thereafter the Lord arose,  
 In His mickle might       men to heal.  
 He ascended to heaven;       whence He will come again  
 Here to this mid-earth       mankind to seek  
 On the day of doom,       the dread Lord Himself,  
 God almighty       among His angels.  
 Then will He judge each one,       He that possesses power  
 Each one alone       as he erstwhile here  
 In this perishing life       payment has earned.  
 Nor dare any there       undaunted stand  
 By the words He will speak,       the Wielder of power;  
 He will ask of the multitude       where the man may be  
 Who would for God's sake       taste of sharp death,  
 As He once did       Who died on the cross;  
 Then will they be fearful       and scarcely think  
 What they to Christ       can begin to say:  
 There need be then       no terror to him  
 Who bears on his breast       this blessed sign;  
 But through that cross       shall every soul come  
 From his sojourn on earth       to Christ's kingdom safe  
 Who there desires       with his Lord to dwell."

To that cross then I prayed,       happy in heart,  
 Constant in courage;       as for companions  
 I was alone.       Always my heart  
 Desired departure;       many delays it has erstwhile endured,

Weary waiting.            Now my life's longing is  
 That I may seek            that saving sign  
 More than all men else,            that I myself  
 May worship it worthily.            This my wish  
 Is much in my mind,            and my most help  
 Rests in that rood.            There now remain to me  
 Few friends of power,            they have fared far  
 From the goods of earth,            have sought for themselves the  
                  King of glory.

They live now in heaven            with their most high Lord,  
 They dwell in delight; and I desire  
 That day to come            when Christ's own cross  
 Which I beheld            before upon earth,  
 Me shall fetch            from this fleeting life,  
 And bring me there            where much bliss is.  
 At heaven's high feast            the Lord's loved folk  
 Dwell in delight            forever and ever.  
 There let my place be            where I hereafter may  
 Live with the holy ones,            happy in heaven, may  
 Bide in its beauty.            Be the Lord my Friend,  
 He that suffered            sometime on earth,  
 For the guilt of men            on the gallows tree;  
 He has ransomed us,            life restored to us,  
 A home in heaven.

Thus hope was reborn            with bliss and with blessedness  
 To them that before            burning endured.  
 God's Son as a Victor            advanced on that journey,  
 Mighty and masterful            as with a multitude  
 Of chosen souls He came            into God's kingdom,  
 Master almighty,            bliss of the angels  
 And the holy ones            who from the first had  
 Inhabited heaven,            when their King  
 God almighty            came to His home.

*From the Old English by Sister M. Madeleva.*



## NATIVITY ODE

SAINT COSMAS (Died 760)

The Holy Children boldly stand  
Against the tyrant's fierce command;  
The kindled furnace they defy—  
No doom can shake their constancy;  
They in the midmost flame confessed,  
"God of our Fathers! Thou art blessed!"

The Shepherds keep their flocks by night;  
The Heaven glows out with wondrous light;  
The glory of the Lord is there,  
The Angel-bands their Lord declare:  
The watchers of the night confessed,  
"God of our Fathers! Thou art blessed!"

The Angel ceased; and suddenly  
Seraphic legions filled the sky;  
"Glory to God," they cry again;  
"Peace upon earth, good will to men;  
Christ comes!"—And they that heard confessed,  
"God of our Fathers! Thou art blessed!"

What said the Shepherds? "Let us turn  
This new-born miracle to learn."  
To Bethlehem's gate their footsteps drew;  
The Mother with the Child they view;  
They knelt, and worshipped and confessed,  
"God of our Fathers! Thou art blessed!"

*From the Greek by J. M. Neale.*

## THE GAELIC LITANY TO OUR LADY

(Middle of the Eighth Century)

O Great Mary.  
O Mary, greatest of Maries.  
O Greatest of Women.  
O Queen of Angels.

- Mistress of the Heavens.
- Woman full and replete with the grace of the Holy Ghost.
- Blessed and Most Blessed.
- Mother of Eternal Glory.
- Mother of the heavenly and earthly Church.
- Mother of Love and Indulgence.
- Mother of the Golden Heights.
- Honor of the Sky.
- Sign of Tranquillity.
- Gate of Heaven.
- Golden Casket.
- Couch of Love and Mercy.
- Temple of Divinity.
- Beauty of Virgins.
- Mistress of the Tribes.
- Fountain of the Parterres.
- Cleansing of the Sins.
- Purifying of Souls.
- Mother of Orphans.
- Breast of the Infants.
- Solace of the Wretched.
- Star of the Sea.
- Handmaid of the Lord.
- Mother of Christ.
- Resort of the Lord.
- Graceful like the Dove.
- Serene like the Moon.
- Resplendent like the Sun.
- Cancelling Eve's disgrace.
- Regeneration of Life.
- Beauty of Women.
- Leader of the Virgins.
- Enclosed Garden.
- Closely Locked Fountain.
- Mother of God.
- Perpetual Virgin.
- Holy Virgin.
- Prudent Virgin.
- Serene Virgin.
- Chaste Virgin.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

O Temple of the Living God.  
 O Royal Throne of the Eternal King.  
 O Sanctuary of the Holy Ghost.  
 O Virgin of the Root of Jesse.  
 O Cedar of Mount Lebanon.  
 O Cypress of Mount Sion.  
 O Crimson Rose of the Land of Jacob.  
 O Blooming like the Palm Tree.  
 O Fruitful like the Olive Tree.  
 O Glorious Son-bearer.  
 O Light of Nazareth.  
 O Glory of Jerusalem.  
 O Beauty of the World.  
 O Noblest-Born of the Christian Flock.  
 O Queen of Life.  
 O Ladder of heaven.

*Translated by Eugene O'Curry.*

## THE CANON FOR APOCREOS

ST. THEODORE OF THE STUDIUM (Died 826)

That fearful day, that day of speechless dread,  
 When Thou shalt come to judge the quick and dead—  
   I shudder to foresee,  
   O God! what then shall be!  
 When Thou shalt come, angelic legions round,  
 With thousand thousands, and with trumpet sound,  
   Christ, grant me in the air  
   With saints to meet Thee there!  
 Weep, O my soul, ere that great hour and day  
 When God shall shine in manifest array,  
   Thy sin, that thou mayst be  
   In that strict judgment free!  
 The terror!—hell-fire fierce and unsufficed;  
 The bitter worm; the gnashing teeth; O Christ,  
   Forgive, remit, protect;  
   And set me with the elect!  
 That I may hear the blessed voice that calls  
 The righteous to the joy of heavenly halls;

And, King of Heaven, may reach  
The realm that passeth speech!  
Enter Thou not in judgment with each deed,  
Nor each intent and thought in strictness read;  
    Forgive and save me then,  
O Thou that lovest men!  
Thee, One in Three blest Persons! Lord o'er all!  
Essence of essence, Power of power, we call!  
    Save us, O Father, Son,  
    And Spirit, ever one!

*From the Greek by J. M. Neale.*

### SANCTE CONFESSOR

RHABANUS MAURUS (Died 856)

Holy Confessor, blessèd in thy merit,  
See how thy people congregate before thee  
Bow in devotion, and a thousand voices  
    Chant of thy glory!

So they rejoice to celebrate thy feast-day,  
Thou who didst quell the bitter pain of dying,  
Loosed from the thralldom of the flesh, ascending  
    Victor to heaven.

Therefore we pray thee, bending low before thee,  
By thy blest prayer destroy the fear of judgment,  
That the Creator, of His loving kindness,  
    Hearing, have mercy.

So may He grant us hearts forever faithful,  
So may we ever serve Him in thanksgiving,  
So may that Saviour grant for every sin-stain  
    Healing and pardon.

This, Holy Father, at Thy servant's pleading,  
Grant, and Thy Son who with Thee reigns forever,  
With the Blest Spirit, He who filleth all things,  
    Unity Trinal!

*From the Latin by Alan G. McDougall.*

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

## A CHARM FOR BEES

ANONYMOUS (Ninth Century)

Christ, there is a swarm of bees outside.  
 Fly hither, my little cattle,  
 In blest peace, in God's protection,  
 Come home safe and sound!  
 Sit down, sit down, Bee,  
 Saint Mary commanded thee.  
 Thou shalt not have leave,  
 Thou shalt not fly to the wood!  
 Thou shalt not escape me,  
 Nor go away from me.  
 Sit very still,  
 And wait God's will!

*From the Old High German.*

## THE HEAVENLY PILOT

CORMAC, King-Bishop of Cashel (837-903)

Wilt Thou steer my frail black bark  
 O'er the dark broad ocean's foam?  
 Wilt Thou come, Lord, to my boat  
 Where afloat my will would roam?

Thine the mighty; Thine the small;  
 Thine to mark men fall like rain;  
 God! wilt Thou grant aid to me  
 Who come o'er the upheaving main?

*From the Irish by George Sigerson.*

## MEDIA VITA

Attributed to Blessed NOTKER BALBULUS (840-912)

In life still death is here,  
 There is one common doom.  
 Oh, how shall we prepare  
 For a believer's tomb?

Peace is of Thee alone—  
Thou only canst atone  
The sins we grieve, and from Thy wrath  
Make us a path  
To heaven.  
O holy Lord and God,  
Eternal Christ of God,  
Hear Thou our faltering breath,  
Spare us from endless death,  
*Kyrie Eleison.*

In death the jaws of hell  
Against our spirits gape.  
Lord God, wilt Thou not save,  
And grant us swift escape?  
'Tis Thou, dear Lord, didst win  
The conquest of our sin,  
And pity for our souls obtain;  
Else hope were vain  
Of heaven.  
O holy Lord and God,  
Eternal Christ of God,  
Hear Thou our bitter cry,  
And save us e'er we die!  
*Kyrie Eleison.*

In hell's dark midst, our sin  
Would drive us to despair.  
Oh, whither shall we fly?  
Where is our refuge, where?  
Thy blood, O Christ, alone  
Can for our sin atone.  
'Tis in the holy Rood to give  
The grace to live  
In heaven.  
O holy Lord and God,  
Eternal Christ of God,  
Grant from Thy faith we all  
May never, never fall!  
*Kyrie Eleison.*

*From the Latin by Frederick Rowland Marvin.*

## CANTEMUS CUNCTI MELODUM

Blessed NOTKER BALBULUS (840-912)

The strains upraise of joy and praise. Alleluia!  
 To the glory of their King  
 Shall ransomed people sing, Alleluia!  
 And the Choirs that dwell on high  
 Shall reëcho through the sky, Alleluia!  
 They on the fields of Paradise that roam,  
 The Blessèd ones, repeat through that bright home, Alleluia!  
 The planets glittering on their heavenly way,  
 The shining constellations, join and say, Alleluia!  
 Ye clouds that onward sweep,  
 Ye winds on pinions light,  
 Ye thunders echoing loud and deep,  
 Ye lightnings wildly bright,—  
 In sweet consent unite your Alleluia!  
 Ye floods and ocean billows,  
 Ye storms and winter snow,  
 Ye days of cloudless beauty,  
 Hoar frost and summer glow,  
 Ye groves that wave in spring,  
 And glorious forests, sing Alleluia!  
 First let the birds with painted plumage gay  
 Exalt their great Creator's praise, and say Alleluia!  
 Then let the beasts of earth with varying strain  
 Join in Creation's Hymn and cry again, Alleluia!  
 Here let the mountains thunder forth sonorous, Alleluia!  
 There let the valleys sing in gentler chorus, Alleluia!  
 Thou jubilant abyss of ocean, cry Alleluia!  
 Ye tracts of earth and continents, reply Alleluia!  
 To God who all Creation made,  
 The frequent hymn be duly paid, Alleluia!  
 This is the strain, the eternal strain, the Lord of all things loves:  
     Alleluia!  
 This is the song, the heavenly song, that Christ Himself  
     approves:  
     Alleluia!  
 Wherefore we sing, both heart and voice awaking, Alleluia!  
 And children's voices echo, answer making, Alleluia!

Now from all men be outpoured  
 Alleluia to the Lord!  
 With Alleluia evermore.  
 The Son and Spirit we adore!  
 Praise be done to the Three in One,  
     Alleluia! Alleluia!

*From the Latin by John Mason Neale.*

## COMMUNION HYMN OF THE ANCIENT IRISH CHURCH

May the sweet name of Jesus  
 Be lovingly graven  
 On my heart's inmost haven.

O Mary, sweet mother,  
 Be Jesus my brother,  
 And I Jesus' lover.

A binding of love  
 That no distance can sever  
 Be between us for ever;  
 Yea, O my Saviour, for ever and ever.

*Anonymous Translation.*

## IRISH HYMN TO MARY

ANONYMOUS (Ninth Century)

In alternate measure chanting, daily sing we Mary's praise;  
 And in strains of glad rejoicing, to the Lord our voices raise.

With a twofold choir repeating Mary's never-dying fame,  
 Let each ear the praises gather which our grateful tongues  
     proclaim.

Judah's ever-glorious daughter—chosen Mother of the Lord—  
 Who, to weak and fallen manhood, all its ancient worth restored.

From the everlasting Father, Gabriel brought the glad decree,  
 That, the Word Divine conceiving, she should set poor sinners  
     free.



Of all virgins pure, the Purest—ever stainless, ever bright,  
Still from grace to grace advancing, fairest Daughter of the  
Light.

Wondrous title—who shall tell it?—whilst the Word Divine  
she bore,  
Though in mother's name rejoicing, virgin purer than before!

By a woman's disobedience, eating the forbidden tree,  
Was the world betrayed and ruined—was by woman's hand  
set free.

*From the Irish by Dr. Potter.*

### THE GOOD BISHOP

ANONYMOUS (Tenth Century)

Before Saint Anne,  
Six were sainted  
Of our holy bishops.  
Like the seven stars  
They shall shine from heaven.  
Purer and brighter  
Is the light of Anno  
Than a hyacinth set in a gold ring!  
This darling man  
We will have for a pattern;  
And those that would grow  
In virtue and trustiness  
Shall dress by him as at a mirror.  
As the sun in the air  
Between earth and heaven  
Glitters to both—  
So went Bishop Anno  
Between God and man.  
Such was his virtue in the palace  
That the emperor obeyed him;  
He behaved with honor to both sides  
And was counted among the first barons.  
In his gestures at worship  
He was awful as an angel.

Many a man knew his goodness.  
 Hear what were his manners—  
 His words were frank and open;  
 He spoke truth, fearing no man;  
 Like a lamb he sat among princes;  
 Like a lamb he walked among the people;  
 To the unruly he was sharp;  
 To the gentle he was mild;  
 Widows and orphans praised him always.  
 Preaching and praying  
 No one could do better.  
 Happy was Cologne  
 To be worthy of such a bishop!  
*From the German by William Taylor.*

## THE CHRIST-CHILD

SAINT GREGORY OF NAREK (951-1011)

The lips of the Christ-child are like to twin leaves;  
 They let roses fall when He smiles tenderly.  
 The tears of the Christ-child are pearls when he grieves;  
 The eyes of the Christ-child are deep as the sea.  
 Like pomegranate grains are the dimples He hath,  
 And clustering lilies spring up in His path.  
*From the Armenian by Alice Stone Blackwell.*

## DEUS MEUS

MAEL-ISU (Died in 1038)

*Deus meus adjuva me,*  
 Give me Thy love, O Christ, I pray.  
 Give me Thy love, O Christ, I pray.  
*Deus meus adjuva me.*

*In meum cor ut sanum sit,*  
 Pour, loving King, Thy love in it;  
 Pour, loving King, Thy love in it;  
*In meum cor ut sanum sit.*

*Domine, da ut peto a Te,*  
 A pure bright sun give Thou today,  
 A pure bright sun give Thou today,  
*Domine, da ut peto a Te.*

*Hanc spero rem et quaero quam*  
 Thy love to have where'er I am,  
 Thy love to have where'er I am,  
*Hanc spero rem et quaero quam.*

*Tuum amorem sicut vis*  
 Give to me swiftly, strongly, this,  
 Give to me swiftly, strongly, this,  
*Tuum amorem sicut vis.*

*Quaero, postulo, peto a Te.*  
 That I in heaven, dear Christ, may stay,  
 That I in heaven, dear Christ, may stay,  
*Quaero, postulo, peto a Te.*

*Domine, Domine, exaudi me*  
 Fill my soul, Lord, with Thy love's ray,  
 Fill my soul, Lord, with Thy love's ray,  
*Domine, Domine, exaudi me.*  
*Deus meus adjuva me.*  
*Deus meus adjuva me.*

*From the Irish by George Sigerson.*

## VICTIMÆ PASCHALI LAUDES

WIFO (Died 1048)

Now comes the Paschal Victim bringing  
 Sacrifice, while praises singing,  
 Christians saved through His redeeming,  
 See the Lamb with lifeblood streaming,—  
 Christ through Calvary's dread reviling  
 God and sinners reconciling.  
 Life and Death by dire contending  
 Brought man's doom to gracious ending.  
 Answer, Mary: what glad warning  
 Met thee on thy way that morning?

Lo! I saw where through night glooming  
 Christ had risen from His entombing.  
 Angels then the truth attesting,  
 And the cloths the Lord investing.  
 Christ arisen, new hope bestowing,  
 Back to Galilee is going.  
 Drawn from death by fond affection,  
 Well we know Christ's Resurrection:  
 Victor-King from grave emerging,  
 Hear the prayers our hearts are urging.

*From the Latin by Charles Kent.*

## TO OUR LORD IN THE SACRAMENT

SAINT ANSELM (1033-1109)

Hail! Christ's pure Body—born of the Holy Virgin—  
 Living flesh, and true Man, and perfect Godhead!  
 Hail! Fount of health, of life—the Way, the world's redemption—  
 Thy mighty right hand free us from all evil!

Hail! Christ's pure Blood. Hail! hallowed Draught of Heaven,  
 Life-giving Wave that cleanseth all offenses!  
 From Christ's own Heart—while on the Cross He dieth—  
 Thou gushest forth! O, hail! Fount of salvation!  
*From the Latin by Romano Rios, O.S.B.*

## THE BELL OF THE HERMITAGE

ANONYMOUS

Sweet little bell  
 That is struck in the windy night,  
 I had liefer go to a tryst with thee  
 Than to a tryst with a foolish woman.  
*From the Old Irish.*

## DEUS IMMENSA TRINITAS

FROM *The Mozarabic Breviary*

O Glorious Immensity  
And One eternal Trinity,  
Father and Comforter and Word,  
Of all that is, unconquered Lord.

The Saint, for whom our chants of praise  
Consenting on this feast we raise,  
With princely guerdons Thou didst bless;  
Thy crown, Thy palm, Thy happiness.

In tortures great and cruel pain  
Thou didst with Thy right hand sustain  
Thy servant who with steadfast heart  
Bore the tormentor's every art.

Thy gracious ear, O Christ divine,  
Unto Thy servant's prayer incline,  
To whom Thy fairest gifts are given  
Within the glorious halls of heaven.

Thee Prince of Princes we proclaim,  
The King that bear'st the mystic Name;  
Blot out in Thy great love, we pray,  
The sins that mar this holy day.

That so when Thou shalt come again,  
O Christ, in light on earth to reign,  
Led by Thy martyr, we may dare  
To rise to meet Thee in the air.

To God the Father glory be,  
And God the Son eternally,  
With God the Holy Paraclete  
Through endless ages, as is meet.

*From the Latin by Alan G. McDougall.*

## TO GABRIEL OF THE ANNUNCIATION

PETER ABELARD (1079-1142)

On with thine embassy;  
Say AVE! say ALL HAIL!  
Say THE LORD IS WITH THEE!  
And, that thou mayst avail,  
Say too the words FEAR NOT!

Virginal Lily, nod  
Gently thy jewelled brow  
In the soft breath of God;  
Chastely thou'lt keep thy vow  
With never stain or spot.

Heareth She, and believes!  
Now is the message done;  
Credits the word, conceives,  
Brings forth her only Son,  
Marvellous in emprise;

Jesus the Counsellor  
Unto the sons of men,  
Man-God who shall restore  
Unto the earth again  
Peace by His sacrifice!

Who shall blot out our sin  
With His almighty hand,  
Bidding us enter in  
Unto the fatherland  
Over the starry skies!

*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## JESU DULCIS

SAINT BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX (1090-1153)

Jesus, sweet is love of Thee  
Nor may nothing so sweet be;  
Nought that man may think or see  
Can have sweetness near Thee.

Jesus, no song may be sweeter  
Nor thought in heart blissfuller,  
Nought may be felt lightsomer  
Than Thou, so sweet a Lover.

Jesus, Thy love was to us so free  
That it from heaven brought Thee;  
For love full dear Thou boughtest me,  
For love Thou hung on Roode-tree.

Jesus, for us Thou hung on Rood,  
For love Thou gave Thy heart's blood;  
Love Thee made our soule's food,  
Thy love us brought to alle good.

Jesus, my Lover, Thou art so free  
That all Thou diddest for love of me.  
What shall I for that yelde Thee?  
Thou askest but the love of me.

Jesus my Dear, my Love, my Light,  
I will Thee love and that is right;  
Make me Thee love with all my might  
And for Thee mourn both day and night.

Jesus, forsooth there is no thing  
In all this world of such liking  
That knows so much of love-longing  
As Thou, Jesus, my Dear Sweeting.

Jesus, Thy love is sweet and strong.  
All my life for Thee I long.  
Teach me, Lord, Thy love song,  
With sweet tears ever among.

Jesus, look Thou pity me.  
When shall my soul come to Thee?  
How long shall it here be  
Where I can not my Lover see?

Jesus Lord, my Sweeting,  
Hold me ever in Thy keeping:  
Make of me Thy darling  
That I Thee love over all thing.

*Extract from the Vernon MS. fol.cv.b.*

## THY KINGDOM COME

SAINT BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX

Thou hope of all the lowly!  
To thirsting souls how kind!  
Gracious to all who seek Thee,  
Oh, what to those who find!

My tongue but lisps Thy praises,  
Yet praise be my employ;  
Love makes me bold to praise Thee,  
For Thou art all my joy.

In Thee my soul delighting,  
Findeth her only rest;  
And so in Thee confiding,  
May all the world be blest!

Dwell with us, and our darkness  
Will flee before Thy light;  
Scatter the world's deep midnight,  
And fill it with delight.

O all mankind! behold Him,  
And seek His love to know;  
And let your hearts, in seeking,  
Be fired with love and glow!

O come, O come, great Monarch!  
Eternal glory Thine;  
The longing world waits for Thee:  
Arise, arise and shine!

*Anonymous Translation from the Latin.*



## THE ASSUMPTION

SAINT NERSES (1098-1173)

Unsullied temple, heavenly light enshrining,  
God's Mother true, and still a stainless Maiden;  
Prophets of old prefigured and foretold thee:  
The Tree of Life in God's fair garden planted.  
In Abraham's tent was heard the glad tidings  
From God's own Word thy motherhood foretelling.  
Hail bush of Moses unconsumed by burning!  
Hail golden vessel filled with heavenly Manna!  
Hail Gideon's Fleece, the gentle dew containing!  
Isaias sang of thee, the Maid conceiving;  
The lightsome cloud, the book made fast with sealing.  
Ezechiel saw the portal barred and bolted;  
Daniel, the mount whence the great stone was taken!  
*From the Armenian by W. H. Kent, O.S.C.*

From the MARIALE

BERNARD OF MORLAS (About 1140)

Every day  
To Mary pay,  
Soul, thy tribute praises high.  
All her glory,  
All her story  
Celebrate and magnify.  
Contemplate  
Her lofty state,  
Thyself with lowly awe possessed.  
Mother hail her,  
Neither fail her  
To salute as Virgin Blest.  
Oh, adore her  
And implore her  
Thee from sin to liberate.  
Her to aid thee  
When invade thee

Passion's whirlwinds, supplicate.  
By this maiden  
Bounty-laden  
God to earth did once incline.  
Queen of Heaven,  
She hath given  
To her children grace divine.  
Eve's offending  
Far descending  
Barred the Gate of Paradise.  
Mary's credence  
And obedience  
Ope the portals of the skies.  
'Twas by reason  
Of Eve's treason  
Sentence stern on man was passed;  
By her holy  
Hearkening lowly  
Mary leads him home at last.  
*Anonymous Translation from the Latin.*

## JERUSALEM THE GOLDEN

BERNARD OF MORLAS

Jerusalem the Golden  
With milk and honey blest,  
Beneath thy contemplation  
Sink heart and voice opprest;  
I know not, oh, I know not,  
What social joys are there,  
What radiancy of glory,  
What light beyond compare.

They stand, those walls of Zion,  
All jubilant with song,  
And bright with many an angel,  
And all the martyr throng;

The Prince is ever in them,  
The daylight is serene;  
The pastures of the blest  
Are decked in glorious sheen.

There is the throne of David;  
And there, from care released,  
The song of them that triumph,  
The shout of them that feast;  
And they, who with their Leader  
Have conquered in the fight  
Forever and forever  
Are clad in robes of white.

O sweet and blessed country,  
Shall I e'er see thy face?

O sweet and blessed country,  
Shall I e'er win thy grace?

Exult, O dust and ashes:

The Lord shall be thy part;  
His only, His forever,  
Thou shalt be and thou art!

*Anonymous Translation from the Latin.*

### CRUSADERS' SONG

From the *Chronicle of The Dukes of Normandy* (1145)

Take the good and cast the evil,  
Listen, people to my song,  
For 'tis God for whom I'm speaking  
To the valiant and the strong.  
Take the Cross, the Cross He died on,  
Oh, repay Him as ye may:  
For by dying He redeemed us,  
Can we give Him less today?

Counts and princes they may spoil us,  
But their spoiling stays at death;  
What the treasures of their hoarding  
When they give their final breath?

Better far to up and rally  
In the good cause I proclaim;  
Where at death are earthly honors?  
Lost forever, lost in shame.

Cowards! spending time and labor  
For your bodies, for a wage;  
All shall pass and all shall wither  
Soon the youth shall turn to age.  
But the guerdons of true virtue  
Oh, they live forever more,  
Oh, the bitterness of losing  
Of their everlasting store!

He to whom the Light is given,  
He will up for Holy Land  
At the Day of Judgment scathless  
When the good from evil stand.  
When the world shall mighty tremble  
Oh, that soul shall fearless be,  
Quailing never such before Him  
Coming in His majesty!

Help me, God, in this my pleading!  
Tardy have we been to free  
That Thy Cross and that Thy country  
Where the Infidels mock Thee.  
'Tis our sins that have delayed us  
Let us cast them and be free,  
Leaving everything behind us,  
Finding Paradise with Thee.

Such an one will all men honor,  
If returning God decrees,  
Sweet in absence is his country,  
Sweeter if once home he sees.  
Living still his lovely lady  
As he left her hardly won,  
Oh, he jousts for her sweet favor  
Now his task for God is done.

*Envoy:*

O my good knights, may God keep you  
 Whom I've loved so evermore,  
 That in loving you I've almost  
 Oft forgot my God of yore!

*From the Old French by Walter Clifford Meller.*

## THE GOLDEN SEQUENCE

INNOCENT III (1161-1216)

Come, Thou Holy Spirit, come,  
 And from Thy celestial home  
     Shed a ray of light divine;  
 Come, Thou Father of the poor,  
 Come, Thou source of all our store,  
     Come, within our bosoms shine.

Heal our wounds; our strength renew;  
 On our dryness pour Thy dew;  
     Wash the stains of guilt away;  
 Bend the stubborn heart and will;  
 Melt the frozen, warm the chill;  
     Guide the steps that go astray.

*Anonymous Translation from the Latin.*

## STABAT MATER DOLOROSA

Ascribed to INNOCENT III (1161-1216) and  
 JACOPONE DA TODI (1230-1306)

Stood the Mother in her anguish  
 By the Cross whereon did languish,  
     Clenched with nails, her Son and Lord;  
 While her spirit's desolation,  
 Sorrowing and lamentation  
     Felt the piercing of the sword.

Oh, how mournful and distressed  
Stood she there, who was the Blessèd  
Mother of the Promised One;  
And her weeping—and her grieving!  
And her trembling at perceiving  
There her First-Born's Passion!

Who is he whose eyes are tearless,  
Witnessing Christ's Mother peerless,  
Dolorous and so alone?  
Who is he who would not share her  
Mother pangs, such griefs prepare her  
As she stands and mourns her Own?

For the sins of generations  
Christ she sees mid flagellations,  
And the pains He must endure;  
Sees the Son her breast did cherish  
Desolate and doomed to perish,  
Giving up His spirit pure.

Mother—source of love's affection!  
Let me share in thy abjection,  
Let my tears be joined to thine!  
Set my heart aglow with burning  
Unto Christ my God in yearning  
So to calm thy breast benign!

Blessèd Mother, this, oh, fashion  
That the wounds of Cross and Passion  
Be fixed firmly on my heart;  
That the scars thy Son is bearing  
Find me worthily preparing  
To assume an humble part.

Weeping with thee in affliction  
At the direful crucifixion  
All the days I live below,  
'Neath the Cross with thee in sorrow  
Portion of thy grief to borrow  
In the cataclysmic blow.

Virgin of all Virgins brightest,  
 Grant the plea thou never slightest—  
     Let me stand with thee and weep;  
 Grant me Christ to bear as mourner—  
 In His sufferings, sojourner—  
     Impress of His wounds to keep!

Scars like His for my salvation—  
 Crosses for inebriation  
     In thy Son, my Jesus' love—  
 Flamed amid the radiance splendid,  
 Let me be by thee defended  
     On that Judgment Day above!

May I, by the Cross protected,  
 Through the death of Christ elected,  
     Be anointed unto grace;  
 When the body's day is ended  
 Be my soul by thee attended.  
     To the Paradisial place!

*From the Latin by Thomas Walsh.*

### From THE LIFE OF SAN MILLAN

GONZALO DE BERCIO (1180-1246)

He walked those mountains wild, and lived within that nook  
 For forty years and more, nor ever comfort took  
 Of offered food or alms or human speech or look;  
 No other saint in Spain did such a penance brook.  
 For many a painful year he passed the seasons there  
 And many a night consumed in penitence and prayer—  
 In solitude and cold, with want and evil fare,  
 His thoughts to God resigned and free from human care.  
 Oh, sacred is the place, the fountain and the hill,  
 The rocks where he reposed in meditation still,  
 The solitary shades through which he roved at will;  
 His presence all that place with sanctity did fill.

*From the Spanish by Hookham Frere.*

## SAN MIGUEL DE LA TUMBA

GONZALO DE BERCEO

San Miguel de la Tumba is a convent vast and wide;  
The sea encircles it around, and groans on every side;  
It is a wild and dangerous place, and many woes betide  
The monks who in that burial place in penitence abide.  
Within those dark monastic walls, amid the ocean flood,  
Of pious fasting monks there dwelt a holy brotherhood;  
To the Madonna's glory there an altar high was placed  
And a rich and costly image the sacred altar graced.  
Exalted high upon a throne, the Virgin Mother smiled,  
And as the custom is, she held within her arms the Child;  
The kings and wisemen of the East were kneeling by her side;  
Attended was she like a queen whom God had sanctified.

Descending low before her face a screen of feathers hung,—  
A *moscader* or fan for flies, 'tis called in vulgar tongue;  
From the feathers of the peacock's wing 'twas fashioned bright  
and fair,  
And glistened like the heaven above when all its stars are there.  
It chanced that for the people's sins, fell lightning's blasting  
stroke;  
Forth from all four sacred walls the flames consuming broke;  
The sacred robes were all consumed, missal and holy book;  
And hardly with their lives the monks their crumbling walls  
forsook.

But though the desolating flame raged fearfully and wild,  
It did not reach the Virgin Queen, it did not reach the Child;  
It did not reach the feathery screen before her face that shone,  
Nor injured in a farthing's worth the image or the throne.  
The image it did not consume, it did not burn the screen;  
Even in the value of a hair they were not hurt, I ween;  
Not even the smoke did reach them, nor injure more the shrine  
Than the bishop, hight Don Tello, has been hurt by hand of  
mine.

*From the Spanish by H. W. Longfellow.*



## THE SONG OF THE CREATURES

SAINT FRANCIS OF ASSISI (1182-1226)

O most high, almighty, good Lord God, to Thee belong praise,  
glory, honor and all blessing!

Praised be my Lord God with all His creatures, and especially  
our brother the sun, who brings us the day and who brings  
us the light; fair is he and shines with very great splendor;  
O Lord, he signifies to us Thee!

Praised be my Lord for our sister the moon, and for the stars,  
the which He has set clear and lovely in heaven.

Praised be my Lord for our brother the wind, and for air and  
cloud calms and all weather by which Thou upholdest life in  
all creatures—

Praised be my Lord for all those who pardon one another, for  
His love's sake, and who endure weakness and tribulation;  
blessèd are they who peaceably shall endure. For Thou, O  
Most Highest, shalt give them a crown!

Praised be my Lord for our sister, the death of the body, from  
which no man escapeth. Woe to him who dieth in mortal  
sin! Blessèd are they who are found walking by Thy most  
holy will, for the second death shall have no power to do  
them harm.

Praise ye and bless the Lord, and give thanks unto Him and  
serve Him with great humility.

*From the Italian by Matthew Arnold.*

## OF ORDER IN OUR LORD CHRIST

SAINT FRANCIS OF ASSISI

Set love in order, thou that lovest Me,  
Never was virtue out of order found;  
And though I fill thy heart desirously,  
By thine own virtue I must keep My ground;  
When to My love thou dost bring charity,  
Even she must come with order girt and gowned  
Look how the trees are bound

To order, bearing fruit;  
 And by one thing compute  
 In all things earthly order's grace and gain.

All earthly things I had the making of  
 Were numbered and were measured then by Me;  
 And each was ordered to its end by Love,  
 Each kept, through order, clean for ministry.  
 Charity most of all, when known enough,  
 Is of her very nature orderly.  
 Lo, now! what heat in thee,  
 Soul, can have bred this rout?  
 Thou put'st all order out,  
 Even this love's heat must be its curb and rein.

*From the Italian by Dante Gabriel Rossetti.*

## DEATH-BED HYMN OF SAINT ANTHONY OF PADUA

(1195-1231)

O glorious Lady of the Light  
 Whose rays all other stars eclipse;  
 'Twas thine to give thy breast-milk white  
 To thy Creator's lips;

What Eve's sad penalties had cost  
 Thy fertile womb in full would pay;  
 To exiles mid the star-paths lost  
 Thy Heavenly Window lights the way.

Thou Threshold of the Highest King,—  
 Thou Gateway of a noontide flame!  
 In her, Life's Virgin heralding,  
 O ye, redeemed, acclaim!

Glory, Thou Sovereign Lord, to Thee  
 Whom spotless birth to earth did lend,—  
 Father and Holy Spirit, Three—  
 Through ages without end!

*From the Latin by Thomas Walsh.*

## LUX ADVENIT VENERANDA

ADAM DE ST. VICTOR (Later Twelfth Century)

Thou whose prayer doth vice destroy,  
 Thou whose name brings only joy,  
 Thou whose perfume shames the rose,  
 Thou whose lip with nectar flows  
     Sweeter than the honeycomb;  
 Redder than the rose art thou,  
 Whiter than the falling snow,  
 Dewier than the rose dew-strewn,  
 Brighter than the splendorous moon  
     Shinest thou in heaven's dome.  
 Empress of the host supernal,  
 Victress over foes infernal,  
 Pathway leading up to heaven  
 To be followed as 'twas given;  
 Call them back who far have wandered,  
 And, recalled, what they have squandered—  
     Show them how it may be won!  
 To thy clients thee addressing  
 Grant in fullness every blessing;  
 Nor the lowly sinner spurning,  
 But his pleading heart discerning;  
 And thus all who feel their weakness  
 And beseech thy loving meekness,  
     Place before thy pardoning Son!

*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## HOURS OF THE PASSION

WILLIAM OF SHOREHAM (Latter Half of the Twelfth Century)

At Prime Jesus was y-led  
     Tofore Sir Pilate,  
 There witnesses false and fele  
 Belowen Him for hate.  
 They to-stake His sweet head  
 With one thornen crown;  
 To Calvary His cross He bear  
 Well reulichy out of the town.

On cross y-nailed was Jesus  
At Sixten tide;  
Strong thieves hangen they on  
Either half His side.  
In His pine His strong thirst  
Staunched they with gall,  
So that God's holy Lamb  
Of sin wash us all.  
At Nones Jesus Christ  
Thane hard death deeled;  
He cried Eloi to His Father,  
The soul He gan upyield.  
A Knight with one sharp spear  
Stung Him in the right side.  
The earth shoke, the sun dim become,  
In thare tide.  
Of the cross He was do  
At Evesong's hour;  
The strength left lotede in God  
Of our Saviour.  
Such death He under-yede  
Of life the medecine,  
Alas, He was y-laid adown  
The crown of bliss in pine.  
At Compline it was y-bore  
To the burying,  
That noble corpse of Jesus Christ.  
Hope of lives coming,  
Well richly it was anoint,  
Fulfilled His holy book;  
I bid, Lord, Thy passion  
To mine mend look.

## THE RUNE OF HOSPITALITY

I saw a stranger yestereen,  
I put food in the eating-place,  
Drink in the drinking-place,  
Music in the listening-place,  
And in the blessed name of the Triune

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

He blessed myself and my house,  
 My cattle and my dear ones,  
 And the lark said in her song,  
 Often, often, often  
 Goes the Christ in the stranger's guise.  
 Often, often, often  
 Goes the Christ in the stranger's guise.  
*From the Gaelic.*

## THE VISION OF MAC CONGLINNE

(Twelfth Century)

In a slumber visional  
 Wonders apparitional  
     Sudden shone on me;  
 Was it not a miracle?  
 Built of lard, a coracle  
     Swam a sweet milk sea.

. . . . .

Ramparts rose of custard all  
 Where a castle mustered all  
     Forces o'er the lake;  
 Butter was the bridge of it,  
 Wheaten meal the ridge of it,  
     Bacon every stake.

. . . . .

Old cheese-columns happily,  
 Pork that pillared sappily,  
     Raised their heads aloof;  
 While curd-rafters mellowly  
 Crossing cream-beams yellowly  
     Held aloft the roof.

*From the Old Irish by George Sigerson.*

## THE LAND OF COKAIGNE

English Folk Poetry (Later Thirteenth Century)

Up a river of sweet milk,  
 Where is plenty great of silk,  
 When the summer's day is hot,  
 The young nunnes taketh a boat  
 And doth ham forth in that rivere  
 Both with oares and with steere.

. . . . .

There is a well fair Abbey  
 Of white monks and of grey:  
 There beth bowrs and halls;  
 All of pasties beth the walls;  
 Of flesh, of fish, and a rich meat  
 The likefullest that man may eat;  
 Flouren cakes beth the shingles all  
 Of church, cloister, bowrs and hall;  
 The pinnes beth fat puddings  
 Rich meat to princes and kings.

## DIES IRÆ

*The Requiem Sequence* (Thirteenth Century)

Day of wrath, that day of burning  
 All shall melt, to ashes turning,  
 All foretold by seers discerning.

Oh, what fear it shall engender  
 When the Judge shall come in splendor,  
 Strict to mark and just to render!

Trumpet-scattered sound of wonder,  
 Rending sepulchres asunder  
 Shall resistless summons thunder.

All aghast then Death shall shiver  
And great nature's frame shall quiver  
When the graves their dead deliver.

Think, O Jesus, for what reason  
Thou enduredest earth's spite and treason,  
Nor me lose in that dread season!

Seeking me Thy worn feet hasted,  
On the cross Thy soul death tasted,  
Let such labor not be wasted.

Righteous Judge of retribution,  
Grant me perfect absolution  
Ere that day of execution!

Culprit-like, I—heart all broken,  
On my cheek shame's crimson token—  
Plead the pardoning word be spoken.

Mid the sheep a place decide me,  
And from goats on left divide me,  
Standing on the right beside Thee.

When the accursed away are driven  
To eternal burnings given,  
Call me with the Blest to heaven.

I beseech Thee, prostrate lying,  
Heart as ashes, contrite, sighing,  
Care for me when I am dying.

On that awful day of story,  
When man, rising, stands before Thee,  
Spare the culprit, God of Glory!

*From the Latin by Abraham Coles.*

## WELCOME YULE

Welcome be Thou, Heavenly King,  
Welcome born in on morning,  
Welcome for Him we shall syng,  
Welcome Yule!

Welcome be ye, Steven and John,  
Welcome Innocents everyone,  
Welcome Thomas Martyr on,  
Welcome Yule!

Welcome be ye, Good New Year,  
Welcome Twelfth Day both infer,  
Welcome Saintes loved and dear,  
Welcome Yule!

Welcome be ye Candelmasse  
Welcome be ye Queen of Bliss,  
Welcome both to more and less,  
Welcome Yule!

Welcome be ye that are here,  
Welcome alle and make good cheer,  
Welcome alle another year,  
Welcome Yule!

## THE BASQUE SONG

ANONYMOUS (Thirteenth Century)

O little lark, you need not fly  
To seek your Master in the sky.  
He's near our native sod.  
    Why should you sing aloft, apart?  
    Sing to the Heaven of my heart,  
In me, in me, in me is God.

O travellers, passing in your car,  
Ye pity me, who come from far  
On dusty feet, rough shod.  
    You cannot guess, you cannot know,  
    Upon what wings of joy I go  
Who travel home with God.



## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Ships bring from far your curious care.  
 Earth's richest morsels are your share,  
 And prize of gun and rod.

At richer boards I take my seat,  
 Have dainties angels may not eat.  
 In me, in me, in me is God.

O little lark, sing loud and long  
 To Him who gave you flight and song,  
 And me a heart of flame.

He loveth them of low degree,  
 And He hath magnified me,  
 And Holy, Holy, Holy is His name.

*Anonymous Translation from the Basque.*

## THE CRUSADE

RINALDO D'AQUINO (About 1200-1240)

Never can I forget my woe,  
 And comfort naught avails;  
 The ships are in the port below,  
 Waiting to hoist their sails.  
 The men are all for sailing  
 To lands beyond the sea,  
 And I alone am wailing,  
 What will become of me?

The Cross that saves all living  
 Has set my steps astray;  
 The Cross such grief is giving,  
 To God I cannot pray.  
 O Cross of pilgrim faring,  
 What of my lonely strife!  
 The grief my heart is bearing  
 Will waste away my life.

*From the Italian by Moira O'Neill*

## PRAYER

(Thirteenth Century)

Spirit of Christ my sanctification;  
Body of Christ be mine to save;  
Blood of Christ my inebriation;  
Ooze from Christ's side be mine to lave;  
Passion of Christ my consolation;  
O gentle Jesus, aid provide  
And in Thy wounds so let me hide  
That from Thee never shall I go.  
Defend me from the evil foe,  
And call me in the hour of death  
And take to Thee my final breath;  
So I may join Thy Chosen then,  
And age on ages sing Amen.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## IN THE HEART OF JESUS

MUIREADACH O'DALY—ALBANACH (About 1215)

That in Jesus' heart should be  
One like me is marvellous;  
Sin has made my life a loss,  
But His Cross shall speak for us.

As of old, O Jesus sweet,  
Bless my feet and hands Thine own;  
Of Thy bounty, bless to good  
These my blood and flesh and bone.

Never now I keep from ill  
Since my body will take part;  
Make it hallowed by Thy love  
From above, in head and heart.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Sweet and Great One, grant relief,  
 All my grief take quite away;  
 So that ere my life be spent  
 Thou'lt have sent and cleared my way.  
*From the Old Irish by George Sigerson.*

## ADESTES FIDELES

Ascribed to SAINT BONAVENTURE (1221-1274)

O come, all ye faithful,  
 Joyful and triumphant,  
 O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem;  
 Come and behold Him  
 Born, the King of Angels;  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him, Christ the Lord.

God of God,  
 Light of Light,  
 Lo, He abhors not the Virgin's womb!  
 Very God,  
 Begotten not created;  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him, Christ the Lord.

Sing, choirs of angels;  
 Sing in exultation,  
 Sing, all ye citizens of Heaven above;  
 "Glory to God,  
 All glory in the highest!"  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him,  
 O come, let us adore Him, Christ the Lord.

Yea, Lord, we greet Thee,  
 Born this happy morning;  
 Jesu, to Thee be glory given;

Word of the Father  
Now in flesh appearing,  
O come, let us adore Him,  
O come, let us adore Him,  
O come, let us adore Him, Christ the Lord.  
*From the Latin by Frederick Oakeley.*

## ADORO TE DEVOTE

SAINT THOMAS AQUINAS (1225-1274)

O Godhead hid, devoutly I adore Thee,  
Who truly art within the forms before me;  
To Thee my heart I bow with bended knee,  
As failing quite in contemplating Thee.  
Sight, touch and taste in Thee are each deceived;  
The ear alone most safely is believed;  
I believe all the Son of God has spoken;  
Than Truth's own word there is no truer token.  
God only on the Cross lay hid from view,  
But here lies hid at once the Manhood too;  
And I, in both professing my belief,  
Make the same prayer as the repentant thief.  
Thy wounds, as Thomas saw, I do not see,  
Yet Thee confess my Lord and God to be.  
Make me believe Thee ever more and more,  
In Thee my hope, in Thee my love to store.  
O thou Memorial of Our Lord's own dying,  
O living Bread to mortals life supplying,  
Make thou my soul henceforth on thee to live,  
Ever a taste of heavenly sweetness give!  
O loving pelican, O Jesu Lord,  
Unclean I am, but cleanse me in Thy blood;  
Of which a single drop, for sinners spilt,  
Can purge the universe from all its guilt.  
Jesu, whom for the present veiled I see,  
What I so thirst for, oh, vouchsafe to me:  
That I may see Thy countenance unfolding  
And may be blest Thy glory in beholding!  
*From the Latin by Dom F. Cabrol, O.S.B.*

## HYMN

SAINT THOMAS AQUINAS

Sing, my tongue, the Saviour's glory,  
Of His flesh the mystery sing;  
Of the blood, all price excelling,  
Shed by our Immortal King.  
Destined for the world's redemption  
From a noble womb to spring.

Of a pure and spotless Virgin  
Born for us on earth below,  
He, as Man with man conversing,  
Stayed the seeds of truth to sow;  
Then He closed in solemn order  
Wondrously His life of woe.

On the night of that Last Supper  
Seated with His chosen band,  
He the paschal victim eating,  
First fulfils the Law's command;  
Then as food to all His brethren  
Gives Himself with His own Hand.

Word made flesh, the bread of nature  
By His word to Flesh He turns;  
Wine into His blood He changes:—  
What though sense no change discerns,  
Only be the heart in earnest,  
Faith her lesson quickly learns.

Down in adoration falling,  
Lo! the Sacred Host we hail;  
Lo! o'er ancient forms departing,  
Newer rites of grace prevail;  
Faith for all defects supplying,  
Where the feeble senses fail.

To the Everlasting Father,  
 And the Son who reigns on high,  
 With the Holy Ghost proceeding  
 Forth from each eternally,  
 Be salvation, honor, blessing,  
 Might and endless majesty!  
*Anonymous Translation from the Latin.*

## LATIN LULLABY

(Thirteenth Century)

Dormi, Jesu, mater ridet  
 Quae tam dulcem somnum videt,  
 Dormi, Jesu blandule.  
 Si non dormis mater plorat,  
 Inter fila cantans orat:  
 Blande veni somnule.

Slumber, Jesu, o'er Thy dreaming  
 Here Thy mother's smile is beaming,  
 Slumber, Jesu fair to see.  
 She will grieve if Thou art waking  
 And her distaff croon is making:  
 "Gentle dreams, steal over Thee."  
*Version of Garrett Strange.*

## STABAT MATER SPECIOSA

Ascribed to FRA JACOPONE DA TODI (About 1228-1306)

Stood the lovely Mother smiling  
 By the Manger where beguiling  
 Lay her little one at rest;  
 All her soul its gladness voicing,  
 As the gleam of her rejoicing  
 Swept across her gentle breast.  
 Oh, how joyous she, the Blessèd

And Immaculate, caressèd  
Him that was her only Son!  
How her heart exulted for Him—  
How she bent enraptured o'er Him,  
Born of her the Holy One!  
Who is there that contemplating  
Christ's own Mother jubilating  
Would not share in such a joy?  
Who beholding could be other  
Than entranced with Christ's own Mother  
Fondling her Immortal Boy?  
Through the sins of man, His creatures,  
She beholds the Christ-Child's features  
'Mid the breathing kine and cold;  
Sees her darling born deploring;  
And the place of His adoring  
But a miserable fold.  
"Born is Christ within a stable!"  
Hark, the joy immensurable  
Heaven's townfolk sing around!  
There anear the Maid the Elder  
Stood in silence and beheld her,  
Wondering with her at the sound.  
Would, O Mother,—Love-Fount tender!—  
Thou to me wouldst ardor render  
So my breast might glow as thine!  
Till my heart for love inflaming  
Might be also made unblaming  
For His gentle head divine.  
Blessèd Mother, thou art playing  
Just as though no wounds are staying  
To be fixed upon thy heart;  
Of thy Son the heaven-descended  
To the Manger unattended—  
Of His sorrows grant me part!  
Grant me all my life's full measure  
Jesukin that I may treasure,  
Gladly on my breast to strain;  
Fervor like to thine to fill me,  
Grant thine Infant's arms to thrill me  
While in exile I remain!

Virgin of all Virgins Fairest,—  
 Nay, withhold not Him thou bearest,—  
     Let thy Babe of Paradise  
 By my arms be soft surrounded—  
 Him—whose birth hath Death confounded  
     At the Final Sacrifice!  
 Grant, as thine, to slake my yearning  
 With thy Child in rapture turning  
     In the joyful surge of grace;  
 All inflamed and love-enkindled—  
 Every mortal impulse dwindled—  
     Let me share in such embrace.  
 Hark ye, all ye Manger-lovers,  
 Shepherds leave your watchful covers—  
     Join the Voices of the Night!  
 He in taking birth hath heard you;  
 Chant, and with His Chosen, gird you  
     For the Fatherland of Light!  
 When thy Son hath ta'en and healed me  
 And the Word of God doth shield me,  
     Grant I be confirmed in Grace!  
 When my body's life is ended,  
 Be my soul by thee attended  
     To the Vision of His Face!  
         *From the Latin by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE LITTLE ANGELS

FRA JACOPONE DA TODI

The little angels join their hands  
     And dance in holy ring.  
     Love-songs they're whispering,  
 The little angel bands.  
  
 Good men and bad they call and greet;  
     High glory doffs its crown,  
     And has come down,  
 Low lies there at your feet.



## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Now, shamefaced boors, why keep  
 Ye back? Show courtesie.  
 Hasten and ye will see  
 The little Jesus sleep.

The earth and all the skiey space  
 Break into flowery smiles,  
 So draws and so beguiles  
 The sweetness of His face.  
*From the Italian by Anne Macdonell.*

## THE HIGHEST WISDOM

FRA JACOPONE DA TODI

Wisdom 'tis and Courtesy,  
 Crazy for Jesus Christ to be.

No such learning can be found  
 In Paris, nor the world around;  
 In this folly to abound  
 Is the best philosophy.

Who by Christ is all possessed,  
 Seems afflicted and distressed,  
 Yet is Master of the best  
 In Science and Theology.

Who for Christ is all distraught,  
 Gives his wits, men say, for naught;  
 Those whom Love hath never taught,  
 Deem he erreth utterly.

He who enters in this school,  
 Learns a new and wondrous rule,—  
 "Who hath never been a fool,  
 Wisdom's scholar cannot be."

He who enters on this dance,  
 Enters Love's unvalled expanse;  
 Those who mock and look askance,  
 Should do penance certainly.

He that worldly praise achieves,  
Jesus Christ his Saviour grieves,  
Who Himself, between two thieves,  
On the Cross hung patiently.

He that seeks for shame and pain,  
Shall his heart's desire attain;  
All Bologna's lore were vain,  
To increase his mastery.

*From the Italian by Mrs. Theodore Beck.*

## OF IMPATIENCE WHICH BRINGS ALL OUR GAINS TO NOTHING

FRA JACOPONE DA TODI

I labored long, I strove with might and main;  
And yet I cannot keep the good I gain.

Yea, I have been a monk full many a year,  
Have suffered much, and wandered far and near,  
Have sought and found—yet held not—till I fear  
That nothing can I show for all my pain.

In calm retreats my truest joy I found;  
I strove in prayer, with no uncertain sound;  
I fed the poor for many miles around;  
In sickness, very patient have I lain.

In uttermost obedience did I dwell,  
In suffering and poverty as well;  
Yea, I was chaste and happy in my cell,  
So far as my poor powers could attain.

Famished and weak, I fasted many a day;  
Dried up by heat and pinched by cold I lay;  
I was a pilgrim on a weary way,  
Or so it seemed, in sunshine and in rain.

To pray, I daily rose before the sun;  
 Mass did I hear before the dark was done;  
 To tierce and nones and vespers would I run,  
 And after compine, still to watch was fain.

And then was said to me a scornful word!—  
 Deep in my heart the poisoned arrow stirred—  
 At once my tongue was ready when I heard,  
 With fierce and burning fury to complain.

Now see how great and wealthy I must be!  
 I heap my gains for all the world to see;  
 Yet one poor word so fiercely angers me,  
 That I must strive to pardon it in vain!  
*From the Italian by Mrs. Theodore Beck.*

## CHRIST AND HIS MOTHER AT THE CROSS

FRA JACOPONE DA TODI

*Christ:*

Lady, take my broken heart  
 For thine own to share apart.  
 John, belovèd as thou art,  
 Shalt be to thee a son.

John, my mother dear, behold;  
 Take her tenderly and fold  
 In thy pity. She is cold  
 And her heart undone!

*Mary:*

Son, Thy spirit hath gone forth!  
 Son of most stupendous worth!  
 My sight is of its vision dearth  
 And bloodless is my heart!

Hear me, Son most innocent,  
 Son of splendor o'er me spent,  
 Passing to thine element,  
 With darkness for my part;

Son of whiteness and of rose,  
 Son unrivalled as the snows,  
 Son my bosom held so close,—  
 My heart, why hast Thou gone?

Son of beauty and of gold,  
 Son, whose eyes all gladness told,  
 Son, why hath the world so cold,  
 Thee cast scorn upon!

Son so gentle and so meek,  
 Son to all the sad and weak,  
 Oh, how bitterly they wreak  
 Evil on Thy head!

John, my nephew, look and see;  
 Dead thy brother now must be;  
 For I feel the sword through me,  
 As the Prophets said.

Slain are mother here and Son,  
 Stricken by this blow as one,  
 Clapsed in final union  
 On one cross of dread.

*From the Italian by Thomas Walsh.*

## LADY OF HEAVEN

GUITTONE D'AREZZO (1230-1294)

Lady of Heaven, the mother glorified  
 Of glory, which is Jesus,—He whose death  
 Us from the gates of Hell delivereth  
 And our first parents' error puts aside;  
 Behold this earthly Love, how his darts glide  
 How sharpened—to what fate—throughout this earth!  
 Pitiful Mother, partner of our birth,  
 Win these from following where his flight doth guide.

And O, inspire in me that holy love  
 Which leads the soul back to its origin,  
 Till of all other love the link doth fail.  
 This water only can this fire reprove,—  
 Only such cure suffice for suchlike sin;  
 As nail from out a plank is struck by nail.  
*From the Italian by Dante Gabriel Rossetti.*

## DOMINE, QUO VADIS?

ANONYMOUS

Now wend we to the Palmalle—  
*Domine, quo vadis?* men it call,  
 Where Peter met with Jesu  
 And said, "Lord, whither wilt Thou?"  
 Christ answered to Peter tho.  
 "Into Rome," he said, "I go,  
 Eft to die on Rood for thee:  
 Thou dreadest to die, Peter, for me."  
 "Lord," he said, "Mercy I cry,  
 To take my death I am ready."  
 There is a sign of His foot  
 On Marblestone where He stood.  
*From the Old English.*

## OLD ENGLISH CHARM SONG

Hail be thou, holie hearbe,  
 Growing on the ground,  
 All in the Mount Calvary  
 First wert thou found.  
  
 Thou art good for manie a sore,  
 Thou healest manie a wound;  
 In the name of sweete Jesus  
 I take thee from the ground.

## THE TREE OF LOVE

BLESSED RAMON LULL (1235-1315)

The leaves of the Tree of Love are fears and sighs and tears. The sighs are they that issue from the heart of the Lover who is full of love, so that it makes him to sigh for the exceeding great desire that he has for the Belovèd and for the trials which he bears for love's own sake.

The tears of love are the streams that bathe the eyes, flowing therefrom because of love, to make the Lover know the trials, the griefs, the risks and perils that must be his who serves and honors his Belovèd.

And the fears of love are witnesses that tell the sins the Lover has committed against love and the Belovèd.

And the afflictions with which they afflict him when his loving faints.

## THE LOVER AND THE BELOVÈD

BLESSED RAMON LULL

"Say, O Fool, hast thou riches?"

He answered: "I have my Belovèd."

"Hast thou lands, castles, cities, provinces or kingdoms?"

He answered: "I have thoughts of love, and tears, and desires, and trials and griefs, which are better than kingdoms or empire."

"Say, O Fool, which one knows more of love—he that finds joy or he that has trials and grief?"

He answered: "There can be no knowledge in love without one and the other."

"Say, O Fool, wherefore is thy love so great?"

He answered: "Because far and perilous is the journey I must make seeking my Belovèd;

I must seek Him in fullness of faith, and must journey with all speed.

Naught of these can be fulfilled if I have not great love."

"Say, O Fool, what is love?"

He answered: "Love is the combining of thought and action toward one end to which the Lover's will is likewise moved; and the end is that man may serve and honor his Belovèd."

"Think ye now that the Lover's will is in truer harmony with this end when he longs for union with his Belovèd, or when he desires to win for Him many lovers?"

The Lover went one day into a cloister and the monks asked him if he was a religious.

"Yea," he answered, "of the Order of my Belovèd."

What rule dost thou follow?

He answered: "My Belovèd's."

"To whom art thou vowed?"

"To my Belovèd."

*From the Catalan by Garret Strange.*

## THE CARAVAN

HOVHANNES BLOUZ (1250-1326)

Behold, I gathered mine offenses

And wept their weighty pack upon;

The caravan is off for heaven

So I must take them and be gone.

"And whither goest thou so laden?"

The Angel asks me in disdain;

"Dost think with such unwieldy bundle

The mart of Paradise to gain?"

*From the Armenian by Thomas Walsh.*

## SONG

KING DINIS (1261-1325)

Friend and lover mine

—Be God our shield!—

See the flower o' the pine

And fare afield.

Friend and lover, ah me!  
—Be God our shield!—  
See the flower on the tree  
And fare afield.

See the flower o' the pine  
—Be God our shield!—  
Saddle the colt so fine  
And fare afield.

See the flower of the tree  
—Be God our shield!—  
The bay horse fair to see  
And fare afield.

Saddle the little bay  
—Be God our shield!—  
Hasten, my love, away,  
And fare afield.

The horse so fair to see  
—Be God our shield!—  
My friend, come speedily  
To fare afield.

*From the Portuguese by Aubrey F. G. Bell.*

Sonnet from LA VITA NUOVA

DANTE ALIGHIERI (1265-1321)

Ye pilgrims, who with pensive aspect go  
Thinking, perhaps, of bygone things and dear,  
Come you from lands so very far from here  
As unto us who watch your port would show  
For that you weep not outright, filing slow  
Through the mid-highway of this city dread,  
You even as gentle stranger-folk appear,  
Who of the common sorrow nothing know!



Would you but linger, would you but be told,  
 Pledge with its thousand sighs my soul doth give  
 That you, likewise, should travel on heartbroken;  
 Ah, we have lost our Beatrice! Behold,  
 What least soever word of her be spoken,  
 The tears must follow now from all that live.

*From the Italian by Louise Imogen Guiney*

## THE DIVINE COMEDY

DANTE ALIGHIERI

### *Inferno*, Canto XXVIII.

While I was all absorbed in seeing him,  
 He looked at me, and opened with his hands  
 His bosom, saying: "See now I rend me;  
 How mutilated, see, is Mahomet;  
 In front of me doth Ali weeping go,  
 Cleft in the face from forelock unto chin;  
 And all the others whom thou here beholdest,  
 Sowers of scandals and of schism have been  
 While living, and therefore are thus cleft asunder  
 A devil is behind here, who doth cleave us  
 Thus cruelly, unto the falchion's edge  
 Putting again each one of all this ream  
 When we have gone around the doleful road;  
 By reason that our wounds are closed again  
 Ere any one in front of him repass."

I truly saw, and still I seem to see it,  
 A trunk without a head walk in like manner  
 As walked the others of the mournful herd.  
 And by the hair it held the head dis severed,  
 Hung from the hand in fashion of a lantern,  
 And that upon us gazed and said: "O me!"  
 It of itself made to itself a lamp,  
 And they were two in one and one in two;  
 How that can be He knows who so ordains it.  
 When it was come close to the bridge's foot,

It lifted high its arm with all the head,  
 To bring more closely unto us its words,  
 Which were: "Behold now the sore penalty,  
 Thou, who dost breathing go the dead beholding:  
 Behold if any be as great as this.  
 And so that thou mayst carry news of me,  
 Know that Bertram de Born am I, the same  
 Who gave to the Young King the evil comfort.  
 I made the father and the son rebellious;  
 Achitophel not more with Absalom  
 And David did with his accursèd goadings.  
 Because I parted persons so united,  
 Parted do I now bear my brain, alas!  
 From its beginning, which is in this trunk.  
 Thus is observed in me the counterpoise."

*From the Italian by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## THE DIVINE COMEDY

DANTE ALIGHIERI

### *Purgatorio*, Canto VIII.

'Twas now the hour that turneth back desire  
 In those who sail the sea, and melts the heart,  
 The day they've said to their sweet friends farewell.  
 And the new pilgrim penetrates with love  
 If he doth hear from far away a bell  
 That seemeth to deplore the dying day,  
 When I began to make of no avail  
 My hearing, and to watch one of the souls  
 Uprisen, that begged attention with its hand.  
 It joined and lifted upward both its palms,  
 Fixing its eyes upon the Orient,  
 As if it said to God, "Naught else I care for."  
 "*Te lucis ante*" so devoutly issued  
 Forth from its mouth, and with such dulcet notes  
 It made me issue forth from my own mind.  
 And then the others, sweetly and devoutly,  
 Accompanied it through all the hymn entire,  
 Having their eyes on the supernal wheels.

Here, Reader, fix thine eyes well on the truth,  
 For now indeed so subtile is the veil  
 Surely to penetrate within is easy.  
 I saw that army of the gentle-born  
 Thereafterward in silence upward gaze,  
 As if in expectation, pale and humble;  
 And from on high come forth and down descend  
 I saw two Angels with two flaming swords,  
 Truncated and deprived of their points.  
 Green as the little leaflets just now born  
 Their garments were, which, by their verdant pinions  
 Beaten and blown abroad, they trailed behind.  
 One just above us came to take his station,  
 And one descended to the opposite bank,  
 So that the people were contained between them.  
 Clearly in them discerned I the blond head;  
 But in their faces was the eye bewildered,  
 As faculty confounded by excess.  
 "From Mary's bosom both of them have come,"  
 Sordello said, "As guardians of the valley  
 Against the serpent, that will come anon."  
 Whereupon I, who knew not by what road,  
 Turned round about, and closely drew myself,  
 Utterly frozen, to the faithful shoulders.

. . . . .

My greedy eyes still wandered up to heaven,  
 Still to that point where slowest are the stars,  
 Even as a wheel the nearest to its axle.  
 And my Conductor: "Son, what dost thou gaze at  
 Up there?" And I to him: "At those three torches  
 With which this hither pole is all on fire."  
 And he to me: "The four resplendent stars  
 Thou sawest this morning are down yonder low,  
 And these have mounted up to where those were."  
 As he was speaking, to himself Sordello  
 Drew him, and said: "Lo, there our Adversary!"  
 And pointed with his finger to look thither.  
 Upon the side on which the little valley  
 No barrier hath, a serpent was; perchance  
 The same which gave to Eve the bitter food

'Twixt grass and flowers came on the evil streak,  
 Turning at times its head about, and licking  
 Its back like to a beast that smoothes itself.  
 I did not see, and therefore cannot say  
 How the celestial falcons 'gan to move,—  
 But well I saw that they were both in motion.  
 Hearing the air cleft by their verdant wings,  
 The serpent fled, and round the Angels wheeled,  
 Up to their stations flying back alike.

*Purgatorio, Canto XXX.*

The veracious people  
 Turned themselves to the car as to their peace.  
 And one of them, as if by heaven commissioned,  
 Singing, "*Veni, sponsa, de Libano,*"  
 Shouted three times, and all the others after.  
 Even as the Blessèd at the final summons  
 Shall rise up quickened each one from his cavern,  
 Uplifting light the reinvested flesh,  
 So upon that celestial chariot  
 A hundred rose *ad vocem tanti senis*,  
 Ministers and messengers of life eternal.  
 They all were saying, "*Benedictus qui venis,*"  
 And scattering flowers above and round about,  
 "*Manibus o date lilia plenis!*"

BEING UNDERIVED

DANTE ALIGHIERI

*Paradiso, Canto I.*

All things whate'er they be  
 Have order among themselves, and this is form,  
 That makes the universe resemble God.  
 Here do the higher creatures see the footprints  
 Of the Eternal Power, which is the end  
 Whereto is made the law already mentioned.  
 In the order that I speak of are inclined  
 All natures, by their destinies diverse,  
 More or less near their origin;

Hence they move onward unto ports diverse  
 O'er the great sea of being; and each one  
 With instinct given it which bears it on.  
 This bears away the fire towards the moon;  
 This is in mortal hearts the motive power;  
 This binds together and unites the earth.  
 Nor only the created things that are  
 Without intelligence this bow shoots forth,  
 But those that have both intellect and love.  
 The Providence that regulates all this  
 Makes with its light the heaven forever quiet,  
 Wherein that turns which has the greatest haste.  
 And thither now, as to a site decreed,  
 Bears us away the virtue of that cord  
 Which aims its arrows at a joyous mark.

*From the Italian by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## THE PRIMAL CAUSE

DANTE ALIGHIERI

### *Paradiso, Canto XXVIII.*

A point beheld I, that was raying out  
 Light so acute, the sight which it enkindles  
 Must close perforce before such great acuteness.  
 And whatsoever star seems smallest here  
 Would seem to be a moon, if placed beside it  
 As one star with another star is placed.

. . . . .

My Lady, who in my anxiety  
 Beheld me much perplexed, said: "From that point  
 Dependent is the heaven and nature all.  
 Behold that circle most conjoined to it,  
 And know thou, that its motion is so swift  
 Through burning love whereby it is spurred on."  
 . . . Do thou take  
 What I shall tell thee, if thou wouldst be sated,  
 And exercise on that thy subtlety.  
 The circles corporal are wide and narrow.

According to the more or less of virtue  
Which is distributed through all their parts.  
The greater goodness works the greater weal,  
The greater weal the greater body holds,  
If perfect equally be all its parts.  
Therefore this one which sweeps along with it  
The universe sublime, doth correspond  
Unto the circle which most loves and knows.  
On which account if thou unto the virtue  
Apply thy measure, not to the appearance  
Of substances that unto thee seem round,  
Thou wilt behold a marvellous agreement  
Of more to greater and of less to smaller,  
In every heaven, with its Intelligence."  
Even as remaineth splendid and serene  
The hemisphere of air, when Boreas  
Is blowing from that cheek where he is mildest,  
Because is purified and resolved the rack  
That erst disturbed it, till the welkin laughs  
With all the beauties of its pageantry;  
Thus did I likewise, after that my Lady  
Had me provided with her clear response,  
And like a star in heaven the truth was seen.

*From the Italian by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## THE DIVINE COMEDY

DANTE ALIGHIERI

### *Paradiso* Canto XXXIII

"Thou Virgin Mother, daughter of thy Son,  
Humble and high beyond all other creature,  
The limit fixed of the eternal counsel,  
Thou art the one who such nobility  
To human nature gave, that its Creator  
Did not disdain to make Himself its creature.  
Within thy womb rekindled was the love  
By heat of which in the eternal peace  
After such wise this flower has germinated.  
Here unto us thou art a noonday torch

Of charity, and below there among mortals  
 Thou art the living fountain-head of hope,  
 Lady, thou art so great and so prevailing  
 That he who wishes grace, nor runs to thee,  
 His aspirations without wings would fly.  
 Not only thy benignity gives succor  
 To him who asketh it, but oftentimes  
 Forerunneth of its own accord the asking.  
 In thee compassion is, in thee pity,  
 In thee magnificence; in thee unites  
 Whate'er of goodness is in any creature.

*From the Italian by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## LOVE IS LIFE

RICHARD ROLLE (1290-1349)

For now, love thou, I rede, Christ, as I thee tell:  
 And with Angels take thy stead; that joy look thou nought sell!  
 In earth thou hate, I rede, all that thy love may fell:  
 For Love is stalworth as the death, Love is hard as hell.

Love is a light burden, Love gladdeth young and old;  
 Love is without pine, as lovers have me told:  
 Love is a ghostly wine, that makes men big and bold:  
 Of Love shall he nothing tyne that it in heart will hold.

But fleshly love shall fare as doth the flower in May  
 And lasting be no more than one hour of a day,  
 And sithen sigh full sore their lust, their pride, their play,  
 When they are cast in care, till pine that lasteth aye.

Jesu is Love that lasteth aye: to Him is our longing:  
 Jesu the night turneth to day, the dawning into spring.  
 Jesu, think on us now and aye: for Thee we hold our King;  
 Jesu, give us grace, as Thou well may, to love Thee without  
 ending.

## PRAYER TO SANTA MARIA DEL VADE

JUAN RUIZ, Archpriest of Hita (Fourteenth Century)

Behold, O noble Lady, O Mother piteous,—  
 Thou Light and Brightness shone from Heaven upon us,—  
 Thy Majesty, I offer my soul and body, thus  
 Before thee in abasement with singing dolorous.  
 O Mother of the Saviour, I kneel to thee,—O Queen,  
 Grant hearing to a sinner, O Virgin pure and clean!  
 Unto thy praise I proffer my soul and life entire,  
 Assured that in thy favor there rests my heart's desire.  
 O Virgin, haste and send me the strength I so require;  
 To God for me petition—thy Son, my Lord serene!—  
 Across thy mighty glory and bliss I call to mind  
 The memories in thy bosom with other days entwined,  
 The bitterness thy Jesus upon the earth did find—  
 From out my weary prison, my life of woes so mean!  
*From the Spanish by Garrett Strange.*

## THE FLYING LESSON

FRANCESCO PETRARCH (1304-1374)

Sorrow and love did thrust me in the way  
 Of bitter words that all too mournful rang  
 To her for whom so long I flamed and sang—  
 And: "Great has been my fault," I humbly say.  
 For lo! My sorrow goes out at the door—  
 And her great glory breaks its waves in foam  
 Upon my heart. How well she is at home  
 With Him, whom, loving, in her breast she bore.

All my scars vanish—hushèd is my cry—  
 I would not have her back again, O fates!  
 No, no. Far rather lonely live and die!  
 How plain I see the sapphire-studded gates—  
 The vaporous angels coaxing her to fly—  
 But near the Sacred Feet she sits and waits.  
*From the Italian by Agnes Tobin.*



## SONNET

FRANCESCO PETRARCH

Father in heaven! after the days misspent  
 After the nights of wild tumultuous thought,  
 In that fierce passion's strong entanglement  
     One, for my peace too lovely far, had wrought;  
 Vouchsafe that by Thy grace, my spirit bent  
     On nobler aims, to holier ways be brought;  
 That so my foe, spreading with dark intent  
     His mortal snares, be foiled, and held at nought.

E'en now the eleventh year its course fulfils,  
 That I have bowed me to the tyranny  
     Relentless most to fealty most tried.  
 Have mercy, Lord! on my unworthy ills;  
 Fix all my thoughts in contemplation high;  
     How on the Cross this day a Saviour died.  
*From the Italian by Dacre.*

## TO THE VIRGIN MARY

FRANCESCO PETRARCH

Beautiful Virgin! clothèd with the sun,  
 Crowned with the stars, who so the Eternal Sun  
 Well pleasedst that in thine His light He hid;  
 Love pricks me on to utter speech of thee,  
 And, feeble to commence without thine aid,  
 Of Him who on thy bosom rests in love.  
 Her I invoke who gracious still replies  
 To all who ask in faith,  
 Virgin, if ever yet  
 The misery of man and mortal things  
 To mercy moved thee, to my prayer incline;  
 Help me in this my strife,  
 Though I am but of dust—and thou heaven's radiant Queen!

Bright Virgin! and immutable as bright,  
O'er life's tempestuous ocean the sure star  
Each trusting mariner that truly guides,  
Look down, and see amid this dreadful storm  
How I am tost at random and alone,  
And how already my last shriek is near,  
Yet still in thee, sinful although and vile,  
My soul keeps all her trust;  
Virgin! I thee implore  
Let not thy foe have triumph in my fall;  
Remember how our sin made God Himself  
To free us from its chain;  
Within thy virgin womb our image on Him take!

Virgin! what tears already have I shed,  
Cherished what dreams and breathed what prayers in vain,  
But for my own worse penance and sure loss;  
Since first on Arno's shore I saw the light  
Till now, whate'er I sought, wherever turned,  
My life has passed in torment and in tears;  
For mortal loveliness in air, act, speech,  
Has seized and soiled my soul;  
O Virgin! pure and good,  
Delay not till I reach my life's last year;  
Swifter than shaft and shuttle are my days.  
Mid misery and sin  
Have vanished all and now Death only is behind!

Virgin! benevolent and foe of pride,  
Ah! let the love of our one Author win,  
Some mercy for a contrite humble heart;  
For, if her frail and mortal dust I loved  
With loyalty so wonderful and long,  
Much more my faith and gratitude for thee  
From this my present sad and sunken state  
If by thy help I rise,  
Virgin! to thy dear name  
I consecrate and cleanse my thoughts, speech, pen,  
My mind and heart with all its tears and sighs;  
Point then that better path,  
And with complacence view my changed desires at last.

The day must come, nor distant far its date,  
 Time flies so swift and sure,  
 O peerless and alone!  
 When death my heart, now conscience struck, shall seize;  
 Commend me, Virgin! then to thy dear Son,  
 True God and Very Man,  
 That my last sigh in peace may in His arms, be breathed!  
*From the Italian by Macgregor.*

## THE QUEEN OF THE ANGELS

GIOVANNI BOCCACCIO (1313-1375)

Queen of the Angels, Mary, thou whose smile  
 Adorns the heavens with their brightest ray;  
 Calm star that o'er the sea directs the way  
 Of wandering barks unto their homing isle;  
 By all thy glory, Virgin without guile,  
 Relieve me of my grievous woes, I pray!  
 Protect me, save me from the snares that stay  
 Beyond to misdirect me and defile!

I trust in thee with that same trust of old,  
 Fixed in the ancient love and reverence  
 Which now I tell as I have always told.  
 Guide thou my journey, strengthen my pretense  
 To reach with thee at last the blessed fold  
 Thy Son prepares His flock in recompense.  
*From the Italian by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE LOVE OF GOD

BERNARD RASCAS (Died 1353)

All things that are on earth shall wholly pass away,  
 Except the love of God, which shall live and last for aye.  
 The forms of men shall be as they had never been;  
 The blasted groves shall lose their fresh and tender green;  
 The birds of the thicket shall end their pleasant song,  
 And the nightingale shall cease to chant the evening long.

The kine of the pasture shall feel the dart that kills,  
And all the fair white flocks shall perish from the hills.  
The goat and antlered stag, the wolf and the fox,  
The wild boar of the wood, and the chamois of the rocks,  
And the strong and fearless bear, in the trodden dust shall lie;  
And the dolphin of the sea, and the mighty whale shall die.  
And realms shall be dissolved, and empires be no more,  
And they shall bow to death, who ruled from shore to shore;  
And the great globe itself, so Holy Writings tell,  
With the rolling firmament, where starry armies dwell,  
Shall melt with fervent heat,—they shall all pass away,  
Except the love of God, which shall live and last for aye!

*From the Limousin by William Cullen Bryant.*

## THE KNIGHTLY CODE

EUSTACHE DESCHAMPS (1340-1410)

You who seek the knightly order  
Must begin your life anew;  
Watch and pray you most devoutly,  
Pride and wicked sin eschew;  
Protect the Church, the child, the widow,  
Strongly guard the people too;  
Valor, loyalty and virtue  
From a worthy knight are due.

An humble heart and active body  
Chivalry of you demands;  
Fight you well and often journey  
O'er the seas to other lands;  
Joust you for the love of lady  
On the tilt-yard's tawny sands;  
Tenderly protect your honor  
With your soul and with your hands.

Love the lord who calls you vassal,  
Guard his fields from enemy;  
Liberality and justice  
Cherish; seek the company

Of other knights that, from their wisdom,  
 Yours may grow to like degree;  
 Thus, a knight like Alexander  
 May you hope in time to be.

*From the French by Daniel J. McKenna.*

### THE PALMER

WILLIAM LANGLAND (1330-1400)

*From Piers Plowman*

Apparelled as a Paynim in pilgrim's wise.  
 He bare a bordon bound with a broad list  
 Like a withe-wind-weed woun den about.  
 A bowl and a bag he bare by his side,  
 A hundred phials on his hat sit,  
 Signs of Syse and shells of Galicia  
 And many a Cross on his cloak and Keys of Rome,  
 And the Vernicle before for men should know  
 And see by his signs whom he had sought.  
 This folk frayned him first from whence he come?  
 "From Sinai," he said, "and from our Lord's Sepulchre;  
 In Bethlehem, in Babylon, I have been in both;  
 In Armenia, in Alexandria, and in Damask.  
 Ye may see by my signs that sit on my cap,  
 I have sought good Saints for my soul's health,  
 And walked full wide in wet and in dry."

### THE VISION OF JESUS

WILLIAM LANGLAND

*From Piers Plowman*

Thus I awakened and wrote what I had dreamed  
 And dight me dearly and due me to Church  
 To hear wholly the Mass and be houseled after,  
 In midst of the Mass tho men geden to offering.  
 I fell eftsoons asleep and suddenly me mette

Piers the Plowman was painted all bloody  
 came in with a cross before the common people,  
 right like in all limbs to our Lord Jesu;  
 then called I Conscience to ken me the sooth.  
 is Jesus the jouter, quoth I, that Jews duden to die;  
 it Piers Plowman? Who painted him so red?  
 h Conscience and kneeled then: These aren Christ's arms,  
 colours and his coat-armour, and he that cometh so bloody  
 Christ with His Cross, conqueror of Christdom.

## SONG TO THE VIRGIN MARY

PERO LÓPEZ DE AYALA (1332-1407)

Lady, as I know thy power,  
 I place my hopes in thee;  
 Thy shrine in Guadalupe's tower  
 My pilgrim steps shall see.

Thy welcome ever was most sweet  
 To those who come in care;  
 When from this prison I retreat,  
 I'll seek thine image there.

Lady, as I know thy power,  
 I place my hopes in thee;  
 Thy shrine in Guadalupe's tower  
 My pilgrim steps shall see.

In all my sorrows would I call  
 On thee, Sweet Advocate;  
 My heart adores thee more than all,  
 And so my sins seem great.

Lady, as I know thy power,  
 I place my hopes in thee;  
 Thy shrine in Guadalupe's tower  
 My pilgrim steps shall see.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Thou art the star that shows the way,  
 The balm that heals my wrong;  
 In gentleness be mine today  
 And lead to heaven along.

Lady, as I know thy power,  
 I place my hopes in thee;  
 Thy shrine in Guadalupe's tower  
 My pilgrim steps shall see.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE QUEEN OF COURTESY

ANONYMOUS

From *Pearl*

"Blissful," quoth I, "may this be true?  
 Displeaseth not if I speak error.  
 Art thou the Queen of Heaven's blue  
 That all this world shall do honour?  
 We lieven on Mary of whom Grace grew,  
 That bore a bairn of virgin flower;  
 The crown from her who might remew  
 But she her passed in some favour?  
 Now for singleness of her douceur  
 We call her Phoenix of Araby  
 That freless flew of her fasour  
 Like to the Queen of Courtesy."  
 "Courteous Queen," then said that gay,  
 Kneeling to ground, enfolden her face,  
 "Makeless Mother and merriest May,  
 Blessed beginner of every Grace!"  
 Then rose she up and did restay,  
 And spake toward me in that space:  
 "Sir, many here pourchaseth and fongeth prey,  
 But supplantereth none within this place.  
 That Empress all Heaven hath,  
 And Earth and Hell in her baily;  
 From heritage yet none will she chase  
 For she is Queen of Courtesy.

Of Courtesy, as saith Saint Paul,  
 All are we members of Jesu Christ;  
 As head and arm and leg and naul  
 Serve to his body full true and tryst,  
 Right so is every Christian soul  
 Belonging limb to the Master of might.  
 Then look, what hate or any gall  
 Is tached or tied thy limbs betwist?

Thy head hath neither greme nor grist  
 On arm or finger though thou bear ring.  
 So fare we all with love and list  
 To King and Queen by Courtesy.

## FROM TROILUS AND CRESSIDA

GEOFFREY CHAUCER (1340-1400)

O younge freshe folkes, he and she,  
 In which that love up groweth with your age,  
 Repair ye home from worldly vanity  
 And of your hearts cast upwards the visage  
 To thilke God that after His image  
 You made, and think ye all is but a passing fair  
 This world, that passeth soon as floures fair.

And love ye Him the which that just for love  
 Upon a cross our soules for to buy,  
 First died, then rose, and sits in heaven above;  
 For He will not be false to you, say I,  
 If all your heart on Him you wholly lie.  
 And since He best to love is and most meek,  
 What need you feigned loves for to seek?

## BALLAD OF GOOD COUNSEL

GEOFFREY CHAUCER

Flee from the press and dwell with soothfastness;  
 Suffice unto thy good though it be small,  
 For hoard hath hate and clibing ticklishness,  
 Press hath envy and weal blent overall;  
 Savour no more than thee bihoven shall;  
 Work well thyself that other folk canst rede;  
 And Truthe shall deliver, it is no dread.



Tempest thee not all crooked to redresse  
 In trust of her that turneth as a ball:  
 Great reste stands in little business;  
 And eke be ware to spurn against an awl:  
 Strive not, as doth the crocke with the wall.  
 Daunt thyself that dauntest others deed,  
 And Truthe shall deliver, it is no dread.

That thee is sent receive in buxomness:  
 The wrestling for this world asketh a fall.  
 Here is no home, here is but wilderness;  
 Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beast, out of thy stall!  
 Know thy country, look up, thank God of all;  
 Hold the high way and let thy ghost thee lead  
 And Truthe shall deliver, it is no dread.

### THE POOR PARSON

GEOFFREY CHAUCER

*From Canterbury Tales*

A good man was there of religion,  
 And was a poor Parson of a town;  
 But rich he was of holy thought and work;  
 He was also a learned man, a clerk,  
 That Christes Gospel truly would preache;  
 His parishens devoutly would he teach.  
 Benign he was and wonder diligent,  
 And in adversity full patient;  
 And such he was y-proved ofte sythes.  
 Full loath were him to cursen for his tythes,  
 But rather would he given out of doubt  
 Unto his poor parishens about  
 Of his offering, and eke of his substance;  
 He could in little thing have sufficance.  
 Wide was his parish, and houses far a-sunder,  
 But he left not, for rain nor thunder,  
 In sickness nor in mischief, to visit  
 The farthest in his parish, much and lyte,

Upon his feet, and in his hand a staff.  
This noble ensample to his sheep he gave,  
That first he wrought, and afterward he taught  
Out of the gospel he those wordes caught.  
And this figure he added eke thereto.  
That if gold ruste, what shall iron do?  
He sette not his benefice to hire,  
And let his sheep encumbered in the mire,  
And ran to London, unto Saint Paul's,  
To seeken him a chauntery for souls,  
Or with a brotherhood to be withhold;  
But dwelt at home, and kepte well his fold,  
So that the wolf made it not miscarry;  
He was a shepherd and no mercenary.  
And though he holy were and virtuous,  
He was to sinful man not despitous.  
Nor of his speeches dangerous nor digne,  
But in his teaching discreet and benign.  
To drawen folk to Heaven by fairness  
By good ensample was his business;  
But it were any person obstinate,  
Whatso he were, of high or low estate,  
Him would he snubben sharply for the nones:  
A better priest, I trow that nowhere none is.  
He waited after no pomp and reverence,  
Nor made him a spiced conscience.  
But Christes lore and his apostles twelve  
He taught and first he followed it himself.

## A PRAYER TO THE BLESSED VIRGIN

GEOFFREY CHAUCER

From *Canterbury Tales*

O mother maid, O maiden mother free!  
O bush unbrent brenning in Moses' sight  
That ravishedst down from the Deity  
Through thine humblesse the Ghost that in thee lit,  
Of whose vertue when He thine hearte lit,  
Conceived was the Father's Sapience;  
Help me to tell it in my reverence.

## ROSA MYSTICA

## An Old English Hymn

There is no rose of such virtue  
 As is the rose that bare Jesu:  
*Alleluia!*  
 For in this rose containèd was  
 Heaven and earth in little space:  
*Res Miranda!*  
 By that rose we well may see  
 There be One God in Persons Three:  
*Pares Forma!*  
 The angels sang, the shepherds too:  
 Gloria in excelsis Deo!  
*Gaudeamus!*  
 Leave we all this worldly mirth  
 And follow we this joyful birth:  
*Transeamus!*

## MOTHER MOST POWERFUL

GIOVANNI DOMINICI (1356-1420)

That thou so often held Him in thine arms—  
 So often pressed His infant lips to thine  
 And in thy bosom warded off the harms  
 That came with flesh e'en to the Child Divine—  
 That thou couldst clothe Him, feel Him cheek to cheek  
 In dreams and waking, at thine ear hast known  
 His first lisped "Mother," watched His soft hands seek  
 Thine aid with glances cast on thee alone—  
 That thou couldst know such countless ecstasies  
 Of love through that sweet hidden time of yore—  
 And yet thy heart held strong through all of these—  
 Shows thou wert mortal,—Mother,—yea, and more!  
*From the Italian by Thomas Walsh.*

## TEMPERANCE

ANONYMOUS

Wine taken with excess,  
As Scripture doth express,  
Causeth great heaviness  
Unto the mind.

But they that take pleasure  
To drink it with measure  
No doubt a great treasure  
They shall it find.

Then give not a cherry  
For cider nor perry;  
Wine maketh man merry,  
Ye know well this.

Then put aside all wrath,  
For David shewed us hath;  
*Vinum laetificat*  
*Cor hominis.*

Now, ye that be present,  
Laud God omnipotent,  
That hath us given and sent  
Our daily food.

When through sin were slain  
He sent His Son again  
Us to redeem from pain  
By His sweet blood.

And He is the true Vine  
From whom distilled the wine  
That bought your souls and mine.  
You know well this.

Then put aside all wrath,  
 For David shewed us hath;  
*Vinum laetificat*  
*Cor hominis.*

## TO THE VIRGIN

JOHN LYDGATE (1370-1451)

Queen of Heaven, of Hell eke Emperess,  
 Lady of this world, O very lodestar!  
 To mariners gainst all mortal distress  
 In their passage that they do not err;  
 Thy look of mercy cast down from so far  
 On all thy servants by chaste compassion,  
 Grant them good peace, save them from mortal war,  
 To thy five Joys that have devotion.

Celestial Cypress set upon Syon,  
 Highest Cedar of perfit holiness,  
 Carbuncle of charity and green emerald stone,  
 Whole and unbroken by virginal clearness;  
 O Sapphire, loupe all swelling to repress  
 On cankered sores and venomous feloun,  
 In ghostly woundes by their governess;  
 To thy five Joys that have devotion.

Yard of Aaron, gracious and benign,  
 Well of all grace and merciful pity,  
 Where the Holy Ghost list to close and sign  
 The crystal cloister of thy Virginity;  
 Balm of Engadi gainst all Infirmary,  
 Of folk that languish to tribulation,  
 Preserve and keep from all adversity,  
 To thy five Joys that have devotion.

## THE CHILD IESUS TO MARY THE ROSE

JOHN LYDGATE

My Father above, beholding the meekness  
 As dew on roses doth his balm spread,  
 Sendeth His Ghost most sovereign of cleanness  
 Into thy breast, ah, Rose of Womanhood!  
 When I for man was born in my manhood—  
 For which with roses of heavenly influence  
 I me rejoice to play in thy presence.

O Mother, Mother, of mercy abound,  
 Fairest Mother that ever was alive,  
 Though I for man have many a bloody wound,  
 Among them all there be roses five,  
 Against whose mercy fiends may not strive;  
 Mankind to save, best roses of defence,  
 When they me pray for helpe in thy presence.

## HYMN TO THE BLESSÉD VIRGIN

ANONYMOUS

Of on that is so fayr and bright  
*Velut maris stella*  
 Brighter than the day is light  
*Parens et puella*  
 Ic cry to thee, thou see to me,  
 Levedy, preye thi Sone for me  
*Tam pia*  
 That ic mote come to thee,  
*Maria!*  
 Al this world was for-lore  
*Eva peccatrice*  
 Tyl our Lord was y-bore  
*De te genetrice*  
 With *Ave* it went away  
 Thuster nyth and comz the day  
*Salutis,*

The welle springet ut of thee  
*Virtutis.*  
 Levedy, flower of alle thing,  
*Rosa sine spina*  
 Thou bere Jhesu, hevene king  
*Gratia divina;*  
 Of all thou ber'st the pris,  
 Levedy, quene of paradys  
*Electa;*  
 Mayde milde, moder es  
*Effecta.*

### THE JOYS OF HEAVEN

THOMAS À KEMPIS (1380-1471)

Angel choirs on high are singing,  
 To the Lord their praises bringing,  
 Yielding Him in royal beauty  
 Heart and voice in love and duty;  
 Waving wings the throne surrounding,  
 Timbrels, harps and bells are sounding.  
 See their heavenly vestments glisten,  
 To their heavenly music listen;  
 Hear them, by the Godhead staying,  
 Holy, holy, holy, saying!  
 None that grieveth or complaineth  
 In that heavenly land remaineth—  
 Every voice, in concord joining  
 Holy praise to God combining.  
 Holy love their minds disposeth,  
 Heavenly light to all discloseth  
 Blessèd Three in God united—  
 Seraphs worshipping delighted,  
 Sweet affection overflowing—  
 Cherubim their reverence showing,  
 Bowing low, their pinions folding—  
 God's majestic throne beholding.  
 Oh, what fair and heavenly region!  
 Oh, what bright and glorious legion,

Saints and angels, all excelling!—  
 In that glorious city dwelling.  
 Which in rest divine reposeseth,  
 And sweet light and peace discloseth!  
 Every one who there resideth,  
 Clad in purity abideth,  
 Charity their spirits joining—  
 Firm in unity combining—  
 Toil nor ignorance undergoing—  
 Trouble nor temptation knowing;  
 Always health and joy undying,  
 To them every good supplying—

*From the Latin by Erastus C. Benedict.*

## THE PATER NOSTER

ANONYMOUS

*From The Lay-Folks' Mass Book*

Our Father our all-wielding is,  
 God let us never His mirthes miss.  
     Lord, hallowed be Thy name.  
 In Heaven and earth Thy will  
 Be done and that is skill  
     Or else we been to blame.  
 Our each day's bread give us today  
 That we may trustily, when we shall away,  
     To come to Thy Kingdom.  
 God keep us to our last ending,  
 Let never the fiend with false fending  
     Cumber us in no shame.

## WHAT GUARDIAN COUNSELS?

AUZIAS MARCH (1397-1459)

What guardian counsels hast thou learned or sought for,  
 O heart of mine so weary of the earth?  
 What balm to sooth thy griefs can now be brought for  
 Thy love of tears, thy dissonance from mirth?



On—toward death!—since he it is awaits thee,  
 The more thy tardiness upon the way,  
 The farther off his final comfort baits thee;  
 Wherefore the sweets of death shouldst thou delay?

Out on thy road, with sturdy elbows swinging,  
 Joy mid thy weeping while his voice serene  
 Melodiously the chant divine is singing  
 That tells me: "*Friend, leave thou this hovel mean;  
 I come to thee with fonder invitation,  
 I who to mortals give but bitter fare,  
 Responding never to their perturbation,  
 But seeking him who trusts not to my snare.*"

Life, with its cheeks of terror and of weepings,  
 Its hair all tangled from its fearful dreams,  
 Would offer me the miserable sweepings  
 And the poor promises it ne'er redeems.  
 Death, too, would come with hideous shouts of terror  
 For them that lie disheartened at its feet:  
 How bland for him whose griefs can read the error,  
 Thy voice, O death! thy melody, how sweet!

"*I marvel when I gaze upon the power  
 That marks so many lovers in their will;  
 In me alone finds Love its fullest hour,  
 Yet far from me they would their quest fulfil!  
 Blinded they seek the atoms of their treasure  
 Until with clearer eyes its void they see,  
 And when I tell them of my hoard of pleasure  
 They shall blaspheme the time they lost from me.*"

Since none there lives, from whom my love would borrow,  
 Compassion only adds to my complaint;  
 I am a man that should be given sorrow,  
 For in my heart the blood runs slack and faint.  
 All life has left me worn-away and weary  
 Amid a melancholy that ne'er dies,  
 Poisons my hopes, slays me with daylight dreary,  
 And leaves me naught save what my fate supplies.

My hour of death already is attended;  
My hapless life has come to final dearth,  
For all my hopes below are lost and ended;  
My soul awaits—imprisoned here on earth.

*From the Catalan by Thomas Walsh.*

## HYMN TO MARY

ZEREA JACOB, Emperor of Abyssinia (Fifteenth Century)

- Hail, hail to thy blessed name, O Mary. Thy name which is sweeter than all perfumes. Gentle Virgin, may thy love be as a refreshing stream flowing into my soul.
- Hail to thy abundant hair, O Mary. O great citadel of God, leave not thy servant in grief so that my enemies say to me: "Where now is the source of all your confidence?"
- Hail to thine eyelashes, O Mary. Heavy they were with tears that day thy Jesus was dragged before Pilate and Caiaphas. Be my support on the Day of Judgement, my advocate on that great Day of the Lord!
- Hail to thine eyes, O Mary. Like the morning stars they stand vigils of the Will of God. Refuge of my soul, in whose undisturbed peace is my consolation for days of sadness. Let the cords of bitterness never enchain my soul.
- Hail to thy hands, O Mary. They have touched the fire of Divinity. No need have they of jewelled ornaments. O Elect Dove, keep me pure beneath thy wings!
- Hail to thy fingers, O Mary. Lovely were the garments they fashioned in the village of Nazareth. Thou art as gold to poor exiles lost in distant lands. No solicitude is on their lives, for art thou not their Viaticum?
- Hail to thy lips, O Mary. Red they are and sweet as the rose, O thou, redolent of holiness and purity, Virgin Mary, star of God to save and shield me from griefs and tears!
- Hail to thy mouth, O Mary. Whose lips kissed the fruit of thy bosom, that Divine Infant who was the Father of the Aged. O sweet Virgin Mary, draw me to thee when sadness bows me down!

- Hail to thine Assumption into Heaven, O Mary. Thornless art thou and more fragrant than the rose. Poor and outcast as I am, oh, bestow thy love on me, be a Mother to me!
- O Virgin Mary, thus I stammer in my praises. Were the whole globe the surface of my parchment, my utterance would still be unworthy of thee. All the winter rains turned into ink, all the firmament into paper, could never be sufficient to praise thee.
- O Virgin, thou art the heaven that enshrines the sun, the field that bears the corn. Refuge of sinners, have pity on me. Give life to me as thou didst to my fathers, and pardon the sins of all my people!

*From the Abyssinian by Fr. Baetman.*

### TO OUR LADY

ROBERT HENRYSON (1425-1500)

O Lady leal and lovesomest,  
 Thy face most fair and sheen is!  
 O blossom blithe and buxomest,  
 From carnal crime that clean is!  
 This prayer from my spleen is,  
 That all my works wickedest  
 Thou put away and make me chaste  
 From Termagent that teen is  
 And from his claw that keen is;  
 And syne till heaven my soul thou hast  
 Where thy Maker of mightiness most  
 Is King and thou their Queen is!

### CORYDON AND TITYRUS

Carol of the Netherlands (Fifteenth Century)

"See, Corydon, see, here's the stall  
 Where lies the Babe that's Lord of all."  
 "Speak, Tityrus, to the Mother mild,  
 And ask if we may enter to adore her holy Child?"  
 —"Come, shepherds, come, but softly still;  
 To sleep, methinks, my Babekin hath a will."

"Hail, Mother, thee with love we greet;  
Be welcome, little Boykin sweet;  
Heaven's in high holiday for Thee,  
And the angels singing say that Thou our Saviour  
art to be."

—"Kneel, shepherds; He that's thus adored,  
This little Babekin, is indeed your Lord."

"O Babekin sweet, how comes it then  
That Thou lie'st here neglect of men?  
Hath Bethlehem that's here hard by  
No chamber warm and cosy where securely  
Thou might'st lie?"

—"O shepherds, shepherds, sure you wot  
The children of Israel know Him not."

"Fly, angels, haste and let your hymn  
Re-echo over Bethlehem;  
Her gates shall then be opened wide,  
And every house a refuge where Messias may abide."  
—"Nay, shepherds, nay, His one desire  
Is that the hearts of men be all afire."

"O lovely Child, Jesu divine,  
Our love, our lives, our all, be Thine;  
Give but a spark from Thine own fire,  
And we will forth to kindle hearts to this Thy  
heart's desire."

—"Go, shepherds, hasten; go and call  
The neighbors all to this thrice blessed stall."

*Translated by Montgomery Carmichael.*

## HIS MOTHER'S SERVICE TO OUR LADY

FRANCOIS VILLON (1431-1484)

Lady of Heaven and earth, and therewithal  
Crowned Empress of the nether clefts of Hell,—  
I, thy poor Christian, on thy name do call  
Commending me to thee, with thee to dwell,

Albeit in nought I be commendable.  
 But all mine undeserving may not mar  
 Such mercies as thy sovereign mercies are;  
 Without the which (as true words testify)  
 No soul can reach thy Heaven so fair and far.  
 Even in this faith I choose to live and die.

Unto thy Son say thou that I am His,  
 And to me graceless make Him gracious.  
 Sad Mary of Egypt lacked not of that bliss,  
 Nor yet the sorrowful clerk Theophilus,  
 Whose bitter sins were set aside even thus  
 Though to the Fiend his bounden service was.  
 Oh, help me, lest in vain for me should pass  
 (Sweet Virgin that shalt have no loss thereby!)  
 The blessed Host and sacring of the Mass.  
 Even in this faith I choose to live and die.

A pitiful woman, shrunk and old,  
 I am, and nothing learned in letter-lore.  
 Within my parish-cloister I behold  
 A painted heaven where harps and lutes adore,  
 And eke an Hell whose damned folk seethe full sore:  
 One bringeth fear, the other joy to me.  
 That joy, great Goddess, make thou mine to be,—  
 Thou of whom all must ask it even as I;  
 And that which faith desires, that let it see.  
 For in this faith I choose to live and die.

O excellent Virgin Princess! thou didst bear  
 King Jesus, the most excellent comforter,  
 Who even of this our weakness craved a share  
 And for our sake stooped to us from on high,  
 Offering to death His young life sweet and fair.  
 Such as He is, Our Lord, I Him declare,  
 And in this faith I choose to live and die.

*From the French by Dante Gabriel Rossetti.*

## THE BENEDICTINE ULTIMA

Ultima in mortis hora  
Filiū pro nobis ora  
Bonam mortem impetra,  
Virgo, Mater, Domina!

When the last dread hour is o'er us,  
Pray Thy Son may fashion for us  
Death anointed and serene,—  
Holy Virgin, Mother, Queen!

## HOLY CROSS

ANONYMOUS

Steadfast Cross, among all other  
Thou art a tree mickle of price,  
In branch and flower such another  
I ne wot none in wood nor rys.  
Sweet be the nails  
And sweet be the tree,  
And sweeter be the burden that hangs upon thee.  
*From the Old English.*

## BEFORE SLEEPING

Old English Prayer

Matthew, Mark, Luke and John,  
Bless the bed that I lie on.  
Before I lay me down to sleep,  
I give my soul to Christ to keep.  
Four corners to my bed,  
Four angels there aspread,  
Two to foot and two to head,  
And four to carry me when I'm dead.  
I go by sea, I go by land,  
The Lord made me with His right hand.

If any danger come to me,  
 Sweet Jesus Christ, deliver me.  
 He's the branch and I'm the flower,  
 Pray God send me a happy hour,  
 And if I die before I wake,  
 I pray that Christ my soul will take.

### THE MONKS OF ELY

Merry sang the monks who in Ely fare  
 When Canute the King came rowing there,  
 —Row, knights, nearer to the land  
 And hear we the song of monken band.  
*From the Old English.*

### TO HOLY JESUS

PHILIPA DE AVIS AND LANCASTER (1437-1497)

I lack in service, lack in love,  
 Yet never cease in my desire;  
 Forever crying Thee above,  
 Unresting never from my tire.

O Life and Warmth and Holy Light,  
 Boon infinite and all complete,  
 My Jesus, my true God, in plight  
 Who on the Cross my love would meet!—

For all the failure of my heart,  
 For all the lacking in my love,  
 I call on Thee to grant a part,  
 Send down the peace Thou holdst above!  
*From the Portuguese by Thomas Walsh.*

THE COPLAS ON THE DEATH OF HIS FATHER, THE  
GRANDMASTER OF SANTIAGO

JORGE MANRIQUE (1440-1479)

*The Introit*

Let from its dream the soul awaken,  
And reason mark with open eyes  
The scene unfolding,—  
How lightly life away is taken,  
How cometh Death in stealthy guise,—  
At last beholding;

What swiftmess hath the flight of pleasure  
That, once attained, seems nothing more  
Than respite cold;  
How fain is memory to measure  
Each latter day inferior  
To those of old.

Beholding how each instant flies  
So swift, that, as we count, 'tis gone  
Beyond recover,  
Let us resolve to be more wise  
Than stake our future lot upon  
What soon is over.

Let none be self-deluding, none,—  
Imagining some longer stay  
For his own treasure  
Than what today he sees undone;  
For everything must pass away  
In equal measure.

Our lives are fated as the rivers  
That gather downward to the sea  
We know as Death;  
And thither every flood delivers  
The pride and pomp of seigniory  
That forfeiteth;



Thither, the rivers in their splendor;  
Thither, the streams of modest worth,—  
The rills beside them;  
Till there all equal they surrender;  
And so with those who toil in earth,  
And those who guide them.

*The Invocation*

I turn me from the praise and singing  
Of panegyrists, and the proud  
Old poets' stories;  
I would not have them hither bringing  
Their artful potions that but cloud  
His honest glories;

On Him alone I lay my burden—  
Him only do I now implore  
In my distress,—  
Who came on earth and had for guerdon  
The scorn of man that did ignore  
His Godliness.

This world is but a highway going  
Unto that other, the abode  
Without a sorrow;  
The wise are they who gird them, knowing  
The guideposts set along that road  
Unto tomorrow.

We start with birth upon that questing;  
We journey all the while we live,  
Our goal attaining  
The day alone that brings us resting,  
When Death shall last quietus give  
To all complaining.

This were a hallowed world indeed,  
Did we but give it the employ  
That was intended;  
For by the precepts of our Creed  
We earn hereby a life of joy  
When this is ended.

The Son of God Himself on earth  
Came down to raise our lowly race  
Unto the sky;  
Here took upon Him human birth;  
Here lived among us for a space;  
And here did die.

Behold what miserable prize—  
What futile task we set upon,  
Whilst greed awakes us!  
And what a traitor world of lies  
Is this, whose very gifts are gone  
Ere Death o'ertakes us!

Some through increasing age deprived,  
Some by unhappy turn of fate  
Destroyed and banished,  
Some, as with blight inherent rived  
At topmost of their branching state,  
Have failed and vanished.

Yea, tell me shall the lovely blason,  
The gentle freshness and contour  
Of smiling faces,—  
The blush and pallor's sweet occasion,—  
Of all—shall one a truce secure  
From Time's grim traces?

The flowing tress, the stature slender,  
The corporal litheness, and the strength  
Of gallant youth,—  
All, all,—to weariness surrender  
As o'er them falls the shadow's length  
Of age in truth.

The Visigoths whose lineage kingly,  
Whose feats of war and mighty reign  
Were so exalted,—  
What divers ways did all and singly  
Drop down to the obscure again  
And were defaulted!

Some through their worthlessness (How lowly  
And base among the rabble came  
Their estimation!)  
Whilst others as a refuge solely  
In offices they only shame  
Maintain their station.

Estate and luxury's providing  
Can leave us pauper—who may doubt?—  
Within an hour;  
Let us not count on their abiding,  
Since there is nothing sure about  
Dame Fortune's dower.

Hers are the gifts of one unstable  
Upon her globe as swift as light  
Revolving ever;  
Who to be constant is unable,  
Who cannot stay nor rest from flight  
On aught soever.

And though, say I, her highest favor  
Should follow to the tomb and heap  
With wreaths her master;  
Let not our solid judgment waver  
Since life is like a dream and sleep  
Flies nothing faster.

The soft occasions of today  
Wherein we find our joy and ease  
Are but diurnal;  
Whilst the dread torments that must pay  
The cost of our iniquities  
Shall be eternal.

The pleasures light, the fond evasions  
That life on troubled earth deploys  
For eyes of mortals,  
What are they but the fair persuasions  
Of labyrinths where Death decoys  
To trap-like portals?

Where heedless of the doom ensuing  
We hasten laughing to the snare  
Without suspicion.  
Until aghast at our undoing,  
We turn to find the bolt is there,  
And our perdition.

Could we but have procured the power  
To make our faded youth anew  
Both fresh and whole,  
As now through life's probation hour  
'Tis ours to give angelic hue  
Unto the soul,—

What ceaseless care we then had taken,  
What pains had welcomed, so to bring  
A health but human,—  
Our summer bloom to re-awaken,  
Our stains to clear,—outrivalling  
The arts of woman!

The kings whose mighty deeds are spacious  
Upon the parchments of the years,  
Alas!—the weeping  
That overtook their boast audacious.  
And swept their thrones to grime and tears  
And sorrow's keeping!

Naught else proves any more enduring;  
Nor are the popes, nor emperors,  
Nor prelacies  
A longer stay or truce securing  
Than the poor herdsman of the moors  
From Death's decrees.

Recount no more of Troy, or foeman  
The echo of whose wars is now  
But far tradition;  
Recount no more how fared the Roman  
(His scroll of glories we allow)  
Nor his perdition;

Nor here rehearse the homely fable  
Of such as yielded up their sway  
    These decades gone,  
But let us say what lamentable  
Fate the lords of yesterday  
    Have fallen upon.

Of fair Don Juan, the king that ruled us,—  
Of those high heirs of Aragon,—  
    What are the tidings?  
Of him whose courtly graces schooled us,  
Whom song and wisdom smiled upon,  
    Where the abidings?

The jousts and tourneys where they vaunted  
With trappings, and caparison,  
    And armor sheathing,—  
Were they but phantasies that taunted,—  
But blades of grass that vanished on  
    A summer's breathing?

What of the dames of birth and station,  
Their head-attire, their sweeping trains,  
    Their vesture scented?  
What of that gallant conflagration  
They made of lovers' hearts whose pains  
    Were discontented?

And what of him, that troubadour  
Whose melting lutany and rime  
    Was all their pleasure?  
Ah, what of her who danced demure,  
And trailed her robes of olden time  
    So fair a measure?

Then Don Enriqu  , in succession,  
His brother's heir,—think, to what height  
    Was he anointed!  
What blandishment and sweet possession  
The world prepared for his delight,  
    As seemed appointed!

Yet see what unrelenting foeman,  
What cruel adversary, Fate  
To him became;  
A friend befriended as was no man—  
How brief for him endured the state  
His birth might claim.

The golden bounties without stinting,  
The strongholds and the lairs of kings  
With treasure glutted;  
The flagons of their wassail glinting,  
The sceptres, orbs, and crowns, and rings  
With which they strutted;

The steeds, the spurs, and bits to rein them,  
The pillions draped unto the ground  
Beneath their paces,—  
Ah, whither must we fare to gain them?—  
That were but as the dews around  
The meadow places.

His brother then, the unoffending,  
Who was intruded on his reign  
To act as heir,—  
What gallant court was round him bending,  
How many a haughty lord was fain  
To tend him there!

Yet as but mortal was his station,  
Death for his goblet soon distilled  
A draught for draining;  
O Thou Divine Predestination!—  
When most his blaze the world had filled  
Thou sent'st the raining!

And then, Don Alvaro, Grand-Master  
And Constable, whom we have known  
When loved and dreaded,—  
What need to tell of his disaster,  
Since we behold him overthrown  
And swift beheaded!

His treasures that defied accounting,  
His manors and his feudal lands,  
His boundless power,—  
What more than tears were their amounting?  
What more than bonds to tie his hands  
At life's last hour?

That other twain, Grand-Masters solely,  
Yet with the fortunes as of kings  
Fraternal reigning,—  
Who brought the high as well as lowly  
Submissive to their challenges  
And laws' ordaining.

And what of all their power and prize  
That touched the very peaks of fame  
That none could limit?—  
A conflagration 'gainst the skies,  
Till at its brightest ruthless came  
Death's hand to dim it.

The dukes so many and excelling,  
The marquises, and counts, the throng  
Of barons splendid,  
Speak, Death, where hast thou hid their dwelling?  
The sway we saw them wield so strong—  
How was it ended?

What fields upon were they engaging,—  
What prowess showing us in war  
Or its cessation,  
When thou, O Death, didst come outraging  
Both one and all, and swept them o'er  
With desolation.

Their warriors' unnumbered hosting,  
The pennon, and the battle-flag,  
And bannered splendor,—  
The castles with their turrets boasting,  
Their walls and barricades to brag  
And mock surrender,—

The cavern's ancient crypt of hiding,  
Or secret passage, vault, or stair,—  
What use affords it?  
Since thou upon thy onslaught striding  
Canst send a shaft unerring where  
No buckler wards it!

*O World that givest and destroyest,  
Would that the life which thou hast shown  
Were worth the living!  
But here, as good or ill deployest,  
The parting is with gladness known  
Or with misgiving.*

*Thy span is so with griefs encumbered,  
With sighing every breeze so steeped,  
With wrongs so clouded,  
A desert where no boon is numbered,  
The sweetness and allurements reaped  
And black and shrouded.*

*Thy highway is the road of weeping;  
Thy long farewells are bitterness  
Without a morrow;  
Adown thy ruts and witches keeping  
The traveller who doth most possess  
Hath most of sorrow.*

*Thy chattels are but had with sighing;  
With sweat of brow alone obtained  
The wage they give;  
In myriads thine ills come hieing,  
And once existence they have gained,  
They longest live.*

And he, the shield and knightly pastor  
Of honest folk, beloved by all  
The unoffending,—  
Don Roderic Manrique, Master  
Of Santiago,—Fame shall call  
Him brave unending!



Not here behooves to chant his praises  
Or laud his valor to the skies,  
Since none but knows them;  
Nor would I crave a word that raises  
His merit higher than the prize  
The world bestows them.

Oh what a comrade comrades found him!  
Unto his henchmen what a lord!  
And what a brother!  
What foeman for the foes around him!  
His peer as Master of the Sword  
There was no other!

What precious counsel mid the knowing!  
What grace amid the courtly bower!  
What prudence rare!  
What bounty to the vanquished showing!  
How 'mid the brave in danger's hour  
A lion there!

In destiny a new Augustus;  
A Cæsar for his victories  
And battle forces;  
An Africanus in his justice;  
A Hannibal for energies  
And deep resources;

A Trajan in his gracious hour;  
A Titus for his open hand  
And cheer unfailing;  
His arm, a Spartan king's in power;  
His voice, a Tully's to command  
The truth's prevailing!

In mildness Antoninus Pius;  
A Marc Aurelius in the light  
Of calm attending;  
A Hadrian to pacify us;  
A Theodosius in his right  
And high intending;

Aurelius Alexander stern  
In discipline and laws of war  
Among his legions;  
A Constantine in faith eterne;  
Gamaliel in the love he bore  
His native regions.

He left no weighty chests of treasure,  
Nor ever unto wealth attained  
Nor store excelling;  
To fight the Moors was all his pleasure  
And thus his fortresses he gained,  
Demesne, and dwelling.

Amid the lists where he prevailed  
Fell knights and steeds into his hands  
Through fierce compression,  
Whereby he came to be regaled  
With vassals and with feudal lands  
In fair possession.

Ask you how in his rank and station  
When first he started his career  
Himself he righted?  
Left orphan and in desolation  
His brothers and his henchmen dear  
He held united.

And ask you how his course was guided  
When once his gallant deeds were famed  
And war was ended?  
His high contracting so provided  
That broader, as his honors claimed,  
His lands extended.

And these, the proud exploits narrated  
In chronicles to show his youth  
And martial force,  
With triumphs equal he was fated  
To reaffirm in very sooth  
As years did course,

Then for the prudence of his ways,  
For merit and in high award  
Of service knightly,  
His dignity they came to raise  
Till he was Master of the Sword  
Elected rightly.

Finding his father's forts and manors  
By false intruders occupied  
And sore oppressed,  
With siege and onslaught, shouts and banners,  
His broad-sword in his hand to guide,  
He repossessed.

And for our rightful king how well  
He bore the brunt of warfare keen  
In siege and action,  
Let Portugal's poor monarch tell,  
Or those who in Castile have been  
Among his faction.

Then having risked his life maintaining  
The cause of justice in the fight  
For law appointed,  
With years in harness spent sustaining  
The royal crown of him by right  
His lord anointed,

With feats so mighty that Hispania  
Can never make account of all  
In number mortal,—  
Unto his township of Ocaña  
Came Death at last to strike and call  
Against his portal:

*Speaketh Death*

"Good Cavalier,"—he cried,—*"divest you*  
*Of all this hollow world of lies*  
*And soft devices;*  
Let your old courage now attest you,  
And show a breast of steel that vies  
In this hard crisis!

"And since of life and fortune's prizes  
You ever made so small account  
For sake of honor,  
Array your soul in virtue's guises  
To undergo this paramount  
Assault upon her!

"For you, are only half its terrors  
And half the battles and the pains  
Your heart perceiveth;  
Since here a life devoid of errors  
And glorious for noble pains  
To-day it leaveth;

"A life for such as bravely bear it  
And make its fleeting breath sublime  
In right pursuing,  
Untainted, as is theirs who share it  
And put their pleasure in the grime  
Of their undoing.

"The life that is The Everlasting  
Was never yet by aught attained  
Save meed eternal;  
And ne'er through soft indulgence casting  
The shadow of its solace stained  
With guilt infernal;

"But in the cloister holy brothers  
Besiege it with unceasing prayer  
And hard denial;  
And faithful paladins are others  
Who 'gainst the Moors to win it bear  
With wound and trial.

"And since, O noble and undaunted,  
Your hands the Paynim's blood have shed  
In war and tourney,—  
Make ready now to take the vaunted  
High guerdon you have merited  
For this great journey!

"Upon this holy trust confiding,  
And in the faith entire and pure  
You e'er commended,  
Away,—unto your new abiding,  
Take up the Life that shall endure  
When this is ended!"

*Respondeth the Grand-Master*

"Waste we not here the final hours  
This puny life can now afford  
My mortal being;  
But let my will in all its powers  
Conformable approach the Lord  
And His decreeing.

"Unto my death I yield, contenting  
My soul to put the body by  
In peace and gladness;  
The thought of man to livè, preventing  
God's loving will that he should die,  
Is only madness."

*The Supplication*

O Thou who for our weight of sin  
Descended to a place on earth  
And human feature;  
Thou who didst join Thy Godhead in  
A being of such lowly worth  
As man Thy creature;

Thou who amid Thy dire tormenting  
Didst unresistingly endure  
Such pangs to ease us;  
Not for my mean deserts relenting,  
But only on a sinner poor,  
Have mercy, Jesus!

*The Codicil*

And thus, his hopes so nobly founded,  
 His senses clear and unimpaired  
     So none could doubt him,—  
 With spouse and offspring fond surrounded,  
 His kinsmen and his servants bared  
     And knelt around him,—  
 He gave his soul to Him who gave it,  
     (May God in heaven ordain it place  
         And share of glory!)  
 And left our life as balm to save it,  
 And dry the tears upon our face,  
     His deathless story.  
         *From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## LAUDA

GIROLAMO BENIVENTI (1453-1542)

Jesus, whoso with Thee  
 Hangs not in pain and loss,  
 Pierced on the cruel cross,  
     At peace shall never be.  
 Lord, unto me be kind;  
 Give me that peace of mind  
 Which in this world so blind  
     And false, dwells but with Thee.  
 Give me that strife and pain,  
 Apart from which 'twere vain  
 Thy love on earth to gain  
     Or seek a share with Thee.  
 If, Lord, with Thee alone  
 Heart's peace and love be known,  
 My heart shall be Thine own,  
     Ever to rest with Thee.  
 Here in my heart be lit  
 Thy fire, to feed on it,  
 Till, burning bit by bit,

It dies to live with Thee.  
 Jesus, whoso with Thee  
 Hangs not in pain and loss,  
 Pierced on the cruel cross,  
 At peace shall never be.

*From the Italian by John Addington Symonds.*

## CONSIDER

GIOVANNI PICO DELLA MIRANDOLA (1463-1494)

Consider when thou art movèd to be wroth,  
 He who that was God and of all men the best,  
 Seeing Himself scorned and scourgèd both,  
 And as a thief between two thievès threst,  
 With all rebuke and shame; yet from His breast  
 Came never sign of wrath or of disdain,  
 But patiently endured all the pain—

Think on the very lamentable pain,  
 Think on the piteous cross of woeful Christ,  
 Think on His blood beat out at every vein,  
 Think on His precious heart carvèd in twain;  
 Think how for thy redemption all was wrought,  
 Let Him not lose what He so dear hath bought.  
*From the Italian by Blessed Sir Thomas More.*

## BALLAD OF OUR LADY

WILLIAM DUNBAR (1465-1530)

Hail sterne superne. Hail in eterne  
 In God is sight to shine!  
 Lucerne in dern, for to discern  
 Be glory and grace divine;  
 Hodiern, modern, sempitern,  
 Angelical regine!  
 Our tern inferne for to disperne,  
 Help royalest rosine.

*Ave Maria Gratia plena!*

Hail fresh flower feminine.  
Yerne us, guberne, virgin matern,  
Of ruth both root and rine.  
Hail, ying, benign, fresh flourishing!  
Hail, Alpha's habitacle!  
The dign offspring made us to sing  
Before his tabernacle;  
All thing malign we down thing  
By sight of His signacle;  
Which King us bring unto His ring  
Fro Death's dark umbracle.

*Ave Maria Gratia plena!*

Hail moder and maid but macle!  
Bright sign, gladding out languishing,  
By might of the miracle  
Empress of price, imperatrice,  
Bright polished precious stone;  
Victrice of vice, high genetrice  
Of Jesu, Lord Sovereane:  
Our wise paviss fro enemies  
Again the Fiend's train;  
Oratrice, mediatrice, salvatrice  
To God great suffragane!

*Ave Maria Gratia plena!*

Hail sterne meridiane!  
Spice, flower-de-lyce of paradise,  
That bare the glorious grain.  
Imperial wall, place palestral,  
Of peerless pulchritude;  
Triumphal hall, high tower royal  
Of Godis celsitude;  
Hospital royal! the Lord of all  
Thy closet did include;  
Bright ball crystal, rose virginal  
Fulfilled of angel food!

*Ave Maria Gratia plena!*

Thy birth has with His blood  
Fro fall mortal original  
Us ransomed on the Rood.



## CANTIGA

GIL VICENTE (1470-1540)

White and crimson, cheek and breast,  
 O Virgin Blest!  
 The pledge of love in Bethlehem  
 A flower was on the rosetree's stem,  
 O Virgin blest!  
 In Bethlehem in sign of love  
 The rosebranch raised a rose above,  
 O Virgin blest!  
 In the rose came forth a flower—  
 Jesus, our high Lord of Power—  
 O Virgin blest!  
 The Rose of all the rosetree's span,  
 God in nature and a Man,—  
 O Virgin blest!

*From the Galician-Castilian by Thomas Walsh.*

## SONG OF THE THREE ANGELS

GIL VICENTE

*From The Auto of the Bark of Purgatory*

Rowers now are rowing  
 A boat of great delight;  
 The boatman who was steering it  
 The Son of God is hight;  
 And angels were the rowers,  
 Rowing with all their might;  
 Its flag the flag of hope:  
 O how fair a sight!  
 Its mast the mast of fortitude,  
 And as crystal bright.  
 The boat's sail, sewn with faith,  
 To all the world gave light.  
 Upon the waters calm  
 No breath of wind may light.

*From the Galician-Castilian by Aubrey F. G. Bell.*

## THE ANGELIC VILANCETE

GIL VICENTE

*From The Auto of the Four Seasons*

Worthy of adoration, Thee,  
O Lord our God, we praise;  
To Thee our hymn we raise,  
"Holy, Holy," ceaselessly.  
To laud Thee doth conspire  
All earth and honor most  
With the angelic host  
In their celestial choir.  
Worthy of adoration, Thee  
We Cherubim do sing,  
Archangels' voices ring,  
"Holy, Holy," ceaselessly.

*From the Galician-Castilian by Aubrey F. G. Bell.*

## HYMN OF THE ANGELS AND SIBYLS

GIL VICENTE

Full of Grace exceedingly,  
And oh, what charm and loveliness!  
Speak, thou sailor of the sea,  
And, for all thy barque, confess  
Never ship nor sail can be  
Beautiful as She!

Speak, thou knightly lord of arms  
Boasting of thy panoply,—  
Are horse and sword and war-alarms  
Beautiful as She?

Speak, thou shepherd of the hills  
With thy gamboling lambkins free—  
Are there peaks or vales or rills  
Beautiful as She?

*From the Galician-Castilian by Thomas Walsh.*

## CAN I BELIEVE

LUDOVICO ARIOSTO (1474-1533)

Can I believe in heaven they reach Thine ear,  
 O Lord benign, my prayers that are so cold—  
 When my tongue cries on Thee, to loose the hold  
 Which yet, Thou seest, my secret heart holds dear?  
 Thou who dost know the truth, release me here  
 And heed not, though my senses, rebels bold,  
 Deny Thee; hasten! When my corpse is tolled  
 Let me not in that barque with Charon steer!

Forgive me all, eternal Lord! too well  
 Hath evil custom blinded my clear sight  
 Till good from ill I scarcely now can tell.  
 A heart that's penitent can ask with right  
 A mortal pardon; to draw hearts from hell  
 Against their will Thou only hast the might!  
*From the Italian by Moira O'Neill.*

## PREACHMENT FOR PREACHERS

ALEXANDER BARCLAY (1475-1552)

*From The Ship of Fools*

Ye clerks that on your shoulders bear the shield  
 Unto you granted by the University,  
 How dare ye aventure to fight in Christes field  
 Against sin without ye clear and guiltless be?

Consider the cock and in him shall ye see  
 A great example, for with his wings thrice  
 He betides himself to wake his own body  
 Before he crow to cause others wake or rise.

## STAR OF THE SEA

ALEXANDER BARCLAY

*From The Ship of Fools*

Thou art the Star, blazing with beames bright  
Above these worldes waves so violent,  
Our sins dark enclearing with thy light,  
Man's Mediatrix to God Omnipotent.  
Wherefore to thee, O Lady, I present  
This simple book, though it unworthy be,  
But poor and simple and much ineloquent,  
Rudely composed in this tempestuous sea.

## PRAYER TO THE BLESSED VIRGIN

RODRÍQUEZ DE PADRÓN (Middle of Fifteenth Century)

Fire of heaven's eternal ray  
Gentle and unscorching flame,  
Strength in moments of dismay,  
Grief's redress and sorrow's balm,—  
Light thy servant on his way!  
Teach him all earth's passing folly,  
All its dazzling art  
To distrust;  
And let thoughts profound and holy  
Penetrate his heart  
Low in dust.  
Lead him to the realms sublime  
Where thy footsteps tread;  
Teach him, Virgin! so to dread  
Judgment's soul-tormenting clime,  
That he may harvest for the better time.

*From the Spanish by John Bowring.*

## FOR INSPIRATION

MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI (1475-1564)

The prayers I make will then be sweet indeed,  
 If Thou the Spirit give by which I pray;  
 My unassisted heart is barren clay,  
 Which of its native self can nothing feed;  
 Of good and pious works Thou art the seed  
 Which quickens where Thou sayst it may;  
 Unless Thou show us then Thine own true way,  
 No man can find it! Father, Thou must lead!

Do Thou, then, breathe those thoughts into my mind  
 By which such virtue may in me be bred  
 That in Thy holy footsteps I may tread;  
 The fetters of my tongue do Thou unbind,  
 That I may have the power to sing of Thee  
 And sound Thy praises everlastingly.

*From the Italian by William Wordsworth.*

## THE DEFENCE OF NIGHT

MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI

O night, O sweet thou sombre span of time!  
 All things find rest upon their journey's end—  
 Whoso hath praised thee well doth apprehend;  
 And whoso honors thee, hath wisdom's prime.  
 Our cares thou canst to quietude sublime;  
 For dews and darkness are of peace the friend;  
 Often by thee in dreams upborne, I wend  
 From earth to heaven, where yet I hope to climb.

Thou shade of death, through whom the soul at length  
 Shuns pain and sadness hostile to the heart,  
 Whom mourners find their last and sure relief!  
 Thou dost restore our suffering flesh to strength,  
 Driest our tears, assuagest every smart,  
 Purgings the spirits of the pure from grief.

*From the Italian by John Addington Symonds.*

## ON THE CRUCIFIX

MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI

The course of my long life hath reached at last  
In fragile bark o'er a tempestuous sea,  
The common harbor where must rendered be  
Account of all the actions of the past.  
The impassioned phantasy, that, vague and vast,  
Made art an idol and a king to me,  
Was an illusion, and but vanity  
Were the desires that lured me and harassed.

The dreams of love, that were so sweet of yore,  
What are they now, when two deaths may be mine,  
One sure, and one forecasting its alarms?  
Painting and sculpture satisfy no more  
The soul now turning to the Love Divine,  
That oped, to embrace us, on the Cross its arms.  
*From the Italian by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## CONSIDER WELL

By BLESSED SIR THOMAS MORE (1478-1535)

Consider well that both by night and day  
While we busily provide and care  
For our disport, our revel and our play,  
For pleasant melody and dainty fare,  
Death stealeth on full slily; unaware  
He lieth at hand and shall us all surprise,  
We wot not when nor where nor in what wise.

When fierce temptations threat thy soul with loss  
Think on His Passion and the bitter pain,  
Think on the mortal anguish of the Cross,  
Think on Christ's blood let out at every vein,  
Think of His precious heart all rent in twain;  
For thy redemption think all this was wrought,  
Nor be that lost which he so dearly bought.

## THE SILKWORM

MARCO GIROLAMO VIDA (1480-1566)

Extracts from *De Bombycibus*

Full many a century it crept, the child  
Of distant China or the torrid zone;  
Wasted its web upon the woodlands wild  
And spun its golden tissue all alone,  
Clothing no reptile's body but its own.  
So crawled a brother-worm o'er mount and glen,  
Uncivilised, uncouth; till, social grown,  
He sought the cities and the haunts of men—  
Science and Art soon tamed the forest denizen.

Rescued from woods, now under friendly roof  
Fostered and fed, and sheltered from the blast,  
Full soon the wondrous wealth of warp and woof—  
Wealth by these puny laborers amassed,  
Repaid the hand that spread their green repast;  
Right merrily they plied their jocund toil,  
And from their mouths the silken treasures cast,  
Twisting their canny thread in many a coil,  
While men looked on and smiled, and hailed the shining spoil.

Methinks that here some gentle maiden begs  
To know how best this genial deed is done:  
Some on a napkin strew the little eggs,  
And simply hatch their silkworms in the sun;  
But there's a better plan to fix upon.  
Wrapt in a muslin kerchief pure and warm,  
Lay them within thy bosom safe; nor shun  
Nature's kind office till the tiny swarm  
Begins to creep. Fear not; they cannot do thee harm.

Venus it was who first invented silk—  
Linen had long, by Ceres patronised,  
Supplied Olympus; ladies of that ilk  
No better sort of clothing had devised—

Linen alone their *garde de robe* comprised.  
Hence at her cambric loom the suitors found  
Penelope, whom hath immortalised  
The blind man eloquent; nor less renowned  
Were "Troy's proud dames" whose robes of linen "swept the  
ground."

The good inhabitants of Peking, when  
They saw the dame in downright *déshabille*,  
Were shocked. Such sight was far beyond the ken  
Of their Confucian notions. Full of zeal  
To guard the morals of the commonweal,  
They straight deputed Sylk, a mandarin,  
Humbly before the visitant to kneel  
With downcast eye, and offer Beauty's queen  
A rich resplendent robe of gorgeous bombazine.

Venus received the vesture nothing loath,  
And much its gloss, its softness, much admired,  
And praised that specimen of foreign growth,  
So splendid, and so cheaply too acquired.  
Quick in the robe her graceful limbs attired,  
She seeks a mirror—there delighted dallies;  
So rich a dress was all could be desired.  
How she rejoiced to disappoint the malice  
Of her unfeeling foe, the vile, vindictive Pallas!

But while she praised the gift and thanked the giver  
Of spinner-worms she sued for a supply.  
Forthwith the good Chinese filled Cupid's quiver  
With the cocoons in which each worm doth lie  
Snug, until changed into a butterfly.  
The light cocoons wild Cupid showered o'er Greece,  
And o'er the Isles and over Italy,  
Into the lap of industry and peace;  
And the glad nations hailed the long-sought "Golden Fleece."  
*From the Latin by Francis S. Mahony (Father Prout).*



## CHANT OF THE NINTH ORDER OF SERAPHIM

FRAY ÍNIGO DE MENDOZA (About 1482)

Joy is everywhere on earth,  
 Gladness throughout Limbo waking;  
 Feasts in honor of the birth  
 Of Maria they are making;  
 Sorrow can no haven find;  
 Noon's without a cloud attended,  
 For today doth humankind  
 Hail the Son of God descended  
 Virgin body to assume,  
 Our salvation to restore,  
 Wiping out the stains and gloom  
 With the power of Love once more!  
*From the Spanish by Roderick Gill.*

## THE PALMER

JOHN HEYWOOD (1497-1580)

*From The Play of the Four P. P.*

St. Uncumber and St. Trumnion  
 At St. Botolph and St. Anne of Buxton,  
 On the hills of Armenia where I saw Noe's Ark  
 With holy Job and St. George in Southwark;  
 At Waltham and at Walsingham;  
 And at the good road at Dagenham  
 At St. Cornelys; at St. James in Gales,  
 And at St. Winifred's well in Wales;  
 At our Lady of Boston; at St. Edmundsbury  
 And straight to St. Patrick's Purgatory;  
 At Redburne and at the Blood of Hales  
 Where pilgrims' pains right much avails;  
 At St. David's and at St. Denis,  
 At St. Matthew and St. Mark in Venice,  
 At Master John Shorn at Canterbury,  
 The great God of Catwade, at King Henry,

At St. Saviour's, at our Lady of Southwell,  
At Crome, at Willesden and at Muswell;  
At St. Richard and at St. Rock;  
And at Our Lady that standeth in the Oak.

## CAROL TO OUR LADY

I sing of a maiden  
That is makeless,  
King of all kings  
To her son she chose.  
He came all so still  
There his mother was,  
As dew in April  
That falleth on the grass.  
He came all so still  
To his mother's bower,  
As dew in April  
That falleth on the flower.  
He came all so still  
There his mother lay,  
As dew in April  
That falleth on the spray.  
Mother and maiden  
Was never none but she;  
Well may such a lady  
God's mother be.

*From the Old English.*

## EVERYMAN

An Old English Morality

Eternal God!

Oh! Beatific Vision! Road of Truth,  
And heavenly Light! Here at my final hour  
I cry to Thee, and wailing fills this mouth!  
O Saviour dear, pray my Creator now  
That He be merciful unto the end,

When the dark Enemy draws near from Hell  
And Death's appalling clutch is at my throat!  
Pray that He take my soul above, that I  
Through Thy sweet intercession may approach,  
O Christ, Thy seat at His right hand, and go  
With Him in glory! Let this be my prayer,  
For Thou upon the Cross hast saved our souls!  
*From the Old English by George Sterling.*

## I SAW THREE SHIPS

ANONYMOUS

As I sat under a sycamore tree,  
A sycamore tree, a sycamore tree,  
I looked me out upon the sea  
On Christ's Sunday at morn.

I saw three ships a-sailing there,  
A-sailing there, a-sailing there,  
Jesu, Mary and Joseph they bare  
On Christ's Sunday at morn.

Joseph did whistle and Mary did sing,  
Mary did sing, Mary did sing,  
And all the bells on earth did ring  
For joy our Lord was born.

O they sailed into Bethlehem!  
To Bethlehem, to Bethlehem;  
Saint Michael was the steersman,  
Saint John sat in the horn.

And all the bells on earth did ring,  
On earth did ring, on earth did ring:  
"Welcome be thou, Heaven's King,  
On Christ's Sunday at morn!"

## PRAYER TO THE CRUCIFIX

MOSSÉN JUAN TALLANTE (End of Fifteenth Century)

Almighty God, unchangeable,  
 Who framed the universe entire  
 Thy truth to see;  
 Thou who for loving us so well  
 Didst in Thine agony expire  
 On Calvary;  
 Since with such suffering didst deign  
 To make amend for our transgression,  
*O Agnus Dei.*  
 Placed with the thief let us obtain  
 Salvation in his grief's confession:  
*Memento mei.*

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE HARROWING OF HELL

An Old English Miracle

*Jesus:*

*Principes portas tollite,*  
 Undo your gates, ye Princes of pride,  
*Et introibit rex gloriæ;*  
 The King of Bliss comes in this tide.

(Jesus enters Hell)

*Satan:*

Out, harrow. What hirelot is he  
 That says his Kingdom shall be cried?

*David (in Limbo):*

That may thou in my Psalter see,  
 For of this Prince I prophesied.  
 I said that he should break  
 Your bars and bands by name,  
 And of your works take wreck:  
 Now shalt thou see the same.

*Jesus:*

This stead shall stand no longer stoken:  
Open up and let my people pass.

*Diabolus:*

Out behold our bailey broken  
And bursten are all our bands of brass!

*Beelzebub:*

What then, is Limbo lorn? Alas!

*Jesus:*

*Attolite portas principes, vestras et  
elevamini portæ eternales et  
introibit Rex Gloriae.*

*Ribald:*

Out, harrow, out! What devil is he  
That calls him king over us all?  
Hark, Beelzebub, come nigh,  
For hideously I heard him call.

*Beelzebub:*

Honour? Heard'st thou, hirelot, for what deed  
All earthly men to me are thrall?  
The Lad that thou callest Lord-in-lede  
He never had herborough, house, nor hall.

*Jesus:*

*Attollite portas principes,  
Open up, ye Princes of pains sere,  
Et elevamini eternales  
Your endless gates that ye have here.*

*Satan:*

What page is there that makes press  
And calls him King of us in fere?

*David:*

Of Him cometh all this light  
That shineth in this bower,  
He is full fierce in fight,  
Worthy to win honour.

*Jesus:*

Ye Princes of Hell, open your gate  
And let my folk further gone:  
A Prince of Peace shall enter thereat  
Whither ye will or none.

*Ribald:*

What art thou that speakest thus?

*Jesus:*

A King of Bliss that hight Jesus.

### THE SNARES

NAHAB KOUTCHAK (Early Sixteenth Century)

With those proud birds that feed not  
Upon the grains of earth,  
I winged my flight to heed not  
What snares of love were worth.

But through the skies elated  
Love spreads celestial strings;  
On earth man's feet are baited,  
In heaven He caught my wings.

*From the Armenian by Thomas Walsh.*

### "O FELIX CULPA!"

Adam lay inbounden  
Bounden in a bond;  
Four thousand winter  
Thought he not too long;  
And all was for an apple,  
An apple that he took  
As clerics finden  
Written in their book;  
Nor had the apple taken been,  
The apple taken been,

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Nor had never Our Lady  
 Been of Heaven Queen,  
 Blessed be the time  
 That apple taken was.  
 Therefore we must sing  
*Deo Gratias.*

*From the Old English.*

## MY GOD, I LOVE THEE

SAINT FRANCIS XAVIER (1506-1552)

My God, I love Thee! not because  
 I hope for heaven thereby;  
 Nor because those who love Thee not  
 Must burn eternally.

Thus, O my Jesus, thou didst me  
 Upon the cross embrace!  
 For me didst bear the nails and spear  
 And manifold disgrace.

And griefs and torments numberless  
 And sweat of agony,  
 Yea, death itself—and all for one  
 That was Thy enemy.

Then why, O blessèd Jesus Christ,  
 Should I not love Thee well!  
 Not for the hope of winning heaven  
 Nor of escaping hell!

Not with the hope of gaining aught,  
 Not seeking a reward;  
 But as Thyself hast lovèd me  
 O everlasting Lord!

E'en so I love Thee and will love  
And in Thy praise will sing—  
Solely because Thou art my God  
And my eternal King!

*From the Latin by Edward Caswell.*

## THE MARIGOLD

WILLIAM FORREST (1510-1565)

To Mary our Queen, that flower so sweet,  
This Marigold I do apply,  
For that the name doth serve so meet  
And properly in each party;  
For her enduring patiently  
The storms of such as list to scold  
At her doings, with cause why  
Loth to see spring this Marigold.

Christ save her in her high estate  
Therein in rest long to endure:  
Christ so all wrongs here mitigate  
That all may be to His pleasure:  
The high, the low, in due measure  
As members true with her to hold,  
So each to be the other's treasure  
In cherishing the Marigold.

Be Thou, O God, so good as thus  
Thy perfect faith to see take place,  
Thy peace Thou plant here among us  
That error may go hide his face:  
So to concord us in each case  
As in Thy court it is enrolled,  
We all as one to love Her Grace  
That is our Queen, the Marigold.



## IF LORD THY LOVE FOR ME IS STRONG

SAINT TERESA OF AVILA (1515-1582)

If, Lord, Thy love for me is strong  
As this which binds me unto Thee,  
What holds me from Thee, Lord, so long,  
What holds Thee, Lord, so long from me?

O soul, what then desirest thou?

—Lord, I would see Thee, who thus choose Thee.

What fears can yet assail thee now?

—All that I fear is but to lose Thee.

Love's whole possession I entreat,  
Lord, make my soul Thine own abode,  
And I will build a nest so sweet  
It may not be too poor for God.

A soul in God hidden from sin  
What more desires for thee remain,  
Save but to love, and love again,  
And, all on flame with love within,  
Love on, and turn to love again?

*From the Spanish by Arthur Symons.*

## LET MINE EYES SEE THEE

SAINT TERESA OF AVILA

Let mine eyes see Thee,  
Sweet Jesus of Nazareth,  
Let mine eyes see Thee,  
And then see death.

Let them see that care  
Roses and jessamine;  
Seeing Thy face most fair  
All blossoms are therein.

Flower of seraphin,  
Sweet Jesus of Nazareth,  
Let mine eyes see Thee,  
And then see death.

Nothing I require  
Where my Jesus is;  
Anguish all desire,  
Saving only this;  
All my help is His,  
He only succoreth.

Let mine eyes see Thee,  
Sweet Jesus of Nazareth,  
Let mine eyes see Thee and then see death.

*From the Spanish by Arthur Symons.*

#### LINES WRITTEN IN HER BREVIARY

SAINT TERESA OF AVILA

Let nothing disturb thee,  
Nothing affright thee;  
All things are passing;  
God never changeth;  
Patient endurance  
Attaineth to all things;  
Who God possesseth  
In nothing is wanting;  
Alone God sufficeth.

*From the Spanish by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

#### SHEPHERD, SHEPHERD, HARK

SAINT TERESA OF AVILA

Shepherd, shepherd, hark that calling!  
Angels they are, and the day is dawning.

What is this ding-dong,  
Or loud singing is it?  
Come, Bras, now the day is here,  
The shepherdess we'll visit.

Shepherd, shepherd, hark that calling!  
Angels they are and the day is dawning.

Oh, is this the Alcalde's daughter,  
Or some lady come from far?  
She is the daughter of God the Father,  
And she shines like a star.

Shepherd, shepherd, hark that calling!  
Angels they are, and the day is dawning.  
*From the Spanish by Arthur Symons.*

## SONNET

JOACHIM DU BELLAY (1524-1560)

If life on earth be less than is a day  
Hereafter, if the year in its swift flight  
Chases our days for ever out of sight,  
If all things having birth must know decay,  
O prisoned soul o' mine, why still delay?  
Why art thou so contented with this night,  
When for thy voyage to untroubled light,  
Thine are strong wings accordant for the way?

There, is the good that every soul desires,  
There, is the peace to which the world aspires,  
And there, are love and joy for evermore.

There, O my soul, brought to the highest skies,  
Ideal beauty thou wilt recognise—  
Beauty that in this dim world, I adore.

*From the French by Armel O'Connor.*

## SONNET

LUIS VAZ DE CAMOENS (1524-1579)

Leave me, all sweet refrains my lip hath made;  
Leave me, all instruments attuned for song;  
Leave me, all fountains pleasant meads among;  
Leave me, all charms of garden and of glade;  
Leave me, all melodies the pipe hath played;  
Leave me, all rural feast and sportive throng;  
Leave me, all flocks the reed beguiles along;  
Leave me, all shepherds happy in the shade.

Sun, moon and stars, for me no longer glow;  
Night would I have, to wail for vanished peace;  
Let me from pole to pole no pleasure know;  
Let all that I have loved and cherished, cease;  
But see that thou forsake me not, my Woe,  
Who wilt, by killing, finally release.  
*From the Portuguese by Richard Garnett.*

## AT THE ASCENSION

FRAY LUIS DE LEON (1528-1591)

And wouldst Thou, Holy Shepherd, leave  
Thy flock within this vale of woe  
And solitude to grieve,  
Whilst Thou through ambient skies aglow  
Ascendst where death and sorrow cannot go!

But they—so blessèd in the past,  
Yet now with hearts afflicted sore—  
Thy little ones, outcast,  
Bereft of Thee their guide of yore—  
Whither shall turn they when Thou leadst no more?

What now remains to glad the eyes  
 That once Thy comeliness have known?  
 What longer can they prize?  
 What voices, but discordant grown  
 To them who harkened to Thy loving tone?

The waves of yon perturbèd deep,  
 Whose hand shall curb?—Who now assuage  
 The blasts and bid them sleep?  
 In Thine eclipse,—what star presage  
 For our benighted bark the harborage?

Alas! swift cloud un pitying  
 That bidst our joys no more endure,—  
 Whither thy silvery wing?  
 How rich the bliss thou dost secure!—  
 How beggared wilt thou leave us, how obscure!—  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## AT THE ASSUMPTION

FRAY LUIS DE LEON

As unto heaven thou'rt soaring,  
 O Queen, to blissful lays,  
 Take thou my soul imploring  
 Thy mantle's hem, and raise  
 Me to those Hills of Praise!

The choiring angels round thee  
 Attend as from thy birth;  
 With stars their hands have crowned thee  
 Of more than queenly worth—  
 Thou treadst the moon as earth!

But turn thine eyes, O Tender,  
 O Loving,—ere dost leave  
 This vale whose flowery splendor  
 Masks but a waste where grieve  
 Thine exiled sons of Eve.

So when thy gentle vision  
Hath marked our dismal plight,  
Thou on thy way elysian  
Mayst trail us in thy flight—  
Heaven's lode-star to the Light!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE VALLEY OF THE HEAVENS

FRAY LUIS DE LEON

Resplendent precinct of the skies,  
Fair sward of gladness neither snow  
Nor parching breath of noonday tries,  
Domain whose sacred uplands show  
Its peace ungarnered deathlessly aglow!

His brows in white and azure crowned  
Athwart its pastures softly wends,  
O flock endeared with thee around,  
The Holy Shepherd; thee He tends  
Unarmed with staff or sling where naught offends.

He leads, and happy sheep o'erflow  
Around Him in a loving feud,  
Where the immortal roses blow  
And verdure ever is renewed,  
Howe'er the flock may graze, in plenitude.

And now upon the mountain ways  
Of Bliss He guides; now by the stream  
To bathe them in His grace He strays;  
Now grants them banqueting agleam—  
Himself the Giver and the Gift Supreme.

And when the eye of noon attains  
The zenith of its fiery powers,  
Amid His fondlings He remains  
To drowse away the torrid hours  
And cheer with voice serene the holy bowers.

He wakes the viol's melting tone  
 And sweetness trembles through the soul  
 Unto such golden joy unknown;  
 Enraptured then beyond control  
 It casts itself on Him, its only goal.

O Breath! O Voice!—mightst Thou ordain  
 Some little echo for my breast  
 That—self-surrendering in that strain  
 To Thee—of Thee 'twould be possest,  
 O Love, and on Thy shoulder finds its rest!

Where Thou dost linger at the noon,  
 Sweet Spouse, oh, would my spirit knew!—  
 And breaking from this prison swoon,  
 Of Thy far flocks might come in view  
 And stray no more, save paths Thou leadst them through.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE NIGHT SERENE

FRAY LUIS DE LEON

When I contemplate o'er me  
 The heaven of stars profound  
 And mark the earth before me  
 In darkness swathed around—  
 In careless slumber and oblivion bound—

Then love and longing waken  
 The anguish of my breast;  
 Mine eyes with tears are taken  
 Like founts beyond control,  
 My soul sighs forth at last its voice of dole!

O Temple-Seat of Glory,  
 Of Beauteousness and Light,  
 To thy calm promontory  
 My soul was born! What blight  
 Holds it endungeoned here from such a height?

What mortal aberration  
Hath so estranged mankind  
That from God's destination  
He turns, abandoned, blind,  
To follow mocking shade and empty rind?

No thought amid his slumber  
He grants impending fate,  
While nights and dawns keep number  
In step apportionate,  
And life is filched away—his poor estate.

Alas!—arise, weak mortals,  
And measure all your loss;  
Begirt for deathless portals,  
Can souls their birthright toss  
Aside and live on shadows vain and dross?

Oh, let your eyes beholding  
Yon pure celestial sphere,  
Unmask the wiles enfolding  
The life that flatters here—  
The little day of mingled hope and fear!

What more can base earth render  
Than one poor moment's pause,  
Compared with that far splendor  
Where in its primal cause  
Lives all that is—that shall be—and that was!

Who on that constellation  
Eternal can set gaze—  
Its silvery gradation,  
Its majesty of ways,  
The concord and proportion it displays—

In argent wonder turning,  
The moon doth nightly rove,  
Squired by the Star of Learning  
And melting Star of Love,  
She trails with gentle retinue above—



And lo! through outer spaces  
Where Mars is rolled aflame!  
Where Jupiter retraces  
The calmed horizon's frame  
And all the heavens his ray beloved acclaim!

Beyond swings Saturn, father  
Of the fabled Age of Gold;  
And o'er his shoulders gather  
Night's chantries manifold,  
In their proportioned grade and lustre stoled!—

Who can behold such vision—  
And still earth's baubles prize?  
Nor sob the last decision  
To rend the bond that ties  
His soul a captive from such blissful skies?

For there Content hath dwelling;  
And Peace, her realm; and there  
'Mid joys and glories swelling  
Lifts up the dais fair  
With Sacred Love enthroned beyond compare.

Immensurable Beauty  
Shows cloudless to that light;  
And there a Sun doth duty  
That knows no stain of night;  
There Spring Eternal blossoms without blight.

O fields of Truth Abiding!  
Green pasturelands and rills!  
And mines of treasures hiding!  
O joyous-breasted hills!  
Re-echoing vales where every balm distils!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## LINES ON THE WALL OF HIS PRISON CELL

FRAY LUIS DE LEON

Lo, where enviousness and lies  
Held me in this prison cell;  
Blessèd is the sage to dwell  
Humble in his hermit guise,  
Bidding the false world farewell.

With his thatch and homely fare  
Down his chosen paths forgot;  
Lone with God contented there,  
Uncompanied, without care,  
Envyng none and envied not.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*



## II

### AGE OF TRANSITION



## SONNET

PEDRO MALON DE CHAIDE (1530-1589)

O patience, that dost wait eternally!  
O heart of mine so hard, that cannot love!  
How am I wearied as from Thee I rove!  
How dost Thou, never wearying, pardon me!  
O Face Divine, how often did I see  
Thy grieving gaze toward me sadly turned,  
While I, my Lord, Thy laws have basely spurned,  
And Thou hast loved and suffered silently.

Guardian of all men, turn Thy wrath away  
From this Thy child of earth, oh, turn again!  
See, Thine own child am I: raise me, I pray,  
For 'tis not pleasure now that makes me stray,  
But habits fought and striven against in vain:  
I hate the sin, and yet I sin away.

*From the Spanish by E. Allison Peers.*

Lines from THE CONVERSION OF THE MAGDALENE

PEDRO MALON DE CHAIDE

Encircling Thee Thy holy brides,  
With loveliest of garlands crowned  
In rose and jasmine's glowing prides,  
Amid the measured chanting sound,  
O gentle Shepherd, on Thy way are bound.

And when at midday by the streams  
Thou takest Thy siesta fair  
Where soft the cooling water gleams,  
Impatient of the love they bear  
They loiter round the fountains in their care.

Thou walkest with them where they throng  
 With holy radiance agleam—  
 A Sun the blinded stars among;  
 And higher as the mountains teem,  
 Thou light'st the peaks with Thine eternal beam.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## IDEAL BEAUTY

FERNANDO DE HERRERA (1534-1594)

O light serene! present in him who breathes  
 That love divine, which kindles yet restrains  
 The high-born soul—that in its mortal chains  
 Heavenward aspires for love's immortal wreaths!  
 Rich golden locks, within whose clustered curls  
 Celestial and eternal treasures lie!  
 A voice that breathes angelic harmony  
 Among bright coral and unspotted pearls!

What marvelous beauty! Of the high estate  
 Of immortality, within this light  
 Transparent veil of flesh, a glimpse is given;  
 And in the glorious form I contemplate  
 (Although its brightness blinds my feeble sight)  
 The immortal still I seek and follow on to Heaven!  
*From the Spanish by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.*

## RELIGION

VAUQUELIN DE LA FRESNAYE (1536-1606)

Who art thou, girl, in such mean garb arrayed?  
 I am Religion, God's own serving maid.  
 Why dost thou wear such raiment? Since for me  
 A richer one would seem but vanity.  
 What book hast thou? God's gift it is, and there  
 I find His Holy Testament writ fair.

Why is thy breast uncovered? 'Tis, she saith,  
Because I keep there an unspotted faith.  
Why dost thou lean on that rude Cross? Its shade  
Eternal solace for my soul hath made.  
Why art thou fledged thus? It is that I  
May teach men far above these clouds to fly.  
Why art thou set about with flame? My fire  
Beats off the shadow from God's holy choir.  
Why art thou bridled? Better so to hold  
Thy fervent soul within the heavenly fold.  
Why dost thou tread down Death? It is that I  
Am Death's own slayer, who can never die.  
*From the French by Wilfrid Thorley.*

## TO OUR SAVIOUR

FREI AGOSTINHO DA CRUZ (1540-1619)

When shall I, Lord, this mortal load untied,  
Be joined to Thee in union entire,  
Binding my soul in Thee whom I desire,  
Beholding all for which in Thee I sighed?  
Wherefore should I upon such glory bide  
Who never felt the valorous battle fire;  
Enough, if but my weakness but aspire  
In love for Thee along the battle-side.

This is the strength so potent for my needs;  
This is the fortifying of my sighs,  
That he who loves the most the most succeeds;  
Whatever pains I know, what insufficiency  
Or what unworthiness my step impedes,  
Loving, I shall attain Love's perfect fee.  
*From the Portuguese by Thomas Walsh.*



## PRAYER BEFORE EXECUTION

MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS (1542-1587)

O Domine Deus! Speravi in Te,  
 O care mi Jesus, nunc libera me!  
 In dura catena, in misera poena,  
 Desidero Te!  
 Languendo, gemendo, et genuflectendo,  
 Adoro, imploro ut liberes me!

O merciful Father, my hope is in Thee!  
 O gracious Redeemer, deliver Thou me!  
 My bondage bemoaning, with sorrowful groaning,  
 I long to be free;  
 Lamenting, relenting, and humbly repenting,  
 O Jesu, my Saviour, I languish for Thee.

*Version of John Fawcett, 1782.*

## THE FRIAR OF ORDERS GREY

ANONYMOUS (Sixteenth Century)

It was a Friar of Orders Grey  
 Walked forth to tell his beads;  
 And he met with a lady fair  
 Clad in a pilgrim's weeds.

"Now Christ thee save, thou reverend Friar,  
 I pray thee tell to me,  
 If ever at yon holy shrine  
 My true love thou didst see."

"And how should I know your true love  
 From many another one?"  
 "Oh, by his cockle hat and staff  
 And by his sandal shoon."

"O Lady, he is dead and gone;  
Lady, he's dead and gone;  
And at his head a green grass turf  
And at his heels a stone."

### O FLAME OF LIVING LOVE

SAINT JOHN OF THE CROSS (1549-1591)

O flame of living love,  
That dost eternally  
Pierce through my soul with so consuming heat,  
Since there's no help above,  
Make thou an end of me,  
And break the bond of this encounter sweet.

O burn that burns to heal!  
O more than pleasant wound!  
And O soft hand, O touch most delicate,  
That dost new life reveal,  
That dost in grace abound,  
And, slaying, dost from death to life translate!

O lamps of fire that shined  
With so intense a light  
That those deep caverns where the senses live,  
Which were obscure and blind,  
Now with strange glories bright,  
Both heat and light to His beloved give!

With how benign intent  
Rememberest thou my breast,  
Where thou alone abidest secretly;  
And in thy sweet ascent,  
With glory and good possessed,  
How delicately thou teachest love to me!

*From the Spanish by Arthur Symons.*

## THE OBSCURE NIGHT OF THE SOUL

SAINT JOHN OF THE CROSS

Upon an obscure night  
Fevered with love in love's anxiety,  
(O hapless-happy plight!)  
I went, none seeing me,  
Forth from my house where all things quiet be.

By night, secure from sight,  
And by the secret stair, disguisedly,  
(O hapless-happy plight!)  
By night, and privily,  
Forth from my house where all things quiet be.

Blest night of wandering,  
In secret, where by none might I be spied,  
Nor I see anything;  
Without a light or guide,  
Save that which in my heart burnt in my side.

That light did lead me on,  
More surely than the shining of noontide,  
Where well I knew that one  
Did for my coming bide;  
Where He abode might none but He abide.

O night that didst lead thus,  
O night more lovely than the dawn of light,  
O night that broughtest us,  
Lover to lover's sight,  
Lover with loved in marriage of delight!

Upon my flowery breast  
Wholly for Him, and save Himself for none,  
There did I give sweet rest  
To my beloved one;  
The fanning of the cedars breathed thereon.

When the first moving air  
Blew from the tower and waved His locks aside.  
His hand, with gentle care,  
Did wound me in the side,  
And in my body all my senses died.

All things I then forgot,  
My cheek on Him who for my coming came;  
All ceased, and I was not,—  
Leaving my cares and shame  
Among the lilies, and forgetting them.

*From the Spanish by Arthur Symons.*

### THE IMAGE OF GOD

FRANCISCO DE ALDANA (1550-1578)

O Lord! who seest from yon starry height,  
Centred in one, the future and the past,  
Fashioned in thine own image, see how fast  
The world obscures in me what once was bright  
Eternal Sun! the warmth which thou hast given  
To cheer life's flowery April, fast decays;  
Yet, in the hoary winter of my days,  
Forever green shall be my trust in heaven.

Celestial King! oh, let thy presence pass  
Before my spirit, and an image fair  
Shall meet that look of mercy from on high,  
As the reflected image in a glass  
Doth meet the look of him who seeks it there,  
And owes its being to the gazer's eye.

*From the Spanish by W. M. Longfellow.*

## From JERUSALEM DELIVERED

TORQUATO TASSO (1554-1595)

The sacred armies and the godly Knight  
 That the Great Sepulcher of Christ did free  
 I sing; much wrought his valour and foresight  
 And in that glorious warre much suffred he;  
 In vaine gainst him did hell oppose her might,  
 In vaine the Turkes and Morians armèd be;  
 His soldiers wilde, to braules and mutines prest,  
 Reducèd he to peace, so heaven him blest.

O heavenly Muse, that not with fading baies  
 Deckest thy brow by th' Heliconian spring,  
 But sittest crowned with starres immortall raies,  
 In heaven where legions of bright Angels sing;  
 Inspire life in my wit, my thoughts upraise,  
 My verse ennoble and forgive the thing,  
 If fictions light I mix with truth divine,  
 And fill these lines with other praise than thine.  
*From the Italian by Edward Fairfax.*

## THE CRUSADERS BEHOLD JERUSALEM

TORQUATO TASSO

The odorous air, morn's messenger, now spread  
 Its wings to herald, in serenest skies,  
 Aurora issuing forth, her radiant head  
 Adorned with roses plucked in Paradise;  
 When in full panoply the hosts arise,  
 And loud and spreading murmurs upward fly,  
 Ere yet the trumpet sings; its melodies  
 They miss not long, the trumpet's tuneful cry  
 Gives the command to march, shrill sounding to the sky.

Winged is each heart, and wingéd every heel;  
They fly, yet notice not how fast they fly;  
But by the time the dewless meads reveal  
The fervent sun's ascension in the sky,  
Lo, toward Jerusalem salutes the eye!  
A thousand pointing fingers tell the tale!  
"Jerusalem!" a thousand voices cry,  
"All hail, Jerusalem!" hill, down and dale  
Catch the glad sounds, and shout, "Jerusalem, all hail!"  
*From the Italian by Wiffen.*

## HYMN

VENERABLE PHILIP HOWARD (1557-1595)

O Christ, the glorious Crown  
Of virgins that are pure;  
Who dost a love and thirst for Thee  
Within their minds procure;  
Thou art the spouse of those  
That chaste and humble be,  
The hope, the life, the only help  
Of such as trust in Thee.

All charity of those  
Whose souls Thy love doth warm;  
All simple pleasures of such minds  
As think no kind of harm;  
All sweet delights wherewith  
The patient hearts abound,  
Do blaze Thy name, and with Thy praise  
They make the world resound.

The sky, the land, the sea,  
And all on earth below,  
The glory of Thy worthy Name  
Do with their praises show.  
The winter yields Thee praise,  
And summer doth the same,  
The sun, the moon, the stars and all  
Do magnify Thy name.

The roses that appear  
 So fair to outward sight;  
 The violets with their scent  
 Do yield so great delight;  
 The pearls, the precious stones,  
 The birds, Thy praise do sing,  
 The woods, the wells, and all delights,  
 Which from this earth do spring.

What creatures, O sweet Lord,  
 From praising Thee can stay?  
 What earthly thing but, filled with joy,  
 Thine honour doth bewray?  
 Let us, therefore, with praise  
 Thy mighty works express,  
 With heart and hand, with mind, and all  
 Which we from Thee possess.

### TO OUR LORD

FRANCISCO GALVAM (1560-1635)

O Thou pure fountain of pure love, my Lord!  
 O bounty of a Father more than man!  
 O God, eternal light and sovereign!  
 My God—high beauty's new and ancient ward!—  
 None else but Thee can surety afford;  
 None safe where Thou art not custodian.  
 How far we stray with madness for our plan  
 When from Thy side we seek an alien hoard.

Without Thee, how the road and guidance fade;  
 Without Thy Tryst, how glory falls away;  
 Without Thee, what confusion is the night!  
 Yea, in Thee fixed my memory shall stay;  
 In Thee my soul its dwelling place hath made;  
 In Thee my spirit learns its utmost night.

*From the Portuguese by Thomas Walsh.*

## SEGUIDILLA

JOSÉ DE VALDIVIELSO (1560-1638)

I who once was free,  
 Sold unto death you see;  
*Trust not, Mother dear,*  
*Hearts ungrateful here!*  
 With a honeyed smile,  
 Mother, a false friend  
 At the banquet's end,  
 His hand within my dish the while,  
 Like a lamb betrayed me vile.  
*Trust not, Mother dear,*  
*Hearts ungrateful here!*  
 I placed him at my side  
 And passed the dish to him;  
 I shared and did provide  
 The best unto the brim.  
 His bargain rare and grim,—  
 He sold Thy Son away,  
*Trust not, Mother dear,*  
*Hearts ungrateful here!*  
 The garden flowers were wet  
 With the tears I shed thereon;  
 'Twas Holy Thursday, yet  
 With me had Judas gone;  
 He gave unto Thy Son  
 The kiss I'll not forget—  
*Trust not, Mother dear,*  
*Hearts ungrateful here!*

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE NATIVITY OF CHRIST

LUIS DE ARGOTE Y GONGORA (1561-1627)

Today from the Aurora's bosom  
 A pink has fallen—a crimson blossom—  
 And oh, how glorious rests the hay  
 On which the fallen blossom lay!



When silence gently had uncurled  
 Her mantle over all below.  
 And crowned with winter's frost and snow,  
 Night swayed the sceptre of the world,  
 Amid the gloom descending slow,  
 Upon the monarch's frozen bosom  
 A pink has fallen,—a crimson blossom.

The only flower the Virgin bore  
 (Aurora fair) within her breast,  
 She gave to earth, yet still possessed  
 Her virgin blossom as before;  
 That hazy that colored drop caressed,—  
 Received upon its faithful bosom  
 That single flower,—a crimson blossom.  
 The manger, unto which 'twas given,  
 Even amid wintry snows and cold,  
 Within its fostering arms to fold  
 The blushing flower that fell from heaven,  
 Was as a canopy of gold,—  
 A downy couch,—where on its bosom  
 That flower had fallen,—that crimson blossom.

*From the Spanish by W. M. Longfellow.*

## NOT ALL SWEET NIGHTINGALES

LUIS DE ARGOTE Y GONGORA

*They are not all sweet nightingales  
 That fill with songs the flowery vales;  
 But they are little silver bells,  
 Touched by the winds in the smiling dells;  
 Magic bells of gold in the grove,  
 Forming a chorus for her I love.*

Think not the voices in the air  
 Are from the wingèd Sirens fair,  
 Playing among the dewy trees,  
 Chanting their morning mysteries;  
 Oh! if you listen, delighted there,  
 To their music scattered o'er the dales,

*They are not all sweet nightingales  
That fill with songs the flowery vales;  
But they are little silver bells,  
Touched by the winds in the smiling dells;  
Magic bells of gold in the grove,  
Forming a chorus for her I love.*

Oh, 'twas a lovely song—of art  
To charm—of nature to touch the heart;  
Sure 'twas some shepherd's pipe, which played  
By passion fills the forest shade;  
No! 'tis music's diviner part  
Which o'er the yielding spirit prevails.

*They are not all sweet nightingales  
That fill with songs the flowery vales;  
But they are little silver bells,  
Touched by the winds in the smiling dells;  
Magic bells of gold in the grove,  
Forming a chorus for her I love.*

In the eye of love, which all things sees,  
The fragrance-breathing jasmine trees—  
And the golden flowers—and the sloping hill—  
And the ever melancholy rill—  
Are full of holiest sympathies,  
And tell of love a thousand tales.

*They are not all sweet nightingales  
That fill with songs the flowery vales;  
But they are little silver bells,  
Touched by the winds in the smiling dells;  
Bells of gold in the secret grove,  
Making music for her I love.*

*From the Spanish by John Bowring.*

## THE BURNING BABE

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, S.J. (1562-1595)

As I in hoary winter night stood shivering in the snow,  
Surprised was I with sudden heat which made my heart to glow;

And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near  
 A pretty babe all burning bright did in the air appear;  
 Who scorched with excessive heat, such floods of tears did shed  
 As though His floods should quench His flames with which His  
 tears were fed:

"Alas!" quoth He, "but newly born in fiery heats I fry,  
 Yet none approach to warm their hearts or feel my fire but I!"

"My faultless breast the furnace is; the fuel, wounding thorns;  
 Love is the fire, and sighs the smoke; the ashes, shames and  
 scorns;

The fuel Justice layeth on, and Mercy blows the coals,  
 The metal in this furnace wrought are men's defiled souls:  
 For which, as now on fire I am to work them to their good,  
 So will I melt into a bath, to wash them in my blood."  
 With this He vanished out of sight and swiftly shrank away,  
 And straight I callèd unto mind that it was Christmas Day.

### A CHILD MY CHOICE

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, S.J.

Let folly praise that fancy loves, I praise and love that Child  
 Whose heart no thought, whose tongue no word, whose hand no  
 deed defiled.

I praise Him most, I love Him best, all praise and love are His;  
 While Him I love, in Him I live, and cannot live amiss.

Love's sweetest mark, laud's highest theme, man's most desired  
 light,

To love Him life, to leave Him death, to live in Him delight.

He mine by gift, I His by debt, thus each to other due,

First friend He was, best friend He is, all times will try Him  
 true.

Though young yet wise, though small yet strong; though man yet  
 God He is;

As wise He knows, as strong He can, as God He loves to bless.

His knowledge rules, His strength defends, His love doth cherish  
 all;

His birth our joy, His life our light, His death our end of thrall.

Alas! He weeps, He sighs, He pants, yet do His angels sing;  
Out of His tears, His sighs and throbs, doth bud a joyful spring.  
Almighty Babe, whose tender arms can force all foes to fly,  
Correct my faults, protect my life, direct me when I die!

## STANZAS FROM ST. PETER'S COMPLAINT

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, S.J.

Weep balm and myrrh, you sweet Arabian trees,  
With purest gems perfume and pearl your rine;  
Shed on your honey drops, you busy bees.  
I, barren plant, must weep unpleasant brine.  
Hornets I hive, salt drops their labour plies  
Sucked out of sin and shed by show'ring eyes.

With easy loss sharp wrecks did he eschew  
That sindonless aside did naked slip:  
Once naked Grace no outward garments knew;  
Rich are his robes, whom sin did never strip,  
I that in vaunts displayed Pride's fairest flags,  
Disrobed of Grace, am wrapped in Adam's rags.

Sleep, death's ally, oblivion of tears,  
Silence of Passions, balm of angry sore,  
Suspense of lives, security of fears,  
Wrath's lenitive, heart's ease, storms' calmest shore,  
Sense's and soul's reprieve from all cumbers,  
Benumbing sense of ill with quiet slumbers.

Lazar at Pity's gate I ulcered lie  
Craving the refuse crumbs of children's plate;  
My sores I lay in view to Mercy's eye,  
My rags bear witness of my poor estate:  
The worms of Conscience that within me swarm,  
Prove that my complaints are less than is my harm.

## TO CHRIST CRUCIFIED

ANONYMOUS (Sixteenth or Seventeenth Century)

I am not moved to love Thee, O my Lord,  
By any longing for Thy Promised Land;  
Nor by the fear of hell am I unmanned  
To cease from my transgressing deed or word.  
'Tis Thou Thyself dost move me,—Thy blood poured  
Upon the cross from nailed foot and hand;  
And all the wounds that did Thy body brand;  
And all Thy shame and bitter death's award.

Yea, to Thy heart am I so deeply stirred  
That I would love Thee were no heaven on high,—  
That I would fear, were hell a tale absurd!  
Such my desire, all questioning grows vain;  
Though hope deny me hope I still should sigh,  
And as my love is now, it should remain.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## TO THE BLESSED SACRAMENT

HENRY CONSTABLE (1562-1613)

When Thee (O holy sacrificed Lamb)  
In severed signs I white and liquid see,  
As in thy body slain I think on Thee,  
Which pale by shedding of Thy blood became.  
And when again I do behold the same  
Veiled in white to be received of me,  
Thou seemest in thy sindon wrapt to be  
Like to a corse, whose monument I am.  
Buried in me, unto my soul appear,  
Prison'd in earth, and banished from Thy sight,  
Like our forefathers who in Limbo were.  
Clear thou my thoughts, as thou didst give them light,  
And as thou others freed from purging fire  
Quench in my heart the flames of bad desire.

## TO OUR BLESSED LADY

HENRY CONSTABLE

In that (O Queen of Queens) thy birth was free  
From guilt, which others do of grace bereave,  
When in their mothers' womb they life receive  
God as his sole-borne daughter loved thee.  
To match thee like thy birth's nobility,  
He thee His Spirit for thy spouse did leave  
Of whom thou didst His only Son conceive,  
And so wast linked to all the Trinity.  
Cease then, O Queens who earthly crowns do wear,  
To glory in the pomp of worldly things;  
If men such high respect unto you bear  
Which daughters, wives, and mothers are of Kings,  
What honour should unto that Queen be done  
Who had your God for Father, Spouse and Son?

## THE LULLABY

LOPE DE VEGA CARPIO (1562-1635)

As through the palms ye wander  
O Angels of the Blest,  
Bend down the branches yonder  
To shield my Darling's rest.

O palm-trees stirred and shaken  
By every breath that blows,  
Lest Bethlehem awaken,  
Sway lightly for repose.

Soft sleep serenely squander  
From out your dreamy breast;  
Bend down the branches yonder  
To shield my Darling's rest.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

The heavenly Babe is weary  
And droops His forehead there;  
His tears for earth so dreary  
Have dimmed His eyes with care.

Ah, let His young brows ponder;  
Come, ease His heart distressed;  
Bend down the branches yonder  
To shield my Darling's rest.

Ye bitter frosts, congealing  
The dampness of the night,  
Let me from chill concealing,  
Caress and warm Him tight.

Weave your embraces fonder,  
O Angels of the Blest,  
Bend down the branches yonder  
To shield my Darling's rest.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE GOOD SHEPHERD

LOPE DE VEGA CARPIO

Shepherd! who with thine amorous, sylvan song  
Hast broken the slumber that encompassed me,  
Who mad'st thy crook from the accursed tree  
On which thy powerful arms were stretched so long!  
Lead me to mercy's ever flowing fountains;  
For thou my shepherd, guard, and guide shalt be;  
I will obey thy voice, and wait to see  
Thy feet all beautiful upon the mountains.

Hear, Shepherd, thou who for thy flock art dying,  
Oh, wash away these scarlet sins, for thou  
Rejoicest at the contrite sinner's vow.  
Oh, wait! to thee my weary soul is crying,  
Wait for me; yet why ask it, when I see,  
With feet nailed to the cross, thou'rt waiting still for  
me!

*From the Spanish by H. W. Longfellow.*

## TOMORROW

LOPE DE VEGA CARPIO

Lord, what am I, that with unceasing care  
Thou did'st seek after me, that thou did'st wait,  
Wet with unhealthy dews, before my gate,  
And pass the gloomy nights of winter there?  
Oh, strange delusion, that I did not greet  
Thy blest approach, and oh, to heaven how lost  
If my ingratitude's unkindly frost  
Has chilled the bleeding wounds upon thy feet.

How oft my guardian angel gently cried,  
"Soul, from thy casement look, and thou shalt see  
How he persists to knock and wait for thee!"  
And oh, how often to that voice of sorrow,  
"Tomorrow we will open," I replied,  
And when the morrow came I answered still  
"Tomorrow."

*From the Spanish by H. W. Longfellow.*

## TO MARY MAGDALEN

BARTOLOMÉ LEONARDO DE ARGENSOLA (1564-1631)

Blessèd, yet sinful one, and broken-hearted!  
The crowd are pointing at the thing forlorn,  
In wonder and in scorn!  
Thou weepst days of innocence departed;  
Thou weepst, and thy tears have power to move  
The Lord to pity and love.

The greatest of thy follies is forgiven,  
Even for the least of all the tears that shine  
On that pale cheek of thine.  
Thou didst kneel down to Him who came from heaven,  
Evil and ignorant, and thou shalt rise  
Holy and pure and wise.



It is not much that to the fragrant blossom  
 The ragged briar should change, the bitter fir  
 Distil Arabian myrrh;  
 Nor that, upon the wintry desert's bosom,  
 The harvest should rise plenteous, and the swain  
 Bear home the abundant grain.

But come and see the bleak and barren mountains  
 Thick to their tops with roses; come and see  
 Leaves on the dry dead tree;  
 The perished plant, set out by living fountains,  
 Grow fruitful, and its beauteous branches rise,  
 Forever, to the skies!

*From the Spanish by William Cullen Bryant.*

### OUR LADY'S LULLABY

RICHARD VERSTEGAN (ROWLANDS) (1565-1620)

Upon my lap my Sovereign sits,  
 And sucks upon my breast;  
 Meanwhile, his love sustains my life,  
 And gives my body rest.  
     Sing lullaby, my little Boy.  
     Sing lullaby, my life's Joy.

When thou hast taken thy repast,  
 Repose, my Babe, on me;  
 So may thy Mother and thy Nurse  
 Thy cradle also be.  
     Sing lullaby.

My Babe, My Bliss, My Child, My Choice,  
 My Fruit, my Flower, and Bud,  
 My Jesus, and my only Joy,  
 The Sum of all my good.  
     Sing lullaby.

Thy fruit of death from Paradise  
Made thee exilèd mourn;  
My Fruit of Life to Paradise  
Makes joyful thy return.  
Sing lullaby.

The shepherds left their keeping sheep  
For joy to see my Lamb;  
How may I more rejoice to see  
Myself to be the Dam.  
Sing lullaby.

Three kings their treasure hither brought  
Of incense, myrrh and gold,  
The heaven's Treasure and the King  
That here they might behold.  
Sing lullaby.

One sort an angel did direct;  
A star did guide the other;  
And all the fairest Son to see  
That ever had a mother.  
Sing lullaby, my little Boy;  
Sing lullaby, my life's Joy.

### THE DIVINE PASSION

FRAY HORTENSIO FELIS DE PARAVICINO Y ARTEAGA (1580-1633)

Pierced are Thy feet, O Lord, pierced are Thy hands;  
Thy head a shaggy grove of bitter thorn;  
Thou hangest on the shameful tree of scorn;  
Thy woe my feeble sense half understands!  
Ye who love God and who would light the brands  
Of righteous vengeance 'gainst such outrage lorn,  
Look, these are things of wonder made to warn  
The hearts of Jew and Greek and Roman lands!

'Tis ye have caused this anguish, of which ye,  
 Dishonest, are a witness, judge and part—  
 Your sin against this innocence makes war!  
 O mortal, in your ceaseless wrongs ye see  
 The silent victim—I would charge your heart  
 With malice that against its God it bore.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

### DEATH WARNINGS

FRANCISCO DE QUEVEDO Y VILLEGAS (1580-1645)

I look upon my native city's wall  
 That once was mighty, now a ruined mass  
 Worn with the march of years where feebly pass  
 Away the strength and vigor once o'er all.  
 I sally to the fields where sunbeams fall  
 To lap the iceless streams, and shadows glass  
 The mountain pastures where the flocks at grass  
 Lament the swiftness of the day's recall.

I enter in my house, the trophies there  
 Displayed are faded out and growing old;  
 My staff is bending weak beneath my weight;  
 I see my sword worn out beyond repair;  
 And not a single thing my eyes behold  
 But speaks the word of Death's impending fate.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

### TO A CLOISTRESS

JUAN DE TASSIS (1582-1622)

Thou who hast fled from life's enchanted bowers  
 In youth's gay spring, in beauty's glowing morn,  
 Leaving thy bright array, thy path of flowers,  
 For the rude convent-garb and couch of thorn;

Thou that escaping from a world of cares,  
Hast found thy haven in devotion's fane,  
As to the port the fearful bark repairs,  
To shun the midnight perils of the main;

Now the glad hymn, the strain of rapture pour  
While on thy soul the beams of glory rise!  
For if the pilot hail the welcome shore  
With shouts of triumph swelling to the skies,  
Oh, how should'st thou the exulting pæan raise  
Now heaven's bright harbor opens to thy gaze!

*From the Spanish by Felicia D. Hemans.*

## THE ASSUMPTION

SIR JOHN BEAUMONT (1583-1627)

Who is she that ascends so high,  
Next the Heavenly King,  
Round about whom Angels fly  
And her praises sing?

Who is she that, adorned with light,  
Makes the sun her robe,  
At whose feet the queen of night  
Lays her changing globe?

To that crown direct thine eye,  
Which her head attires;  
There thou mayst her name descry  
Writ in starry fires.

This is she in whose pure womb  
Heaven's Prince remained;  
Therefore in no earthly tomb  
Can she be contained.

Heaven she was, which held that fire,  
Whence the world took light,  
And to Heaven doth now aspire  
Flames with flames t' unite.

She that did so clearly shine  
 When our day begun,  
 See how bright her beams decline  
 Now she sits with the Sun.

### THE HYMN OF ADAM

JOOST VAN DEN VONDEL (1587-1679)

O Father, we approach Thy throne,  
 Who bidst the glorious sun arise,  
 All-good, almighty and all-wise  
 Great Source of all things, God alone!

We see Thee, brighter than the rays  
 Of the bright sun, we see Thee shine!  
 As in a fountain, light divine,  
 We see Thee, endless fount of days!

We see Thee who our frame hast wrought  
 With one swift word from senseless clay;  
 Waked with one glance of heavenly ray  
 Our never dying souls from naught.

Those souls Thou lightedst with the spark  
 At Thy pure fire; and gracious still,  
 Gav'st immortality, free-will,  
 And language not involved in dark!  
*From the Dutch by Sir John Bowring.*

### DIALOGUE AT THE CROSS

FREDERICK SPEE, S.J. (1591-1635)

*Jesus:*

O Mother dear, didst thou but hear  
 My plaint of desolation,  
 Thy tender heart would burst apart  
 With grief of separation!

I am not stone, yet all alone  
I hush My soul's outcrying,—  
Alone to tread the wine-press red,  
To bear the pain of dying.

My lips are dumb, the night has come;  
Ah! solace I might borrow  
Had I but thee to bide with Me  
In this wild waste of sorrow.

*Mary:*

"Gentle moon and stars of midnight,  
Day's fierce orb, and brooklets fair,  
Golden apples born of sunshine,  
Precious pearls and jewels rare,—  
All things glorious, all things shining,"  
Thus the sorrowing Mother spake;  
"E'en ye bright, transfigured faces,  
Mourn with me for Jesus' sake.

"Sparkle, gleam, and glow no longer:  
Only moan and mourn for Him.  
Shine not, shine not, weep forever,  
Till your thousand eyes are dim;  
For the mighty One has fallen,  
And my Beautiful is slain;  
In the dense wood pierced, my Shepherd,—  
Weep ye, weep ye for my pain!  
O most oppressed of all oppressed,  
Heart of my heart, my all, my Son!  
Grief's keenest sword doth pierce my breast:  
I die with Thee, my only one!  
Alas! the pain is all too great;  
Since, living, still I share Thy fate.

"Yes, mine Thou wert to bear and rear  
Through life and light, and pain and loss;  
And now, ten thousand times more dear,  
I yield Thee to the cruel cross!"

*From the German by Mary E. Mannix.*

ON THE VICTORY OF POLAND AND HER ALLIES  
OVER THE SULTAN OSMAN, 1621

CASIMIR SARBIEWSKI, S.J. (1596-1640)

The air was calm, the sun was low,  
Calm was the mighty river's flow,  
And silently with footsteps slow  
    Labored the yoke;  
When fervently with patriot glow,  
    The veteran spoke:

"Halt ye, my oxen! Pause we here  
Where valor's vestiges appear,  
And Islam's relics far and near  
    Lurk in the soil;  
While Poland on victorious spear  
    Rests from her toil.

"Aye! well she may triumphant rest,  
Adorn with glory's plume her crest,  
And wear of victory the vest,  
    Elate and flushed;  
Oft was the Paynim's pride repressed—  
    Here it was crushed.

"Here the tremendous deed was done,  
Here the transcendent trophy won,  
Where fragments lie of sword and gun,  
    And lance and shield,  
And Turkey's giant skeleton  
    Cumbers the field!

"Pale and aghast the Crescent fled,  
Joyful we clove each turbanned head,  
Heaping with holocausts of dead  
    The foeman's camp;  
Loud echoed o'er their gory bed  
    Our horsemen's tramp.

"Sorrow, derision, scorn and hate,  
Upon the proud one's footsteps wait;  
Both in the field and in the gate  
    Accursed, abhorred;  
And be his halls made desolate  
    With fire and sword!"

But now upon the glorious stream  
The sun flung out his parting beam,  
The soldier-swain unyoked his team,  
    Yet still he chanted  
The livelong eve:—and glory's dream  
    His pillow haunted—.

*From the Latin Ode IV, translated by Francis S. Mahony  
    (Father Prout).*

## A SONG OF NUNS

• JAMES SHIRLEY (1596-1666)

O Fly, my soul! What hangs upon  
    Thy drooping wings  
And weighs them down  
    With love of gaudy mortal things?

The sun is now the East; each shade  
    As he doth rise  
Is shorter made  
    That earth may lessen to our eyes.

Oh, be but careless then, and play  
    Until the Star of Peace  
    Hide all his beams in dark recess.  
Poor pilgrims needs must lose their way  
    When all the shadows do increase.



## THE HOLY EUCHARIST

PEDRO CALDERON DE LA BARCA (1600-1681)

Honey in the lion's mouth,  
Emblem mystical, divine,  
How the sweet and strong combine;  
Cloven rock for Israel's drouth;  
Treasure-house of golden grain  
By our Joseph laid in store,  
In his brethren's famine sore  
Freely to dispense again;  
Dew on Gideon's snowy fleece;  
Well from bitter turned to sweet;  
Shew-bread laid in order sweet,  
Bread whose cost doth ne'er increase,  
Though no rain in April fall;  
Horeb's manna freely given  
Showered in white dew from heaven,  
Marvellous, angelical;  
Weightiest bunch of Canaan's vine;  
Cake to strengthen and sustain  
Through long days of desert pain;  
Salem's monarch's bread and wine;—  
Thou the antidote shall be  
Of my sickness and my sin,  
Consolation, medicine,  
Life and Sacrament to me.

*From the Spanish by R. C. Trench.*

## THE CROSS

PEDRO CALDERON DE LA BARCA

Tree which heaven has willed to dower  
With that true fruit whence we live,  
As that other death did give;  
Of new Eden loveliest flower;  
Bow of light, that in worst hour

Of the worst flood signal true  
O'er the world, of mercy threw;  
Fair plant, yielding sweetest wine;  
Of our David harp divine;  
Of our Moses tables new;  
Sinner am I, therefore I  
Claim upon thy mercies make;  
Since alone for sinners' sake  
God on thee endured to die.

*From the Spanish by R. C. Trench.*

## THE DREAM CALLED LIFE

PEDRO CALDERON DE LA BARCA

A dream it was in which I found myself.  
And you that hail me now, then hailed me king,  
In a brave palace that was all my own,  
Within, and all without it, mine; until,  
Drunk with excess of majesty and pride,  
Methought I towered so big and swelled so wide  
That of myself I burst the glittering bubble  
Which my ambition had about me blown  
And all again was darkness. Such a dream  
As this, in which I may be walking now;  
Dispensing solemn justice to you shadows,  
Who make believe to listen; but anon  
Kings, princes, captains, warriors, plume and steel,  
Ay, even with all your airy theatre,  
May flit into the air you seem to rend  
With acclamations, leaving me to wake  
In the dark tower; or dreaming that I wake  
From this that waking is; or this and that,  
Both waking and both dreaming; *such* a doubt  
Confounds and clouds our mortal life about.  
But whether wake or dreaming, this I know,  
How dreamwise human glories come and go;  
Whose momentary tenure not to break,  
Walking as one who knows he soon may wake,

So fairly carry the full cup, so well  
Disordered insolence and passion quell.  
That there be nothing after to upbraid  
Dreamer or doer in the part he played;  
Whether tomorrow's dawn shall break the spell,  
Or the last trumpet of the eternal Day,  
When dreaming, with the night, shall pass away.

*From the Spanish by Edward Fitzgerald.*

### THE DEMON SPEAKS

PEDRO CALDERON DE LA BARCA

*From the *Magico Prodigioso**

Since thou desirest, I will then unveil  
Myself to thee—for in myself I am  
A world of happiness and misery;  
This I have lost, and that I must lament  
Forever. In my attributes I stood  
So high and so heroically great,  
In lineage so supreme, and with a genius  
Which penetrated with a glance the world  
Beneath my feet, that won by my high merit  
A king—whom I may call the King of Kings,  
Because all others tremble in their pride  
Before the terrors of His countenance,  
In His high palace roofed with brightest gems  
Of living light—call them the stars of heaven—  
Named me His counsellor. But the high praise  
Stung me with pride and envy, and I rose  
In mighty competition, to ascend  
His seat, and place my foot triumphantly  
Upon His subject thrones. Chastised I know  
The depth to which ambition falls; too mad  
Was the attempt, and yet more mad were now  
Repentance of the irrevocable deed:—  
Therefore I chose this ruin with the glory  
Of not to be subdued, before the shame  
Of reconciling me with Him who reigns

By coward cession. Nor was I alone,  
Nor am I now, nor shall I be alone;  
And there was hope, and there may still be hope.  
For many suffrages among His vassals  
Hailed me their lord, and many still  
Are mine, and many more perchance shall be.  
Thus vanquished, though in fact victorious,  
I left His seat of empire, from mine eye  
Shooting forth poisonous lightning, while my words  
With inauspicious thunderings shook heaven,  
Proclaiming vengeance, public as my wrong,  
And imprecating on His prostrate slaves  
Rapine, and death, and outrage. Then I sailed  
Over the mighty fabric of the world,  
A pirate ambushed in its pathless sands,  
A lynx crouched watchfully among its caves  
And craggy shores; and I have wandered over  
The expanse of these wide wildernesses  
In this great ship——

*From the Spanish by Percy Bysshe Shelley.*

## A HEAVENLIE VISITOR

ANONYMOUS (Early Seventeenth Century)

Yet if His Majesty our sovereign lord  
Should of his own accord  
Friendly himself invite,  
And say, "I'll be your guest tomorrow night,"  
How we should stir ourselves, call and command  
All hands to work! "Let no man idle stand.  
Set me fine Spanish tables in the hall.  
See they be fitted all;  
Let there be room to eat,  
And order taken that there want no meat.  
See every sconce and candlestick made bright  
That without tapers they may give a light.  
Look to the presence; are the carpets spread,  
The dazie o'er the head,

The cushions in the chairs,  
And all the candles lighted on the stairs?  
Perfume the chambers, and in any case  
Let each man give attendance in his place."

Thus if the king were coming would we do,  
And 'twere good reasons too;  
For 'tis a duteous thing  
To show all honor to an earthly king.  
And after all our travail and our cost,  
So he be pleased, to think no labor lost—  
But at the coming of the King of Heaven  
All's set at six and seven;  
We wallow in our sin.  
Christ cannot find a chamber in the inn.  
We entertain Him always like a stranger  
And as at first, still lodge Him in a manger.

#### WHILE TO BETHLEHEM WE ARE GOING

SISTER VIOLANTE DO CEO (1601-1693)

While to Bethlehem we are going,  
Tell me, Blas, to cheer the road,  
Tell me why this lovely Infant  
Quitted His divine abode?—  
"From that world to bring to this  
Peace, which, of all earthly blisses,  
Is the brightest, purest bliss."

Wherefore from His throne exalted,  
Came He on His earth to dwell—  
All His pomp an humble manger,  
All His court a narrow cell?—  
"From that world to bring to this  
Peace, which, of all earthly blisses,  
Is the brightest, purest bliss."

Why did He, the Lord eternal,  
 Mortal pilgrim deign to be,  
 He who fashioned for His glory  
 Boundless immortality?—  
 “From that world to bring to this  
 Peace, which, of all earthly blisses,  
 Is the brightest, purest bliss.”

Well then! let us haste to Bethlehem,  
 Thither let us haste and rest,  
 For of all heaven's gifts the sweetest  
 Sure is peace,—the sweetest, best.

*From the Portuguese by John Bowring.*

## THE NIGHT OF MARVELS

SISTER VIOLANTE DO CEO

In such a marvellous night, so fair  
 And full of wonder strange and new,  
 Ye shepherds of the vale, declare  
 Who saw the greatest wonder? Who?

*First.* I saw the trembling fire look wan.  
*Second.* I saw the sun shed tears of blood.  
*Third.* I saw a God become a man.  
*Fourth.* I saw a man become a God.

O wondrous marvels! at the thought,  
 The bosom's awe and reverence move,  
 But who such prodigies has wrought?  
 What gave such wonders birth? 'Twas love!

What called from heaven that flame divine,  
 Which streams in glory from above;  
 And bade it o'er earth's bosom shine,  
 And bless us with its brightness? Love!

Who bade the glorious sun arrest  
 His course, and o'er heaven's concave move  
 In tears,—the saddest, loneliest  
 Of the celestial orbs? 'Twas love!

Who raised the human race so high,  
 Even to the starry seats above,  
 That for our mortal progeny,  
 A man became a God? 'Twas love!

Who humbled from the seats of light  
 Their Lord, all human woes to prove;  
 Led the great source of day—to night;  
 And made of God a man? 'Twas love!

Yes, love has wrought, and love alone,  
 The victories all,—beneath,—above,—  
 And earth and heaven shall shout as one,  
 The all-triumphant song of love.

The song through all heaven's arches ran,  
 And told the wondrous tales aloud,—  
 The trembling fire that looked so wan,  
 The weeping sun behind the cloud.  
 A God—a God! becomes a man!  
 A mortal man becomes a God!

*From the Portuguese by John Bowring.*

### AMOR MYSTICUS

SISTER MARCELA DE CARPIO (1605-1688)

Let them say to my Lover  
 That here I lie!  
 The thing of His pleasure,  
 His slave am I.

Say that I seek Him  
 Only for love,  
 And welcome are tortures  
 My passion to prove.

Love giving gifts  
 Is suspicious and cold;  
 I have all, my Belovèd  
 When Thee I hold.

Hope and devotion  
The good may gain;  
I am but worthy  
Of passion and pain.

So noble a Lord  
None serves in vain,  
For the pay of my love  
Is my love's sweet pain.

I love Thee, to love Thee,—  
No more I desire;  
By faith is nourished  
My love's strong fire.

I kiss Thy hands  
When I feel their blows;  
In the place of caresses  
Thou givest me woes.

But in Thy chastising  
Is joy and peace.  
O Master and Love,  
Let Thy blows not cease.

Thy beauty, Belovèd,  
With scorn is rife,  
But I know that Thou lovest me  
Better than life.

And because Thou invest me  
Lover of mine,  
Death can but make me  
Utterly Thine.

I die with longing  
Thy face to see;  
Oh! sweet is the anguish  
Of death to me!

*From the Spanish by John Hay.*



*NOX NOCTI INDICAT SCIENTIAM*

WILLIAM HABINGTON (1605-1654)

When I survey the bright  
Celestial sphere;  
So rich with jewels hung, that night  
Doth like an Ethiop bride appear:

My soul her wings doth spread  
And heavenward flies,  
The Almighty's mysteries to read  
In the large volume of the skies.

For the bright firmament  
Shoots forth no flame  
So silent, but is eloquent  
In speaking the Creator's name.

No unregarded star  
Contracts its light  
Into so small a character  
Removed far from our human sight,

But if we steadfast look  
We shall discern  
In it, as in some holy book,  
How man may heavenly knowledge learn.

It tells the conqueror  
That far-stretched power,  
Which his proud dangers traffic for,  
Is but the triumph of an hour:

That from the farthest North,  
Some nation may,  
Yet undiscovered, issue forth,  
And o'er his new-got conquest sway,

Some nation yet shut in  
With hills of ice  
May be let out to scourge his sin,  
Till they shall equal him in vice.

And then they likewise shall  
Their ruin have;  
For as yourselves your empires fall,  
And every kingdom hath a grave.

Thus those celestial fires,  
Though seeming mute,  
The fallacy of our desires  
And all the pride of life confute:

For they have watched since first  
The world had birth;  
And found sin in itself accursed,  
And nothing permanent on earth.

## EPITAPH FOR ELIZABETH RANQUET

PIERRE CORNEILLE (1606-1684)

Shed not a tear upon this burial place,  
O stranger; here is lain the precious bed,  
Where limbs most pure unto their ashes trace,  
But warmth of heart with constant flame is fed.  
Ere Nature claimed its own, her soul to grace  
Had raised her far beyond what vision shed;  
In her Creator joined, in full embrace,  
She walked on earth but heaven knew her tread.

The needy more than she her riches knew;  
In help and humbleness her joy was true;  
A sigh of love was latest of her sighs.  
O stranger, take her lovely warmth for thine;  
Weep not that exiled from today she lies,  
But learn that death is not, if such a fate be thine.

*From the French by Roderick Gill.*

ON ASCENDING A HILL LEADING TO A  
CONVENT

FRANCISCO MANUEL DE MELLO (1608-1666)

Pause not with lingering foot, O pilgrim, here,  
Pierce the deep shadows of the mountain-side;  
Firm be thy step, thy heart unknown to fear,  
To brighter worlds this thorny path will guide.  
Soon shall thy foot approach the calm abode  
So near the mansions of supreme delight;  
Pause not, but tread this consecrated road  
'Tis the dark basis of the heavenly height.

Behold, to cheer thee on the toilsome way,  
How many a fountain glitters down the hill!  
Pure gales inviting softly round thee play,  
Bright sunshine guides—and wilt thou linger still?  
Oh, enter there, where, freed from human strife,  
Hope is reality and time is life.

*From the Spanish by Felicia D. Hemans.*

## DEATH'S APOLOGY

FRANCISCO MANUEL DE MELLO

Once I saw Death go sporting through a plain  
Of living men and some perceived him there;  
The old, of what they did all unaware,  
Each moment ran against him to their bane.  
The young, trusting their youth, that of the pain  
Of death knows nothing, gave him not a care,

Purblind were all, none sought to flee the snare,  
The while his finger counted out the train.

Then he prepared to shoot, closing each eye;  
He fired and missed. I that his aim did see  
Thus reckless shouted: "Butcher, hold thy hand!"  
He turned and "Such is war," was his reply;  
"If you pass life without a glance at me,  
How greater care of me can you demand?"  
*From the Spanish by Edgar Prestage.*

## TWO WENT UP TO THE TEMPLE TO PRAY

RICHARD CRASHAW (1613-1649)

Two went to pray? Oh, rather say  
One went to brag, the other to pray;  
  
One stands up close and treads on high  
Where the other dares not lend his eye;  
  
One nearer to God's altar trod,  
The other to the altar's God.

## THE FLAMING HEART

RICHARD CRASHAW

Upon the Book and Pictures of the Seraphical Saint Teresa,  
as She is Usually Expressed with a Seraphim beside Her.

Well-meaning readers! you that come as friends,  
And catch the precious name this piece pretends,  
Make not too much haste to admire  
That fair-cheek'd fallacy of fire.  
That is a seraphim, they say,  
And this the great Teresia.  
Readers, be ruled by me: and make  
Here a well-placed and wise mistake;  
You must transpose the picture quite,  
And spell it wrong to make it right;  
Read him for her, and her for him,  
And call the Saint the seraphim.

Painter, what didst thou understand  
To put her dart into his hand?  
See, even the years and size of him  
Shows this the mother-seraphim.  
This is the mistress-flame; and duteous he  
Her happy fire-works, here, comes down to see.  
O most poor-spirited of men!  
Had thy cold pencil kissed her pen  
Thou couldst not so unkindly err  
To show us this faint shade for her.  
Why, man, this speaks pure mortal frame;  
And mocks with female frost Love's manly flame.  
One would suspect thou meantst to paint  
Some weak, inferior woman-saint.  
But had thy pale-faced purple took  
Fire from the burning cheeks of that bright book,  
Thou wouldst on her have heaped up all  
That could be formed seraphical;  
Whate'er this youth of fire wears fair,  
Rosy fingers, radiant hair,  
Glowing cheeks and glist'ring wings,  
All those fair and fragrant things,  
But before all, that fiery dart  
Had filled the hand of this great heart.  
Do then, as equal right requires:  
Since his the blushes be, and hers the fires,  
Resume and rectify thy rude design;  
Undress thy seraphim into mine;  
Redeem this injury of thy art;  
Give him the veil, give her the dart,  
Give him the veil that he may cover  
The red cheeks of the rivall'd lover;  
Ashamed that our world now can show  
Nests of new seraphims here below.  
Give her the dart, for it is she  
(Fair youth) shoots both thy shaft and thee;  
Say, all ye wise and well-pierced hearts  
That live and die amidst her darts,  
What is't your tasteful spirits do prove  
In that rare life of her and Love?

Say, and bear witness. Sends she not  
A seraphim at every shot?  
What magazines of immortal arms there shine!  
Heaven's great artillery in each love-spun line.  
Give then the dart to her who gives the flame;  
Give him the veil, who gives the shame.  
But if it be the frequent fate  
Of worse faults to be fortunate:  
If all's prescription, and proud wrong  
Harken not to an humble song;  
For all the gallantry of him,  
Give me the suffering seraphim.  
His be the bravery of all those bright things,  
The glowing cheeks, the glistening wings;  
The rosy hand, the radiant dart;  
Leave her alone the flaming heart.  
Leave her that; and thou shalt leave her  
Not one loose shaft, but Love's whole quiver;  
For in Love's field was never found  
A nobler weapon than a wound.  
Love's passives are his activ'st part,  
The wounded is the wounding heart  
O heart! equal poise of Love's both parts,  
Big alike with wound and darts.  
Live in these conquering leaves: live all the same;  
And walk through all tongues one triumphant flame.  
Live here, great heart; and love, and die, and kill;  
And bleed, and wound; and yield and conquer still.  
Let this immortal life where'er it comes  
Walk in a crowd of loves and martyrdoms.  
Let mystic deaths wait on't; and wise souls be  
The love-slain witnesses of this life of thee.  
O sweet incendiary! show here thy art,  
Upon this carcass of a hard cold heart;  
Let all thy scattered shafts of light that play  
Among the leaves of thy large books of day,  
Combined against this breast at once break in  
And take away from me myself and sin;  
This gracious robbery shall thy bounty be,  
And my best fortunes such fair spoils of me.

O thou undaunted daughter of desires !  
 By all thy dower of lights and fires ;  
 By all the eagle in thee, all the dove ;  
 By all thy lives and deaths of love ;  
 By thy large draughts of intellectual day  
 And by thy thirsts of love, more large than they ;  
 By all thy brim-filled bowls of fierce desire,  
 By thy last morning's draught of liquid fire ;  
 By the full kingdom of that final kiss  
 That seized thy parting soul, and sealed thee His ;  
 By all the heavens thou hast in Him  
 (Fair sister of the seraphim !)  
 By all of Him we have in thee ;  
 Leave nothing of thyself in me.  
 Let me so read thy life, that I  
 Unto all life of mine may die.

### QUAERIT JESUM SUUM MARIA

RICHARD CRASHAW

And is he gone, whom these arms held but now  
 Their hope, their vow ?  
 Did ever grief and joy in one poor heart  
 So soon change part ?  
 He's gone ; the fair'st flower that e'er bosom dress'd,  
 My soul's sweet rest.  
 My womb's chaste pride is gone, my heaven-born boy :  
 And where is joy ?  
 He's gone ; and his lov'd steps to wait upon  
 My joy is gone.  
 My joys and he are gone, my grief and I  
 Alone must lie.  
 He's gone ; not leaving with me, till he come,  
 One smile at home.  
 Oh, come then, bring Thy mother her lost joy :  
 Oh come, sweet boy.  
 Make haste and come, or e'er my grief and I  
 Make haste and die.

Peace, heart ! the heavens are angry, all their spheres  
Rival thy tears.  
I was mistaken, some fair sphere or other  
Was thy blest mother.  
What but the fairest heaven could own the birth  
Of so fair earth?  
Yet sure thou didst lodge here; this womb of mine  
Was once call'd thine.  
Oft have these arms thy cradle envied,  
Beguil'd thy bed.  
Oft to thy easy ears hath this shrill tongue  
Trembled and sung.  
Oft have I wrapped thy slumbers in soft airs,  
And strok'd thy cares.  
Oft hath this hand those silken casements kept,  
While their suns slept.  
Oft have my hungry kisses made thine eyes  
Too early rise.  
Oft have I spoil'd my kisses' daintiest diet,  
To spare thy quiet.  
Oft from this breast to thine my love-toss'd heart  
Hath leapt, to part.  
Oft my lost soul have I been glad to seek  
On thy soft cheek.  
Oft have these arms, alas, show'd to these eyes  
Their now lost joys.  
Dawn then to me, thou morn of mine own day,  
And let heaven stay.  
Oh, would'st thou here still fix thy fair abode,  
My bosom God:  
What hinders but my bosom still might be  
Thy heaven to Thee?

## THE HOLY NAME OF JESUS

RICHARD CRASHAW

"Fair, flowery Name ! in none but Thee  
And Thy nectareal fragrancy  
Hourly there meets  
A universal synod of all sweets ;



By whom it is defined thus,  
That no perfume  
For ever shall presume  
To pass for odoriferous  
But such alone whose sacred pedigree  
Can prove itself some kin, sweet Name, to Thee.  
Sweet Name! in Thy each syllable  
A thousand blest Arabias dwell.  
Oh! that it were as it was wont to be,  
When Thy old friends, of fire all full of Thee,  
Fought against frowns with smiles! gave glorious chase  
To persecutions, and against the face  
Of death and fiercest dangers durst, with brave  
And sober pace, march on to meet a grave!  
On their bold breasts above the world they bore Thee,  
And to the teeth of hell stood up to teach Thee,  
In centre of their inmost souls they wore Thee,  
Where rack and torments strove in vain to reach Thee.  
Each wound of theirs was Thy new morning,  
And reenthroned Thee in Thy rosy nest,  
With blush of thine own blood Thy day adorning;  
It was the wit of love o'erflowed the bounds  
Of wrath, and made the way through all these wounds.

"Welcome, dear, all-adored Name!  
For sure there is no knee  
That knows not Thee;  
Or, if there be such sons of shame,  
Alas! what will they do  
When stubborn rocks shall bow,  
And hills hang down their heaven-saluting heads,  
To seek for humble beds  
Of dust, where, in the bashful shades of night,  
Next to their own low nothing they may lie,  
And couch before the dazzling light of Thy dread Majesty?  
They that by love's mild dictate now  
Will not adore Thee  
Shall then with just confusion bow  
And break before Thee."

## THE SHEPHERDS' HYMN

RICHARD CRASHAW

We saw Thee in Thy balmy nest,  
Young dawn of our eternal Day;  
We saw Thine eyes break from their East,  
And chase the trembling shades away:  
We saw Thee: and we blessed the sight,  
We saw Thee by Thine own sweet light.

Poor world, said I, what wilt thou do  
To entertain this starry Stranger?  
Is this the best thou canst bestow—  
A cold and not too cleanly manger?  
Contend, the powers of Heaven and Earth,  
To fit a bed for this huge birth.

Proud world, said I, cease your contest,  
And let the mighty babe alone;  
The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest,  
Love's architecture is his own.  
The babe whose birth embraces this morn,  
Made His own bed ere He was born.

I saw the curl'd drops, soft and slow,  
Come hovering o'er the place's head;  
Offering their whitest sheets of snow,  
To furnish the fair infant's bed.  
Forbear, said I, be not too bold;  
Your fleece is white, but 'tis cold.

I saw th' obsequious Seraphim  
Their rosy fleece of fire bestow,  
For well they now can spare their wing.  
Since Heaven itself lies here below.  
Well done, said I; but are you sure  
Your down, so warm, will pass for pure?

No, no! your King's not yet to seek  
Where to repose His royal head;  
See, see, how soon His new-bloom'd cheek  
'Twixt mother's breasts is gone to bed!  
Sweet choice, said we! no way but so,  
Not to lie cold, yet sleep in snow.

She sings thy tears asleep, and dips  
Her kisses in Thy weeping eye;  
She spreads the red leaves of Thy lips,  
That in their buds yet blushing lie.  
She 'gainst those mother diamonds tries  
The points of her young eagle's eyes.

Welcome, all wonders in one sight!  
Eternity shut in a span!  
Summer in Winter, Day in Night!  
Heaven in Earth, and God in Man!  
Great little One! whose all-embracing birth  
Lifts Earth to Heaven, stoops Heaven to Earth.

Welcome, tho' not to gold nor silk,  
To more than Caesar's birthright is;  
Two sister-seas of Virgin-milk,  
With many a rarely temper'd kiss,  
That breathes at once both maid and mother,  
Warms in the one, cools in the other.

Welcome, tho' not to those gay flies,  
Gilded i' the beams of earthly kings;  
Slippery souls in shining eyes,  
But to poor shepherds, homespun things,  
Whose wealth's their flocks, whose wit's to be  
Well-read in their simplicity.

Yet, when young April's husband-showers  
Shall bless the fruitful Maia's bed,  
We'll bring the first-born of her flowers  
To kiss Thy feet, and crown Thy head;  
To Thee, dread Lamb! whose love must keep  
The shepherds more than they keep sheep.

To Thee, meek Majesty! soft King  
Of simple graces and sweet Loves:  
Each of us his lamb will bring,  
Each his pair of silver doves:  
Till burnt at last in fire of Thy fair eyes,  
Ourselves become our own best sacrifice!

## THE SHEPHERD FOLK GO TO BETHLEHEM

NICOLAS SABOLY (1614-1675)

To while the long, long road away  
There is no better thing, O!  
Than flute and tambourine to play,  
(Mind the little bagpipe bring, O!)  
And "Noël, Noël, Noël!" pipe and sing, O!

So short, so short the road has been,  
Our journey's end is near, O!  
Men, bare your heads ere you go in,  
With reverence draw near, O!  
Pipe "Noël, Noël, Noël!" loud and clear, O!

Ah me, dear God! the pretty one!  
Look how He takes the breast, O!  
As if He never would have done,  
So tight His lips are pressed, O!  
Pipe "Noël, Noël, Noël!" Pipe your best, O!

I've brought good eggs and milk and flour  
And a little pipkin with me, O!  
If I had fire, in half an hour,  
A fine good soup there'd be, O!  
Pipe "Noël, Noël, Noël," cheerily, O!

Half dead of cold is the sweet thing,  
See Joseph shiver and shake, O!  
Quick, the straw and the faggots bring;  
Then what a blaze I'll make, O!  
Pipe "Noël, Noël, Noël!" the world to wake, O!

The little she-ass must crouch down there,  
 Else the poor crib will fall, O!  
 Give me the ribbon from your hair  
 To tie the ox in his stall, O!  
 And "Noël, Noël, Noël" pipe and call, O!

O Mary maiden, Mother of God!  
 (Young, brown and sweet is she, O!)  
 It's time for us to take the road;  
 We leave your good company, O!  
 Pipe "Noël, Noël, Noël!" lustily, O!

*From the Provençal by Anne Macdonell.*

### THE SOUL WHEREIN GOD DWELLS

ANGELUS SILESIUS (JOHANN SCHEFFLER) (1624-1677)

The soul wherein God dwells,  
 What church could holier be?  
 Becomes a walking-tent  
 Of heavenly majesty.  
 How far from here to heaven?  
 Not very far, my friend,  
 A single, hearty step  
 Will all the journey end.  
 Though Christ a thousand times  
 In Bethlehem be born,  
 If He's not born in thee,  
 Thy soul is still forlorn.  
 The cross on Golgotha  
 Will never save thy soul:  
 The cross in thine own heart  
 Alone can make thee whole.  
 Hold thou—where runnest thou?  
 Know heaven is in thee—  
 Seek'st thou for God elsewhere,  
 His face thou'lt never see.  
 Oh, would thy heart but be  
 A manger for His birth;  
 God would once more become

A child upon the earth.  
Go out, God will go in;  
Die thou—and let Him live;  
Be not—and He will be;  
Wait, and He'll all things give.  
O shame, a silk-worm works  
And spins till it can fly;  
And thou, my soul, wilt still  
On thine old earth-clod lie!

*Anonymous Translation from the German.*

### SONG OF PRAISE TO MARY

ANGELUS SILESII (JOHANN SCHEFFLER)

Thee, O Mary, will I praise,  
Love and serve thee all my days.  
O thou clearest Morning Star,  
I will sing thee near and far;  
For through thee to us was given  
Jesus, Lord of earth and heaven!

Like the dazzling sun at morn,  
Light and splendor thee adorn;  
Or as moon and stars endure,  
Gentle, holy, chaste and pure.  
Yet art thou a host, we know,  
To protect us from the foe.

Radiant chariot of gold,  
Bearing us into the fold;  
Of true Solomon the throne,  
Fleece of Gideon, peerless one;  
Chosen vessel of the Lord,  
Dwelling of the Almighty Word.  
O thou brightest Morning Star,  
I will sing thee near and far;  
Thee, O Mary, will I praise,  
Love and serve thee all my days!

*From the German by Mary E. Mannix.*

## THE ROSE

ANGELUS SILESIIUS (JOHANN SCHEFFLER)

The rose that here our mortal eyes behold,  
Through all eternity in God was old;  
It flowers without a reason but to flower,  
Nor seeks the idle eye to tell its power.

*From the German by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE TREE OF THE CROSS

ANGELUS SILESIIUS (JOHANN SCHEFFLER)

Blest is he that seeketh rest  
In God's pastures green and quiet,  
In the shadow of the Cross,  
Far from worldly toil and riot;  
He is safe, on holy ground,  
Though the tempest rage around.  
Sun by day and moon by night  
Shall not there have power to harm him,  
Hellish foes with subtle wiles  
Can not there succeed to charm him;  
No true ill can him betide  
Who beneath the Cross doth bide.  
With the fruit that Tree doth bear  
He his hunger keen relieveth,  
Closest union with his God  
Through that wondrous food receiveth.  
Sweetest fruit, how blest is he  
Who doth taste it worthily!  
With the dew Christ's Wounds distil  
There his fainting soul he easeth,  
Even as the panting hart  
At the brook its thirst appeaseth;  
Christ's sweet Blood may well make whole  
Every weak and parchèd soul.

Come, then, to the Cross all ye  
Who do faint beneath your burden;  
Rest beneath that Tree, and seek  
There your labor's ample guerdon—  
Peace, which nowhere can be found  
Save upon that hallow'd ground.  
Let me dwell beneath Thy Cross,  
Lord, in life and death, I pray Thee;  
Let no hostile powers thence  
Drive me, Lord; do not gainsay me,  
Who on earth no comfort own  
Save Thy death and Cross alone!

*Anonymous Translation from the German.*

## ASCENSION HYMN

JEAN-BAPTISTE DE SANTEUIL (1630-1697)

O Christ, who mountest up the sky  
To deck fair thrones for us on high,  
Thine exiled sons in love restore  
Unto their native land once more.

There gifts to all Thou dost afford,  
Thyself shall be our great reward;  
How brief below our time of pain!  
How long our pleasure shall remain!

With eye unveiled and sated heart  
We there shall see Thee as Thou art,  
And tell in hymns of sweet accord  
Our love and praise of Thee, O Lord.

Lest we be orphaned of Thy love,  
Send down from Thy high halls above  
The Spirit of adoption sweet,  
Salvation's pledge, the Paraclete.



## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Jesu, to Thee our anthems tend  
 We shall be judged at time's last end;  
 To God the Father equal praise  
 And Holy Ghost through endless days.  
*From the Parisian Breviary by Allan G. McDougall.*

## THE CHURCH'S TESTIMONY

JOHN DRYDEN (1631-1700)

But, gracious God, how well dost Thou provide  
 For erring judgments an unerring guide!  
 Thy throne is darkness in the abyss of light,  
 A blaze of glory that forbids the sight.  
 O teach me to believe Thee thus concealed,  
 And search no further than Thyself revealed;  
 But her alone for my director take  
 Whom Thou hast promised never to forsake!  
 My thoughtless youth was winged with vain desires,  
 My manhood, long misled by wandering fires,  
 Followed false lights; and when their glimpse was gone,  
 My pride struck out new sparkles of her own.  
 Such was I, such by nature still I am;  
 Be Thine the glory, and be mine the shame!

## CONVERSION

JOHN DRYDEN

Be vengeance wholly left to powers divine,  
 And let Heaven judge betwixt your sons and mine:  
 If joys hereafter must be purchased here  
 With loss of all that mortals hold so dear,  
 Then welcome infamy and public shame,  
 And, last, a long farewell to worldly fame.  
 'Tis said with ease, but oh, how hardly tried  
 By haughty souls to human honour tied!  
 O sharp convulsive pangs of agonizing pride!  
 Down then, thou rebel, never more to rise;  
 And what thou didst and dost so dearly prize,  
 That fame. that darling fame, make that thy sacrifice.

'Tis nothing thou hast given; then add thy tears  
For a long race of unrepenting years:  
'Tis nothing yet; yet all thou hast to give:  
Then add those may-be years thou hast to live.  
Yet nothing still: then poor and naked come,  
Thy Father will receive his unthrift home,  
And thy blest Saviour's book discharge the mighty sum.

## CHORUS FROM ATHALIE

JEAN BAPTISTE RACINE (1639-1699)

The God whose goodness filleth every clime,  
Let all His creatures worship and adore;  
Whose throne was reared before the birth of Time,  
To Him be glory now and evermore!

*A Voice:*

The sons of violence in vain  
Would check His people's grateful strain  
And blot His sacred name.  
Yet day to day His power declares,  
His bounty every creature shares,  
His greatness all proclaim.

*Another Voice:*

Dispensing Light and Life at His behest,  
Bursts forth the sun by Him in splendor drest;  
But of almighty love a brighter sign,  
Shines forth His law, pure, perfect and divine.  
*From the French by Charles Randolph.*

## PROVIDENCE

VINCENZO DA FILICAJA (1642-1707)

Just as a mother, with sweet, pious face,  
Yearns towards her little children from her seat,  
Gives one a kiss, another an embrace,  
Takes this upon her knees, that on her feet;

And while from actions, looks, complaints, pretenses,  
 She learns their feelings and their various will,  
 To this a look, to that a word, dispenses  
 And, whether stern or smiling, loves them still;

So Providence for us, high, infinite,  
 Makes our necessities its watchful task,  
 Harkens to all our prayers, helps all our wants,  
 And even if it denies what seems our right,  
 Either denies because 'twould have us ask,  
 Or seems to deny, or in denying grants.  
*From the Italian by Leigh Hunt.*

### THE DIVINE NARCISSUS

SISTER JUANA INÉZ DE LA CRUZ (1651-1695)

*From The Auto Sacramental*

Seeking Narcissus in my weariness,  
 With never a rest to ease my vagrant feet,—  
 In longing and distress  
 From many days of journeying I greet  
 Alone the hedges green,  
 The only sign of where His step hath been.

Unto this bosky circle come, I yearn  
 Some tidings of my Well-Beloved to find,—  
 Though of the paths I learn  
 That this hath been His meadow twined  
 With flowery loveliness so rare  
 Naught but His kisses could have nursed them there.

How many, many days have I explored  
 The grove; and flower on flower, herb on herb,  
 Scented and tasted! Yea, without reward—  
 My heart a burden that my pains perturb,  
 My step a draggled vagabond,—to rove  
 Through Time turned centuries, and worlds a grove!  
*From the Spanish by Roderick Gill.*

## IN THE FACE OF GRIEF

SISTER JUANA INÉZ DE LA CRUZ

That twilight, dearest, as I spoke with thee,  
I saw in every act and lineament  
That not my words were meeting thine intent,  
That 'twas my heart that thou desired'st of me.  
And love upbearing me so faithfully  
O'er bonds impossible grew prevalent,  
Since in that flood of grievous tears was spent  
My melting heart to seek thy clemency.

Enough of rigors, dearest, and of cares;  
Let not thy tyrant envies rack thee more,  
Nor rancor still thy peace of spirit wear  
With senseless shadows and suspicions sore;  
Since in those welling tears thou wert aware  
My broken heart thy piteous fingers bore.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## REDONDILLAS

SISTER JUANA INÉZ DE LA CRUZ

Stupid men, forever prone  
To fix the blame on woman's reason,  
When 'tis merely your own treason  
That creates her fault alone!

With an unrestrained desire  
For her downfall you are scheming;  
You are of her virtues dreaming  
While to ill alone you fire.

Her resistance you oppose,  
Then, all serious, attaint her;  
Fickle, light and faithless paint her,  
Though 'twas you the rôle that chose.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Stupidly you would procure  
 Baser for a nobler treasure;  
 Making Thaïs of your pleasure  
 A Lucretia chaste and pure.

Nothing could be funnier  
 Than the tale of him befouling  
 His own mirror, and then scowling  
 When the image was a blur.

'Twixt your favor and disdain  
 You should keep position civil,  
 Blaming her if she shows evil,  
 Mocking not her goodness vain.

Nothing suits your peevish mood;  
 You keep changing your opinion,  
 Blaming her for harsh dominion,  
 And blaming her for being kind.

Who commits the greater fault  
 In matters of a lawless passion,  
 She, destroyed as you would fashion,  
 Or you who make the rash assault?

The greater evil who is in—  
 When both in wayward paths are straying—  
 The poor sinner for the paying,  
 Or he that pays her for the sin?

Come, from your flirting cease, and turn,  
 (If maybe) to a cool reflection;  
 Then blame the ardor of affection  
 In her you started first to burn!

*From the Spanish by Garrett Strange.*

## ENVYING A LITTLE BIRD

SISTER GREGORIA FRANCISCA (1653-1736)

Envyng a little bird  
 His flight to heaven my heart is stirred,

So hardy is the wing he finds  
To breast the bluster of the winds,  
So lightly pulsing doth he fare,  
Enamored of the sunset there—  
And swaying ever higher, higher,  
He mounts unto the realms of fire!  
Fair plaything of the breeze tonight,  
And from thy heart such impulse know  
As speeds thy steadfast pinions so!  
Would I were with thee in thy flight,  
I follow with a lover's sighs  
Impatient, where thou cleav'st the skies,  
Feeling my body's prison bars  
Withhold my spirit from the stars.  
For of the Sun supreme am I  
A love-delirious butterfly;  
By tender dawns I sip,—but claim  
The blossom of His noontide flame.  
O little bird, my dismal cell  
Reflects His sunlit splendors well—  
His glorious beauties are for me  
But shadowed in my misery!  
In envy of thy boundless flight  
But one desire can now requite  
My heart,—a salamander's soul  
To brave His flames without control!—  
Thy flight is joyous, little bird,  
While I in prison am interred;  
But seeing thee my soul is raised  
Unto the skies thou seek'st amazed;  
A lover and a captive bound  
Am I amid my darkness found;  
Would that some mighty power would rend  
My chains and my harsh durance end!  
O what a flight would then be mine,  
Could I this shackle-weight resign!  
With what warm impulse of the skies  
My wing against thine own would rise!  
Unto thy heart yon crimson tryst  
Of sunset glory hath sufficed;

Thy spirit glad and free of care  
Doth to its golden lattice fare;  
But I who, knowing, love and pine  
For Him that is the Sphere Divine,  
Of griefs my only wings can make,  
And flights alone on sighings take!  
In His immensity of light  
I fall into annulling blight;  
In the vast clearness of His sphere  
My feeble senses disappear.  
His brilliance bids my wings expand  
To rapid flight unto His hand,—  
But oh, my nature's heavy bond  
Denies me freedom for beyond!  
Do thou, fair bird, on tireless wing  
Beyond the heavenly archway spring,  
And breasting higher, higher, bear  
This message of my fond despair;  
Unto that Light and Sun to show  
How love doth wound me here below;  
Within the inaccessible sky  
To say how of my love I die,  
Since through my light of faith alone  
His radiant beauteousness is known;  
To say, the more His splendor shows  
The more my dismal blindness grows;  
And yet I glory in the dark  
His steps in passing by me mark;  
To say I wait the joyous hour  
When He shall break the mortal power  
That holds me prisoned here so long,  
And loose me for the wingèd throng,  
To say His rays through chink and bar  
But only added torments are;—  
That all the more His lights display  
The more my wounds and burns by day;  
That all the noons are full of Him,  
Filling joy's goblets to the brim,—  
That all my soul is in decline,  
Beholding thus His glory shine!

Little bird, if thou of love  
 Ever the sweet pain didst prove,  
 Pity take upon my woes  
 And mourn o'er what my breasts disclose.  
 Speak to my sweet Lord on high,  
 That He may grant me liberty,  
 And lending thy fair wings the while  
 That I may seek His distant isle,  
 And from this prison dire be gone,  
 From this captivity whereon  
 So many a tear and groan I shed  
 Unto my dark and exiled bed,—  
 Where gazing on thy happy flight  
 I realise my bitter plight,—  
 And love the more impatient glows  
 As brighter its far object shows!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE RANN OF THE THREE

(Eighteenth Century)

Three folds in my garment, yet only one garment I bear;  
 Three joints in a finger, yet only one finger is there;  
 Three leaves in a shamrock, yet only one shamrock I wear.  
 Frost, ice and snow, these three are nothing but water;  
 Three Persons in God, yet only one God is there.

*From the Irish.*

## CHANSON MYSTIQUE

ANONYMOUS

Out for a walk the other day  
 I met sweet Jesus by the way.  
 My heart flies, flies, flies,  
 My heart toward heaven flies!



He said to me : "Daughter, what seekest thou?"  
 "I was seeking Thee, Jesus sweet, and now  
 My heart toward heaven flies;  
 Humility and Charity,  
 And also holy Chastity,  
 My heart flies, flies, flies,  
 My heart toward heaven flies."

"The gifts of perfect love are they,  
 Daughter, thine shall they be one day."  
 My heart flies, flies, flies,  
 My heart toward heaven flies.

*From the French by Percy Allen.*

## CHRISTMAS CAROL

SISTER FRANCISCA JOSEFA DEL CASTILLO (1671-1743)

The land grew bright in a single flower—  
 One great Carnation rare—  
 Against whose bloom no frost had power  
 To dim its glowing lair.

Oh, was there ever such another  
 So lovely for our lips to kiss,—  
 To shine where earthly shadows smother,—  
 A bud of Heaven, like This?

The sun behind the mists is clouded;  
 Haste, shepherds, there to gaze!  
 See Fire itself in ice beshrouded,  
 And Ice in joy ablaze!

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE HOLY ECLOGUE

SISTER FRANCISCA JOSEFA DEL CASTILLO

Unto Salvation's spring  
Amid its thorny reeds  
There comes in pilgriming  
A weary heart that pleads  
Unto the Cross, on which it turns its eyes,  
The while it moans and lifts its ceaseless sighs:—

“Thy servant, I, O Lord,  
Come thirsting for Thy streams;  
With sins so many scored  
That penance scarce redeems;  
Oh, from Thy presence hold me not away  
Unpardoned and unpitied, Lord, I pray!

“Upon the Cross nailed fast—  
That sign of peace displayed  
Thy full perfection! Cast  
Thy glance so long delayed,  
Let all my nature and my poor desire  
Embrace Thy light and flame and holy fire!

“Thou wert a God of wrath  
Unto the Prophets old;  
Today my spirit hath  
In Thee, made Man, grown bold;  
Since, God of love, we now behold Thee bound  
Without the arrows of Thy vengeance found.

“To keep me Thou hast shed,  
And sealed Thy love, in blood;  
And in the Holy Bread  
Prepared my sacred food;  
Let not my wandering senses lose  
The fruits of love and anguish so profuse.

"My sin has led me far  
 As some wild thirsting bee  
 Beneath Thy meadow star,  
 Idly forgetting Thee;  
 But Thou dost call me home; I hear  
 Thy voice whose sweetness charms mine ear.

"O Shepherd of the fold,—  
 That seeks me through the beat  
 Of tempests and of cold,  
 As through the burning heat,—  
 Let me not stray again, but keep  
 Me folded fast amid Thy little sheep."

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE DYING CHRISTIAN TO HIS SOUL

ALEXANDER POPE (1688-1744)

Vital spark of heavenly flame!  
 Quit, O quit this mortal frame!  
 Trembling, hoping, lingering, flying,  
 O the pain, the bliss of dying!  
 Cease, fond nature, cease thy strife,  
 And let me languish into life!

Hark! they whisper; angels say,  
 Sister spirit, come away!  
 What is this absorbs me quite?  
 Steals my senses, shuts my sight,  
 Drowns my spirits, draws my breath?  
 Tell me, my soul, can this be death?

The world recedes; it disappears!  
 Heaven opens my eyes! my ears  
     With sounds seraphic ring;  
 Lend, lend your wings! I mount! I fly  
 O Grave! where is thy victory?  
     O Death! where is thy sting?

## THE VESTAL

ALEXANDER POPE

How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!  
The world forgetting, by the world forgot:  
Eternal sunshine of the spotless mind!  
Each prayer accepted, and each wish resign'd,  
Labour and rest that equal periods keep:  
"Obedient slumbers that can wake and weep,"  
Desires composed, affections ever even;  
Tears that delight, and sighs that waft to Heaven  
Grace shines around her with serenest beams,  
And whisp'ring angels prompt her golden dreams;  
For her th' unfading rose of Eden blooms,  
And wings of seraphs shed divine perfumes;  
For her the spouse prepares the bridal ring,  
For her white virgins hymeneals sing;  
To sounds of heavenly harps she dies away,  
And melts in visions of eternal day.

## VERT-VERT, THE PARROT

LOUIS GRESSET (1709-1777)

In old Nevers, so famous for its  
Dark narrow streets and Gothic turrets,  
Close on the brink of Loire's young flood,  
Flourished a convent sisterhood  
Of Ursulines. Now in this order  
A parrot lived as parlour-boarder;  
Green were his feathers, green his pinions,  
And greener still were his opinions;  
For vice had not yet sought to pervert  
This bird, who had been christened Vert-Vert;  
The convent's kindness, need I mention,  
Need I detail each fond attention,  
Or count the tit-bits which in Lent he  
Swallowed remorseless and in plenty?

Dear to each novice and each nun—  
 He was the life and soul of fun;  
 Though to be sure some hags censorious  
 Would sometimes find him too uproarious.  
 What did the parrot care for these old  
 Dames while he had for him the household?  
 Therefore unblamed, he ogled, flirted,  
 And acted like any unconverted;  
 Nay, sometimes, too, by the Lord Harry!  
 He'd pull their caps and scapulary.

. . . . .

Placed when at table near some vestal,  
 His fare, be sure, was of the best all,—  
 For every sister would endeavour  
 To keep for him some sweet hors d'œuvre.

. . . . .

Quick at all arts, our bird was rich at  
 That best accomplishment, called chit-chat;  
 For, though brought up within the cloister,  
 His beak was not closed like an oyster.  
 Pious withal, and moralising,  
 His conversation was surprising;  
 But his tongue ran most smooth and nice on  
 "Deo sit laus" and "Kyrie eleison";  
 The maxims he gave with best emphasis  
 Were Suarez's or Thomas à Kempis's;  
 In Christmas carols he was famous,  
 "Orate, fratres" and "Oremus";  
 Or by particular desire, he  
 Would chant the hymn of "Dies irae."  
 Then in the choir he would amaze all  
 By copying the tone so nasal  
 In which the sainted sisters chanted—  
 (At least that pious nun my aunt did.)

. . . . .

Fame, O Vert-Vert! in evil humour  
 One day to Nantz had brought the rumour  
 Of thy accomplishments,—*"acumen,"*  
*"Nous"* and *"esprit"* quite superhuman;

All these reports but served to enhance  
Thy merits with the nuns of Nantz.  
How did a matter so unsuited  
For convent ears get hither bruited!  
Forthwith they taxed their wits to elicit  
From the famed bird a friendly visit.  
To get this bird they'd pawn the missal;  
Quick they indite a long epistle,  
Careful with softest things to fill it,  
And then with musk perfume the billet.  
It was no easy thing to coax  
This parrot from the Nevers folks.  
What, take their toy from convent belles?  
Make Russia yield the Dardanelles!  
Filch his good rifle from a "Suliot,"  
Or drag her Romeo from a Juliet!  
Make an attempt to take Gibraltar  
Or try the old corn laws to alter!  
Long did the chapter sit in state,  
And on this point deliberate;  
The junior members of the senate  
Set their fair faces quite "again" it;  
The elder nuns feel no great scruple  
In parting with the charming pupil;  
Nor in my surmise am I far out—  
For, by their vote, off goes the parrot.

*En ce tems là*, a small canal-boat  
Called by most chroniclers the "Talbot"  
(Talbot, a name well known in France)  
Travelled between Nevers and Nantz.  
Vert-Vert took shipping in this craft,  
'Tis not said whether fore or aft;  
But in a book as old as Massinger's  
We find a statement of the passengers.  
For a poor bird brought up in purity  
'Twas a sad augur for futurity  
To meet, just free from his indentures,  
And in the first of his adventures,  
Such a strange aggregate of scandals  
As to be met but among Vandals;

Rude was their talk, bereft of polish,  
And calculated to demolish  
All the fine notions and good-breeding  
Taught by the nuns in their sweet Eden.  
Ear hath not heard such vulgar gab in  
The nautic cell of any cabin.  
Silent and sad the pensive bird  
Shocked at their guilt, said not a word.  
Posed, not abashed, the bird refused to  
Indulge a scene he was not used to;  
And pondering on his strange reception,  
"There must," he thought, "be some deception  
In the nuns' views of things rhetorical,  
And Sister Rose is not an oracle."  
Thus in this villainous receptacle  
The simple bird at once grew sceptical.  
Doubts lead to hell. The arch-deceiver  
Soon made of Poll an unbeliever;  
And mixing thus in bad society,  
He took French leave of all his piety.  
His austere maxims soon he mollified,  
And all his old opinions qualified  
For he had learned to substitute  
For pious lore things more astute;  
Nor was his conduct unimpeachable,  
For youth, alas! is but too teachable;  
Such were his curses, such his evil  
Practices, that no ancient devil  
Plunged to his chin when burning hot  
Into a holy water-pot,  
Could so blaspheme, or fire a volley  
Of oaths so drear and melancholy!  
Fondly within the convent bowers  
The sisters calculate the hours,  
Chiding the breezes for their tardiness,  
And in the height of their foolhardiness,  
Picturing the bird as fancy painted—  
Lovely, reserved, polite, and sainted—  
Fit "Ursuline"—and this, I trow, meant  
Enriched with every endowment!

Sadly, alas! these nuns anointed,  
 Will find their fancy disappointed;  
 When, to meet all those hopes they drew on,  
 They'll find a regular Don Juan!

. . . . .

Scarce in the port was this small craft  
 On its arrival telegraphed,  
 When, from the boat, home to transfer him,  
 Came the nuns' portress Sister Jerome.  
 Well did the parrot recognise  
 The walk demure and downcast eyes,  
 Nor aught such saintly guidance relished  
 A bird by worldly arts embellished;  
 Such was his taste for profane gaiety,  
 He'd rather much go with the laity.  
 Thus was Vert-Vert, heart-sick and weary,  
 Brought to the heavenly monastery;  
 The bells and tidings both were tolled,  
 And the nuns crowded, young and old,  
 To feast their eyes with joy uncommon on  
 This wondrous talkative phenomenon.  
 Meantime the Abbess, "to draw out"  
 A bird so modest and devout,  
 Broached the most edifying topics,  
 To start this native of the Tropics;  
 When to their scandal and amaze, he  
 Broke forth:—"Morbieu! these nuns are crazy!"  
 (Showing how well he learnt his task on  
 The packet-boat from that vile Gascon.)  
 "Fie! brother Poll!" with zeal outbursting  
 Exclaimed the Abbess Dame Augustin;  
 But all the lady's sage rebukes  
 Brief answer got from Poll—"Gadzooks!"  
 Scared at the sound,—*"Sure as a gun,*  
*The bird's a demon!"* cried the nun.  
*"O the vile wretch! the naughty dog!*  
*He's surely Lucifer *incog*.*  
 What! is the reprobate before us  
 That bird so pious and decorous—



So celebrated?—Here the pilgrim  
 Hearing sufficient to bewilder him,  
 Wound up the sermon of the beldame  
 By a conclusion heard but seldom—  
 “Ventre Saint Gris!” “Parbleu!” and “Sacre!”  
 Three oaths! and every one a whacker.  
 Still did the nuns, whose conscience tender  
 Was much shocked at the young offender,  
 Hoping he’d change his tone and alter  
 Hang breathless round the sad defaulter;  
 When, wrathful at their importunity,  
 And grown audacious from immunity,  
 He fired a broadside (Holy Mary!)  
 Drawn from Hell’s own vocabulary!  
 Stunned at these sounds of import Stygian  
 The pious daughters of religion  
 Fled from a scene so dread, so horrid,  
 But with the cross first signed their forehead.  
 The younger sisters, mild and meek,  
 Thought that the culprit spoke in Greek;  
 But the old matrons on the bench  
 Knew every word was genuine French;  
 And ran in all directions, pell-mell,  
 From a flood fit to overwhelm hell;  
 ’Twas by a fall that Mother Ruth  
 Then lost her last remaining tooth.

. . . . .

“Fine conduct this, and pretty guidance!”  
 Cried one of the most mortified ones;  
 “Pray, is such language and such ritual  
 Among the Nevers nuns habitual?  
 ’Twas in our sisters most improper  
 To teach such curses—such a whopper!  
 He shan’t by me, for one, be hindered  
 From being sent back to his kindred!”  
 This prompt decree of Poll’s proscription  
 Was signed by general subscription.  
 Straight in a cage the nuns insert  
 The guilty person of Vert-Vert;  
 Some young ones wanted to detain him;

But the grim portress took the paynim  
 Back to the boat, close in his litter;  
 'Tis not said, this time, that he bit her.  
 Must I tell how, on his return  
 He scandalised his old sojourn?  
 And how the guardians of his infancy  
 Wept o'er their quondam child's delinquency?  
 One mother counselled "to denounce  
 And let the Inquisition pounce  
 On the vile heretic"; another  
 Thought "it was best the bird to smother!"  
 Or "send the convict for his felonies  
 Back to his native land, the colonies."  
 But milder views prevailed. His sentence  
 Was, that until he showed repentance,  
 "A solemn fast and frugal diet,  
 Silence exact, and pensive quiet,  
 Should be his lot"; and, for his blister,  
 He got as gaoler, a lay-sister,  
 Ugly as sin, bad-tempered, jealous,  
 And in her scruples over-zealous.  
 A jug of water and a carrot  
 Was all the prog she'd give the parrot.  
 But every eve when vesper-bell  
 Called Sister Rosalie from her cell,  
 She to Vert-Vert would gain admittance,  
 And bring of comfits a sweet pittance.  
 Taught by his gaoler and adversity,  
 Poll saw the folly of perversity,  
 And by degrees his heart relented;  
 Duly, in fine, "the lad repented."  
 His Lent passed on, and Sister Brigit  
 Coaxed the old Abbess to abridge it.

. . . . .

The prodigal, reclaimed and free,  
 Became again a prodigy,  
 And gave more joy, by works and words,  
 Than ninety-nine canary-birds—  
 Until his death, which last disaster  
 (Nothing on earth endures!) came faster

Than they imagined. The transition  
 From a starved to a stuffed condition,  
 From penitence to jollification,  
 Brought on a fit of constipation,  
 Some think he would be living still,  
 If given a Vegetable Pill;  
 But from a short life and a merry,  
 Poll sailed one day per Charon's ferry.  
 By tears from nuns' sweet eyelids wept,  
 Happy in death this parrot slept;  
 For him Elysium oped its portals,  
 And there he talks among immortals.  
 But I have read, that since that day  
 (So writes Cornelius a Lapide,  
 Proving with commentary droll  
 The transmigration of the soul)  
 That still Vert-Vert this earth doth haunt,  
 Of convent bowers a visitant;  
 And that, gay novices among,  
 He dwells, transformed into a tongue.  
*From the French by Francis Mahony (Father Prout).*

### FOR A BLIND BEGGAR'S SIGN

CLEMENTE BIONDI (1742-)

Take pity, signors, ye who pass me by,  
 Where I am but an outcast on the street,  
 Lest it be said ye are more blind than I,  
 That can refuse a brother bread to eat.

For on my brow God's hand hath laid a sign;  
 Come, ye with sight—is not His meaning clear?—  
 "These eyes must virgin wait the Light Divine;  
 Who sins, ye rich, if He stands starving here?"

*From the Italian by Roderick Gill.*

## ON A NUN

JACOPO VITORELLI (1749-1835)

Sonnet Addressed by a Father Mourning His Recently Deceased  
Married Daughter to the Father Whose Daughter  
Had Entered a Convent

Of two fair virgins, modest, though admired,  
Heaven made us happy; and now, wretched sires,  
Heaven for a nobler doom their worth desires,  
And gazing upon either, both required.  
Mine, while the torch of Hymen newly fired,  
Becomes extinguished, soon, too soon, expires;  
But thine, within the closing grate retired,  
Eternal captive, to her God aspires.

But thou at least from out the jealous door  
Which shuts between your never-meeting eyes,  
Mayst hear her sweet and pious voice once more;  
I, to the marble where my daughter lies,  
Rush—the swoln flood of bitterness I pour,  
And knock, and knock, and knock—but none replies.  
*From the Italian by Lord Byron.*

## ODE—IMITATED FROM THE PSALMS

NICOLAS-JOSEPH-FLORENT GILBERT (1750-1780)

My heart is bare to God who knows no wrong;  
And He hath gazed upon my suppliant tears;  
Heals my remorse and arms me full and strong;  
The helpless are the children He endears.

My hostile rivals mockingly declare:  
“So let him die and with him go his fame!”  
But o’er my calm the Father whispers there:  
“Their hatred shall but add to thy acclaim.”

"Those thou hast cherished join them in their rage,  
Deceived in all is thy simplicity;  
He whom thy breast hath nourished would engage  
To sell thee, blackened with their infamy."

"But God hath heard thy groan and bounteous brings  
The contrite spirit born of thy chagrins,—  
God who doth pardon nature's weakenings  
And man's poor follies in the face of sin.

"My piteousness for thee I shall arouse,  
With justice that the years corrode in vain;  
Themselves shall crystallize about thy brows  
Thine honor they would meditate to stain."

Blessèd be Thou, my God, restoring now  
My dole of innocence and noble pride;  
Thou who, in peace my ashes to endow,  
Wilt stand as guard my funeral couch beside.

Unto life's banquet, an unhappy guest,  
One day I came and now one day I die;  
I pass unto the tomb to gladsome rest  
Where none shall pause to droop a tearful eye.

Hail, ye belovèd fields, ye verdure sweet,  
And you bright exile from the woods outcast—  
Sky, roof of man and glorious retreat—  
Hail now forever, hail ye at the last!

Long on your sacred beauties, long may rest  
My friends their gaze, nor hear my last good-bys;  
Filled be their days of life, their dying blest  
With tears—a friend at hand to close their eyes!  
*From the French by Thomas Walsh.*

## TO JESUS ON THE CROSS

JUAN MANUEL GARCÍA TEJADA (1774-1845)

To you I hurrying come, O sacred arms  
 That stretch so wide upon the lifted Cross  
 As though to cherish me for all my loss,  
 Nailed all too fast to cause my guilt alarms!  
 To you, O eyes divine eclipsed in night,  
 So filled with tears and blood you can but gaze  
 Confused in pardon on my sinful ways  
 And yet to shame me have so little sight!

To you, poor feet so nailed you cannot spurn;  
 To you, bowed head that whispers low my name;  
 To you, O blood outpoured my grace to earn;  
 To you, O piercèd breast where mine would turn;  
 To you, O priceless nails, whose bonds I claim  
 In rigid union with Him sweet and stern!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## COME, YE DISCONSOLATE

THOMAS MOORE (1779-1852)

Come, ye disconsolatè, where'er you languish,  
 Come, at God's altar fervently kneel;  
 Here bring your wounded hearts, here tell your anguish,—  
 Earth has no sorrow that heaven cannot heal.

Joy of the desolate, light of the straying,  
 Hope when all others die, fadeless and pure,  
 Here speaks the comforter, in God's name saying,  
 "Earth has no sorrow that heaven cannot cure."

Go, ask the infidel, what boon he brings us,  
 What charm for aching hearts he can reveal,  
 Sweet as that heavenly promise hope sings,  
 "Earth has no sorrow that God cannot heal."

## THE FIFTH OF MAY—NAPOLEON

From the *Ode* of ALESSANDRO MANZONI (1785-1873)

Him on his throne and glorious  
Silent I saw, that never—  
When with awful vicissitude  
He sank, rose, fell forever—  
Mixed my voice with the numberless  
Voices that pealed on high:  
Guiltless of servile flattery  
And of the scorn of the coward.  
Come I when darkness suddenly  
On so great light hath lowered,  
And offer a song at his sepulchre  
That haply shall not die.

From the Alps unto the Pyramids,  
From Rhine to Manzanares,  
Unfailingly the thunder-stroke  
His lightning purpose carries;  
Bursts from Scylla to Tanais,—  
From one to the other sea.  
Was it true glory? Posterity,  
Thine be the hard decision;  
Bow we before the Mightiest  
Who willed in him the vision  
Of His creative majesty  
Most grandly traced should be.

Beautiful, deathless, beneficent  
Faith! used to triumphs, even  
This also write exultantly:  
No loftier pride 'neath Heaven  
Unto the shame of Calvary  
Stooped ever yet its crest.  
Thou from his weary mortality  
Disperse all bitter passion—  
The God that humbleth and hearteneth,

That comforts and that chastens,—  
Upon the pillow else desolate  
To his pale lips lay pressed!

*From the Italian by William Dean Howells.*

## RETURNING SPRING

COUNT JOSEPH VON EICHENDORFF (1786-1857)

Green were the willows  
And heaven—how blue!  
The meadow gleamed brightest  
About us two.

Are the nightingales  
Calling? Rises again  
In the mellow air  
A lark's swift strain?

From afar, without you,  
I hear the singing:  
Oh, not for me  
Comes spring a-winging.

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*

## POET-HEARTS

COUNT JOSEPH VON EICHENDORFF

Nothing's wholly mine on earth  
Other than my lyre's song;  
Tell me, has the prosperous throng  
More of beauty or of mirth?  
All of living's deepest treasure  
Mystically is the measure  
Which the radiant singer sheaves.  
None knows with what radiant weaves  
Wonderfully God endows  
Poet-hearts that give Him pleasure.

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*



## THE VISION

LOUNKIANOS THE ARMENIAN (About 1790-1860)

When unto heaven the souls elect take flight  
 The Master keeps the promise He hath made;  
 He binds their brows with diadems of light;  
 He decks their hands with ruby rings and jade.

Angels and virgins greet them with their songs;  
 The strings eternal glad them with sweet sound;  
 Like stars they see agleam the saints in throngs  
 And float with them in ecstasy profound.

Upon this dream are anchored all my joys;  
 Come, Mother Mary, take me by the hand  
 And lead me out where heaven its bloom deploys,—  
 So I may breathe the perfumes of that land.

*From the Armenian by Thomas Walsh.*

## KOLENDY FOR CHRISTMAS

Lullaby, little Jesus, my little pearl,  
 Lullaby, belovèd, my little treasure,  
 Lullaby, little Jesus, lullaby, lullaby,  
 And thou, His Mother, His weeping calm.  
 Close Thy little lids, a-blinking with tears,  
 Close Thy little lips, quivering with sobbing,  
 Lullaby, little Jesus, lullaby, lullaby,  
 And thou, His Mother, His weeping calm.

I will give to Jesus sweet berries,  
 I will go with Him into the garden of His Mother's heart;  
 Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

I will give to Jesus butter with bread,  
 I will place a loaf in His crib;  
 Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

Lullaby, Beautiful, my little angel,  
Lullaby, gracious flower of the world;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

Lullaby, little rose, most adorning,  
Lullaby, lily, most fragrant;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

I will give Thee, Jesus, candies sweet,  
Raisins and almonds from my store;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, lullaby, lullaby,  
And thou, His Mother, His weeping calm.

Lullaby, pleasing to eye, little Star,  
Lullaby, most lovely little sun of the world,  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

I will give to the little One a beautiful apple,  
I will give Him the heart of His beloved Mother;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

Hush, hush, hush! may the little Child slumber,  
Look, how He sleeps, the Infant;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

Hush, hush, hush! slumber ye all,  
Do not waken my little Child;  
Lullaby, little Jesus, etc.

*From the Polish by Irena Dalgiewicz.*

## THE CRUCIFIX

ALPHONSE DE LAMARTINE (1790-1869)

Thou whom I lifted from her pallid lips,  
With her last breath and with her last goodbye,  
Symbol twice sainted, Death made death's bequest,  
God whom men crucify!

The hour supreme when, from a martyr's breast,  
My trembling fingers took you, long has waned,  
And on those feet adored what sighs have breathed,  
What bitter tears have rained!

Feebly the hallowed tapers shed their gleam,  
On the priest's lips the verses for the dead  
Droned, like the plaintive songs a mother croons,  
Bent o'er the cradle's head.

The light of faith still lingered on her brow,  
Smit with strange beauty, and upon her face  
Death, as he came, had stamped his majesty;  
Pain, as it passed, its grace.

Across her waxen cheek a random tress  
Stirred in the breeze that wandered through the room;  
So I have seen a cypress shadow sway  
Across a marble tomb.

One of her arms hung limply from the bed:  
The other, folded meekly on her breast,  
Seemed seeking still, to press upon her mouth,  
The cross my fingers pressed.

Still pursed to kiss—those lips, through which her soul  
In one last kiss supreme had sought the skies:  
A perfume, which the flame devoured before  
Its fragrant smoke might rise.

Now, on the frozen lips no zephyr moved,  
No lightest pulse the stagnant bosom stirred,  
And on the glazing eyes the eyelids drooped,  
Wings of a tired bird.

Numbed, as with nameless fear, I stood apart,  
Nor ventured to approach the worshipped dead:  
It seemed the silent majesty of death  
Turned even love to dread.

I dared not! . . . but the priest my silence heard;  
His icy fingers on the relic lay:  
"This is your memory, this must be your hope:  
Bear both, my son, away!"

O spectral gift! Have I not treasured thee?  
Seven winters since of withered leaves have reft  
The tree I planted by her nameless grave:  
My heart thou hast not left.

Borne as an amulet on this fickle breast,  
Thou hast defended memory 'gainst the years,  
And, drop by drop, thy yellowing ivory shows  
The traces of my tears.

Last confidant of a soul that spread its wings,  
Rest on my heart! speak softly, tell me true,  
What things her failing whisper spoke, in words  
Heard but by you.

At that last hour when the absorbèd soul,  
Behind a pall that thickens on the eyes,  
From the numb senses step by step withdraws,  
Heedless of tears and cries:

When, for a moment, poised twixt life and death,  
Like some ripe fruit the branches may not keep,  
The soul hangs trembling o'er the tomb's abyss,  
For a last breath to reap:

When sobs and prayers, in harmony confused,  
No more may pierce the stupor that descends,  
Pressed to the dying lips in death's last throe,  
Dearest and last of friends:

To rob that perilous passage of its fears,  
To lift t'ward Heaven the pallor of that brow,  
Divine Consoler, whose five wounds I kiss,  
Tell me, what answer'dst Thou?

None ever died like Thee! and yet Thy tears,  
On that dread night when God His face withdrew,  
Watered the grass beneath the olive trees  
From eve till morning dew.

When from the Cross Thine eye the mystery plumbed,  
Thou saw'st Thy mother's tears and nature's gloom:  
Like us, Thou left'st Thy friends upon the earth,  
Thy body to the tomb.

Cheered by that death, one boon my weakness craves—  
To render its last sigh upon Thy breast.  
In my last hour remember Thee of Thine,  
Thou who mad'st death Thy guest.

My lips shall seek the spot whereon her lips  
Sighed at Thy feet the irreparable farewell:  
No hand save hers my errant soul shall guide  
Where souls predestined dwell.

Ah! grant that then, beside my couch of pain,  
Sad as some pitiful seraph, yet benign,  
A black-robed angel stands, and from my lips  
Gathers the sacred sign.

Solace her loneliness! Make death less hard!  
And, like some promise hope and love discern,  
From him who goes to her who waits the call,  
Pass, Comforter, in turn.

Until the day when, death and doom upheaving,  
A shout from Heaven, seven times multiplied,  
Summons the dead who sleep beneath thy shadow  
Around the Crucified!

*From the French by Henry Longan Stuart.*

## HEILIGE NACHT

JOSEF MOHR (1792-1848)

Silent Night! Holy Night!  
Slumber all; in delight  
Watch the two saintly guardians there  
Over the Child in His ringletted hair:  
"Sleep in heavenly Peace!  
Sleep in heavenly Peace!"

Silent Night! Holy Night!  
Shepherds first learnt its might  
From the Angels with Glorias clear  
Singing round them from far and near:  
"Christ the Saviour is here!  
Christ the Saviour is here!"

Silent Night! Holy Night!  
God's own Son,—oh, how bright  
Shines the love from Thine infinite Face;  
While the hour strikes forth for Thy grace—  
Christ who is born unto us!  
Christ who is born unto us!

*From the German by Thomas Walsh.*

## ERIN

KENELM H. DIGBY (1797-1880)

Island of Saints, still constant, still allied  
To the great truths opposed to human pride;  
Island of ruins, towers, cloisters grey,  
Whence palmer kings with pontiffs once did stray  
To Rome and Sion, or to kindle fire  
Which amid later darkness can inspire  
Lands that in fondest memory and song  
Thy pristine glory fearlessly prolong;  
Thy peaceful image floating in the West  
Denotes a Cause to yield all spirits rest:

Ancient, yet never past, as years gone by  
But rising gloriously in eastern sky,  
As oft as finding in the setting light  
A symbol of thy grandeur in that night  
Of ages, when thy fame from sea to sea  
Extended as a blissful mystery.  
For grandeur, nations, kingdoms have their day,  
But Faith like thine will never pass away.

## THE CATHOLIC FAITH

KENELM H. DIGBY

Its unobtrusive force leaves you so free  
That none besides seems blessed with liberty.  
Dear Heart! it is not a Procrustean bed  
Whate'er by foes or silly friends is said;  
The very name denotes it is for all,  
And not more for the great than for the small,  
With adaptations infinite for each,  
And more, perhaps, than 'twill expressly teach.  
Although so varied in their tastes and views  
Men find that it will serve them like the Muse,  
Receiving with the mildest condescension  
The homage e'en of thoughts they dare not mention;  
So like a wise and tender mother, still  
Regarding less the action than the will,  
Which, when it is in harmony with truth,  
For all Faith cares may have its freaks in sooth.  
Of utterances it makes no parade,  
It seeks to work its purpose in the shade;  
And one result of its great Presence there,  
Of which, or soon or late, men are aware,  
Is that it tends to happiness on earth,  
And to serene and constant thoughts gives birth.

## GETHSEMANE

ANNETTE VON DROSTE-HÜLSHOFF (1797-1848)

Prone in Gethsemane upon His face,—  
His eyelids closed,—lay Christ of all our world,—  
The winds with endless sorrows seemed enswirled;  
A little fountain murmured of its pain  
Reflecting the pale sickle of the moon;—  
Then was the hour when the Angel brought  
From God's high throne the Cup of bitter boon,  
While on His hands tears trembling fell like rain.

Before the Christ a cross arose on high;  
He saw His own young body hanging there  
Mangled, distorted; knotted ropes half-tear  
The sinews from their sockets; saw He nigh  
The jagged nails' hot rage, the direful Crown  
Upon His head, and every dripping thorn  
Red-laden, as in fury of its scorn  
The thunder battered all kind voices down.  
He heard the pattering drops, as from the cross  
A piteous sobbing whispered and grew still.  
Then Jesus sighed, and every pore did spill  
A bloody sweat—

Blackness of night came on, and in a sea  
Of ashes swam a lifeless sun and dim;  
The agony He read upon the face turned grim  
Unto the tossing struggle death must win.  
There near the cross the three knelt silently;  
He saw them gray as clouds of darkling mist;  
He heard the stirring of their heavy breath,  
The tremor cloaked within their doleful tryst.  
Oh, where is love that knows the flame of His?  
His mother, oh!—His, piercing glance knew well;  
The blood of man, checked in His veins a spell,  
Was then in copious sweat poured faster forth.

The spectral sun waned out; an ebon smoke  
Enwrapped the cross and grieving in its cloak;



A silence fiercer than the thunder's blare  
 Moved through the starless highways of the air.  
 No breath of life was stirred on all the earth—  
 An endless crater lay in cindrous drouth;  
 Cried one amid the high vacuity:—  
 "My God! My God!—Hast Thou forsaken Me!"  
 And Jesus moaned with a tear-quivering mouth:  
 "Lord, if it may be, do Thou let this hour  
 Pass quickly from Me!"  
 A flash across the night and radiant stood  
 The cross resplendent with its signs of woe;  
 He saw a million hands outstretch and go  
 Clinging in anguish to the bloody wood,  
 Yes, hands and tiny fingers from afar,  
 And myriad souls unborn that thronging came  
 Around the crown in vivid sparks of flame.  
 Then mists in gentle breath revealed the ground  
 Where in their tombs the just were buried laid.  
 And Christ arose, love-blossomed, undismayed:  
 "Father," He cried to heaven, "let not My will  
 But Thine be done!"

The sun still sailed the blue; a lily stalk  
 Greeted the Saviour on the dewy grass,  
 From out its chaliced pearl the Angel came  
 To strengthen Him.

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*

## LAST WORDS

ANNETTE VON DROSTE-HÜLSHOFF

When I am gone, brook no complaining,  
 Belovèd, shed no tears, I pray!  
 Where I shall dwell, there peace is reigning,  
 There shines an everlasting day.

Where earth's great misery is vanished,  
 Your images shall never fade;  
 I'll pray that all your pain be banished,  
 That balm upon your wounds be laid.

At night, when heavenly peace is flying  
Above the world that sorrow mars,  
Ah, think not of my grave with sighing!  
For then I greet you from the stars.

*From the German by Margarete Münsterberg.*

## THE SAGES

ADAM MICKIEWICZ (1798-1855)

In thought that brought no rest nor peace of heart  
The sages fell into uneasy doze—  
When far below them in the crowded mart,  
"God comes among us!" loud the cry arose.  
"He should be slain," they said, "who breaks our rest;  
The crowd protects Him now; by night 'twere best."

So when the night came and their lamps were lit,  
Even as whetstones, books of weighty words  
Used they to sharpen their hair-splitting wit  
Till it was keen and cold and swift as swords.  
Blind pupils led they forth to capture God,  
But to destruction led the path they trod.

"Is't Thou?" they cry unto mild Mary's Son.

"'Tis I," He answers, and the pupils fly  
In dread; the sages fall before that One.

"Is't Thou?" They tremble. "Yea," He saith, "'tis I."

But, seeing that God awes but doth not strike,  
They then become more cruel, demonlike.  
They stripped Him of His robes of mystery,  
And with cold reasoning they pierced His side;  
They flogged His body with their mockery  
And cast Him in a grave digged by their pride;  
Yet from their souls, dark as that grave, He came  
And offers them salvation in His name!

Thus did the sages fill their cup of pride,  
And terror for her Lord the world o'erwhelm;  
Yet 'twas but in their souls that He had died—

He lives, and peace is in His heavenly realm!

*From the Polish by Dorothy Todd and  
George Rapall Noyes.*

## TO A POLISH MOTHER

ADAM MICKIEWICZ

O Polish mother, if the radiant eyes  
Of genius kindle in thy darling's face,  
If even in his childish aspect rise  
The pride and honor of his ancient race;

If, turning from his playmates' joyous throng,  
He runs to find the bard and hear his lays,  
If with bowed head he listens to the song  
Of ancient glory and departed days;

O Polish mother, ill must be his part!  
Before the Mother of Our Sorrows kneel,  
Gaze on the sword that cleaves her living heart—  
Such is the craven blow thy breast shall feel!

Though peoples, powers and schisms a truce declare,  
And though the whole wide world in peace may bloom,  
In battle—without glory—must he share,  
In martyrdom—with an eternal tomb.

Soon bid him seek a solitary cave  
And ponder there—on rushes lay his head,  
Breathe the foul vapors of a hidden grave,  
And with the envenomed serpent share his bed.

There will he learn to hide his wrath from reach,  
To sink his thought as in the abyss profound,  
Slyly to poison with miasmic speech,  
And humbly, like the serpent, kiss the ground.

A child in Nazareth, Our Saviour mild  
Fondled the cross whereon He saved mankind;  
O Polish mother, I would have thy child  
Thus early learn what playthings he will find.

His young arms load with chains, his body frail  
Full soon have harnessed to a barrow, so  
Before the headsman's ax he shall not pale,  
Nor at the swinging halter crimson glow.

Not his to venture like a plumèd knight  
And plant the holy cross on pagan soil,  
Nor like a soldier of new faith to fight  
In Freedom's cause, and for her sake to toil.

One day an unknown spy will challenge him,  
A perjured court his adversary be,  
The jousting-field, a secret dungeon grim;  
A powerful foe the verdict will decree.

And for the vanquished man as monument  
The gallows-tree will rear its sullen height;  
For glory—but a woman's tears, soon spent,—  
And fellow patriots' whispered words by night.  
*From the Polish by Jewell Parish and  
George Rapall Noyes.*

## EASTER SONG

LEO ALISHAN (Nineteenth Century)

Forth welling from the breast of sapphire lakes,  
Oh, tell, my jocund heart, why from their shore  
Of emeralds do those pairs of wandering pearls  
Like rain upon the rosy plains downpour?

Less pure, less tender, are the twilight dews  
At eve descending on the crimson rose  
And on the lily's petals fine and frail,  
Than those twin drops in which thy sorrow flows.

Speak, why do founts of shining tears descend,  
Mary, from thy love-dropping virgin eyes  
To thy cheek's edge and there hang tremulous,  
As the stars twinkle in the evening skies?

As the heart-piercing pupil of the eye  
So sensitive each tear-drop seems to be;  
Like the unwinking pupil of the eye,  
Charming my soul, the bright drops look at me.

The heart throbs hard, the gazer holds his breath—  
Ah, now I know the truth! Oh, woe is me!  
For me those tears have risen to thine eyes,  
To heal my spirit's wounds eternally.

But still of my unconsecrated heart  
Distrustful, they half-fallen linger there,  
And do not dare to drop and moisten me.  
No, Mary! No, O Virgin Mother fair!

I am a land uncultured, rough and wild;  
But, underneath those tender tears of thine,  
Let rose and saffron bloom there! With thy love  
Water and cheer this sorrowing heart of mine!  
*Translated from the Armenian by Alice Stone Blackwell.*

## THE AMERICAN FLAG

CHARLES CONSTANTINE PISE (1801-1866)

They say I do not love thee,  
Flag of my native land;  
Whose meteor folds above me,  
To the free breeze expand;  
Thy broad stripes proudly streaming,  
And thy stars so brightly gleaming.

They say I would forsake thee,  
Should some dark crisis lower;  
That, recreant, I should make thee  
Crouch to some foreign power;  
Seduced by license ample,  
On thee, blest flag, to trample!

They say that bolts of thunder,  
Cast in the forge of Rome,  
May rise and bring thee under,  
Flag of my native home;  
And with one blow dissever  
My heart from thee forever.

False are the words they utter,  
Ungenerous their brand;  
And rash the oaths they mutter,  
Flag of my native land;  
Whilst, still, in hope above me,  
Thou wavest—and I love thee!

God is my love's first duty,  
To whose eternal Name  
Be praise for all thy beauty,  
Thy grandeur and thy fame;  
But ever have I reckoned  
Thine, native flag, my second.

Woe to the foe or stranger  
Whose sacrilegious hand  
Would touch thee or endanger;  
Flag of my native land!  
Though some would fain discard thee,  
Mine should be raised to guard thee.

Then wave, thou first of banners,  
And in thy gentle shade,  
Beliefs, opinions, manners,  
Promiscuously be laid;  
And there, all discord ended,  
Our hearts and souls be blended.

Stream on, stream on before us,  
Thou Labarum of light,  
While in our generous chorus  
Our vows to thee we plight;  
Unfaithful to thee—never!  
My native land forever!

## THE PILLAR OF THE CLOUD

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN (1801-1890)

Lead, kindly Light, through the encircling gloom;  
Lead Thou me on!  
The night is dark, and I am far from home;  
Lead Thou me on!  
Keep Thou my feet: I do not ask to see  
The distant scene; one step enough for me.

I was not ever thus, nor prayed that Thou  
Shouldst lead me on.  
I loved to choose and see my path; but now  
Lead Thou me on!  
I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,  
Pride ruled my will; remember not past years.

So long Thy power hath blessed me, sure it still  
Shall lead me on  
O'er moor and fen, o'er crag and torrent, till  
The night is gone,  
And in the morn those angel faces smile  
Whom I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

## ENGLAND

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN

Tyre of the West, and glorying in the name  
More than in Faith's pure name!  
O trust not crafty fort nor rock renowned  
Earned upon hostile ground;  
Wielding Trade's master-keys, at thy proud will  
To lock or loose its waters, England! trust not still.

Dread thine own powers ! Since haughty Babel's prime,  
High towers have been man's crime.  
Since her hoar age, when the huge moat lay bare,  
Strongholds have been man's snare.  
Thy nest is in the crags; ah! refuge frail!  
Mad counsel in its hour, or traitors will prevail.

He who scanned Sodom for His righteous men  
Still spares thee for thy ten;  
But, should vain tongues the Bride of Heaven defy,  
He will not pass thee by;  
For, as earth's kings welcome their spotless guest,  
So gives He them by turn, to suffer or be blest.

#### THE BANDIT PETER MANCINO'S DEATH

(Early Nineteenth Century)

Peter meanwhile perceived the time draw nigh  
When he must make his soul prepare to die;  
And night and day he called on Heaven's Queen,  
His advocate to whom he'd faithful been,  
And still had kept her day from sin most clear,  
And Saturday alone throughout the year  
He wrought no ill. On Mary then, he cried,  
And weeping with his priest, in penance died.  
*From an Italian Broadsheet by Maria Graham.*

#### THE NIGHTINGALE

GERALD GRIFFIN (1803-1840)

As the mute nightingale in closest groves  
Lies hid at noon, but when day's piercing eye  
Is locked in night, with full heart beating high  
Poureth her plain-song o'er the light she loves;  
So, Virgin Ever-pure and Ever-blest,  
Moon of religion, from whose radiant face  
Reflected streams the light of heavenly grace  
On broken hearts, by contrite thoughts oppressed:



So, Mary, they who justly feel the weight  
 Of Heaven's offended Majesty, implore  
 Thy reconciling aid with suppliant knee:  
 Of sinful man, O sinless Advocate,  
 To thee they turn, nor Him they less adore;  
 'Tis still His light they love, less dreadful seen in thee.

## HYMN FOR PENTECOST

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN (1803-1849)

Pure Spirit of the always-faithful God,  
 Kindler of Heaven's true light within the soul!  
 From the lorn land our sainted fathers trod,  
 Ascends to Thee our cry of hope and dole.  
 Thee, Thee we praise;  
 To Thee we raise  
 Our choral hymn in these awakening days:  
 O send us down anew that fire  
 Which of old lived in David's and Isaiah's lyre.

Centuries had rolled, and earth lay tombed in sleep,  
 The nightmare-sleep of nations beneath kings;  
 And far abroad o'er liberty's great deep  
 Death's angel waved his black and stilling wings.  
 Then struck Thine hour!  
 Thou, in Thy power,  
 But breathedst, and the free stood up, a tower;  
 And tyranny's thrones and strongholds fell,  
 And men made jubilee for an abolished hell.

And she, our mother-home, the famed, the fair,  
 The golden house of light and intellect,  
 Must she still groan in her intense despair?  
 Shall she lie prone while Europe stands erect?  
 Forfend this, Thou  
 To whom we vow  
 Souls even our giant wrongs shall never bow:  
 Thou wilt not leave our green flag furled,  
 Nor bear that we abide the byword of the world.

Like the last lamp that burned in Tullia's tomb  
Through ages, vainly, with unwaning ray;  
Our star of hope lights but a path of gloom  
Whose false track leads us round and round alway.  
But Thou canst open  
A gate from hope  
To victory! Thou canst nerve our arms to cope  
With looming storm and danger still,  
And lend a thunder-voice to the land's lightning will.

Descend, then, Spirit of the Eternal King!  
To Thee, to Him, to His avenging Son,  
The Triune of God, in boundless trust we cling:  
His help once ours, our nationhood is won.  
We watch the time  
Till that sublime  
Event shall thrill the free of every clime.  
Speed, mighty Spirit! speed its march,  
And thus complete for earth mankind's triumphal arch.

## GONE IN THE WIND

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

Solomon! where is thy throne? It is gone in the wind.  
Babylon! where is thy might? It is gone in the wind.  
Like the swift shadows of Noon, like the dreams of the Blind,  
Vanish the glories and pomps of the earth in the wind.

Man! canst thou build upon aught in the pride of thy mind?  
Wisdom will teach thee that nothing can tarry behind;  
Though there be thousand bright actions embalmed and enshrined,  
Myriads and millions of brighter are snow in the wind.

Solomon! where is thy throne? It is gone in the wind.  
Babylon! where is thy might? It is gone in the wind.  
All that the genius of Man hath achieved and designed  
Waits but its hour to be dealt with as dust by the wind,

Pity thou, reader! the madness of poor Humankind,  
 Raving of Knowledge,—and Satan so busy to blind!  
 Raving of Glory,—like me,—for the garlands I bind  
 (Garlands of song) are but gathered, and—strewn in the wind!

### PATER VESTER PASCIT ILLA

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER (1803-1875)

Our bark is on the waters; wide around  
 The wandering wave; above, the lonely sky.  
 Hush! a young seabird floats, and that quick cry  
 Shrieks to the levelled weapon's echoing sound,  
 Grasps its lank wing, and on, with reckless bound!  
 Yet, creature of the surf, a sheltering breast  
 Tonight shall haunt in vain thy far-off nest,  
 A call unanswered search the rocky ground.  
 Lord of leviathan! when Ocean heard  
 Thy gathering voice, and sought his native breeze;  
 When whales first plunged with life, and the proud deep  
 Felt unborn tempests heave in troubled sleep;  
 Thou didst provide, e'en for this nameless bird,  
 Home, and a natural love, amid the surging seas.

### A CHRIST-CROSS RHYME

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER

Christ, His Cross shall be my speed!  
 Teach me, Father John, to read:  
 That in Church on Holy Day  
 I may chant the Psalm and pray.

Let me learn that I may know  
 What the shining windows show:  
 Where the lovely Lady stands,  
 With that bright Child in her hands.

Teach me the letters ABC  
Till that I shall able be  
Signs to know and words to frame  
And to spell sweet Jesus' Name.

Then, dear Master, will I look  
Day and night in that fair book  
Where the tales of Saints are told  
With their pictures all in gold.

Teach me, Father John, to say  
Vesper-verse and Matin-lay:  
So when I to God shall plead,  
Christ His Cross shall be my speed!

## THE BELLS OF SHANDON

FRANCIS MAHONY (1804-1866)

With deep affection and recollection,  
I often think of the Shandon bells,  
Whose sounds so wild would, in days of childhood,  
Fling round my cradle their magic spells—  
On this I ponder, where'er I wander,  
And thus grow fonder, sweet Cork, of thee;  
With the bells of Shandon,  
That sound so grand on  
The pleasant waters of the river Lee.

I have heard bells chiming full many a clime in,  
Tolling sublime in cathedral shrine;  
While at a glib rate brass tongues would vibrate,  
But all their music spoke nought to thine;  
For memory dwelling on each proud swelling  
Of thy belfry knelling its bold notes free,  
Made the bells of Shandon  
Sound far more grand on  
The pleasant waters of the river Lee.

I have heard bells tolling "old Adrian's mole" in,  
 Their thunder rolling from the Vatican,  
 With cymbals glorious, swinging uproarious  
 In the gorgeous turrets of Notre Dame;  
 But thy sounds were sweeter than the dome of Peter  
 Flings o'er the Tiber, pealing solemnly.  
     Oh! the bells of Shandon  
     Sound far more grand on  
 The pleasant waters of the river Lee.

There's a bell in Moscow, while on tower and Kiosko,  
 In St. Sophia the Turkman gets,  
 And loud in air, calls men to prayer,  
 From the tapering summit of tall minarets.  
 Such empty phantom, I freely grant them,  
 But there's an anthem more dear to me,  
     It's the bells of Shandon,  
     That sound so grand on  
 The pleasant waters of the river Lee.

#### PRAYER TO GOD

GABRIEL DE LA CONCEPCIÓN VALDÉZ (1809-1844)

O God of love unbounded! Lord supreme!  
 In overwhelming grief to thee I fly.  
 Rending this veil of hateful calumny,  
 Oh, let thine arms of might my fame redeem!

Thou King of Kings, my fathers' God and mine,  
 Thou only art my sure and strong defence.  
 The polar snows, the tropic fires intense,  
 The shaded sea, the air, the light are thine;  
 The life of leaves, the water's changeful tide,  
 All things are thine, and by thy will abide.

Thou art all power; all life from thee goes forth,  
 And fails or flows obedient to thy breath;  
 Without thee all is nought; in endless death  
 All nature sinks forlorn and nothing worth.  
 Yet even the Void obeys thee; and from nought  
 By the dread word the living man was wrought.

Merciful God! How should I thee deceive?  
Let thy eternal wisdom search my soul!  
Bowed down to earth by falsehood's base control,  
Her stainless wings not now the air may cleave.  
Send forth thine hosts of truth and set her free!  
Stay thou, O Lord, the oppressor's victory!

Forbid it, Lord, by that most free outpouring  
Of thine own precious blood for every brother  
Of our lost race, and by thy Holy Mother,  
So full of grief, so loving, so adoring,  
Who clothed in sorrow followed thee afar,  
Weeping thy death like a declining star.

But if this lot thy love ordains to me,  
To yield to foes most cruel and unjust,  
To die and leave my poor and senseless dust  
The scoff and sport of their weak enmity;  
Speak thou, and then thy purposes fulfill;  
Lord of my life, work thou thy perfect will.

*Anonymous Translation from the Spanish.*

## THE RETURN FROM EGYPT

POPE LEO XIII (1810-1903)

A thousand lights their glory shed  
On shrines and altars garlanded;  
While swinging censers dusk the air  
With perfumed prayer.

And shall we sing the ancestry  
Of Jesus, Son of God most high?  
Or the heroic names retrace  
Of David's race?

Sweeter is lowly Nazareth  
Where Jesus drew His childish breath—  
Sweeter the singing that endears  
His hidden years.

An angel leads the pilgrim band  
From Egypt to their native land,  
While Jesus clings to Joseph's arm  
Secure from harm.

"And the Child grew in wisdom's ken  
And years and grace with God and men";  
And in His father's humble art  
Took share and part.

"With toil," saith He, "my limbs are wet,  
Prefiguring the Bloody Sweat";  
Ah, how He bears the chastisement  
With sweet content!

At Joseph's bench, at Jesus' side,  
The Mother sits, the Virgin-Bride,  
Happy if she may cheer their hearts  
With loving arts.

O Blessèd Three, who felt the sting  
Of want and toil and suffering,  
Pity the needy and obscure  
Lot of the poor;

Banish the pride of life from all  
Whom ampler wealth and joys befall;  
Be every heart with love repaid  
That seeks your aid!

*From the Latin by H. T. Henry.*

## MAY CAROL

AUBREY DE VERE (1814-1902)

In vain thy altars do they heap  
With blooms of violated May  
Who fail the words of Christ to keep;  
Thy Son who love not, nor obey.

Their songs are as a serpent's hiss;  
Their praise a poniard's poisoned edge;  
Their offering taints, like Judas' kiss,  
Thy shrine; their vows are sacrilege.

Sadly from such thy countenance turns;  
Thou canst not stretch thy Babe to such  
(Albeit for all thy pity yearns)  
As greet Him with a leper's touch.

Who loveth thee must love thy Son.  
Weak love grows strong thy smile beneath;  
But nothing comes from nothing; none  
Can reap Love's harvest out of Death.

## THE SACRAMENTS OF NATURE

AUBREY DE VERE

For we the mighty mountain plains have trod  
Both in the glow of sunset and sunrise,  
And lighted by the moon of southern skies.  
The snow-white torrent of the thundering flood  
We two have watched together. In the wood  
We two have felt the warm tears dim our eyes,  
While zephyrs softer than an infant's sighs  
Ruffled the light air of our solitude.  
O Earth, maternal Earth, and thou, O Heaven,  
And Night, first born, who now, e'en now, dost waken  
The host of stars, thy constellated train,  
Tell me if those can ever be forgiven,  
Those abject, who together have partaken  
These Sacraments of Nature—and in vain.

## THE CHERWELL WATER LILY

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER (1814-1863)

There is a well, a willow-shaded spot,  
Cool in the noon-tide gleam,  
With rushes nodding in the little stream,  
And blue forget-me-not



Set in thick tufts along the bushy marge  
With big bright eyes of gold;  
And glorious water plants like fans unfold,  
Their blossoms strange and large.

That wondering boy, young Hylas, did not find  
Beauties so rich and rare,  
Where swallow-wort and pale bright maiden's hair  
And dog-grass richly twined.

A sloping bank ran round it like a crown,  
Whereon a purple cloud  
Of dark wild hyacinths, a fairy crowd  
Had settled softly down.

And dreaming sounds of never-ending bells,  
From Oxford's holy towers  
Came down the stream, and went among the flowers,  
And died in little swells.

## OUR LADY IN THE MIDDLE AGES

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER

I looked upon the earth: it was a floor  
For noisy pageant and rude bravery—  
Wassail, and arms, and chase, among the high,  
And burning hearts uncheered among the poor:  
And gentleness from every land withdrew.  
Methought that beds of whitest lilies grew  
All suddenly upon the earth, in bowers;  
And gentleness, that wandered like a wind,  
And nowhere could meet sanctuary find,  
Passed like a dewy breath into the flowers.  
Earth heeded not; she still was tributary  
To Kings and knights, and man's heart well-nigh-failed;  
Then were the natural charities exhaled  
Afresh, from out the blessed love of Mary.

## MUNDUS MOROSUS

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER

I heard the wild beasts in the wood complain;  
Some slept, while others wakened to sustain  
Through night and day the sad monotonous round,  
Half savage and half pitiful the sound.

The outcry rose to God through all the air,  
The worship of distress, and animal prayer,  
Loud vehement pleadings, not unlike to those  
Job uttered in his agony of woes.

The very pauses, when they came, were rife  
With sickening sounds of too successful strife;  
As when the clash of battle dies away,  
The groans of night succeed the shrieks of day.

Man's scent the untamed creatures scarce can bear,  
As if his tainted blood defiled the air;  
In the vast woods they fret as in a cage,  
Or fly in fear, or gnash their teeth with rage.

The beasts of burden linger on their way,  
Like slaves who will not speak when they obey;  
Their faces, when their looks to us they raise,  
With something of reproachful patience gaze.

All creatures round us seem to disapprove;  
Their eyes discomfort us with lack of love;  
Our very rights, with sighs like these alloyed,  
Not without sad misgivings are enjoyed.

Mostly men's many-featured faces wear  
Looks of fixed gloom, or else of restless care;  
The very babes, that in their cradle lie,  
Out of the depths of unknown trouble cry.

Labour itself is but a sorrowful song,  
The protest of the weak against the strong;  
Over rough waters, and in obstinate fields,  
And from dank mines, the same sad sound it yields.

Doth Earth send nothing up to Thee but moans,  
Father? Canst Thou find melody in groans?  
Oh, can it be that Thou, the God of bliss,  
Canst feed Thy glory on a world like this?

Yet it is well with us. From these alarms  
Like children scared we fly into Thine arms;  
And pressing sorrows put our pride to rout  
With a swift faith which has not time to doubt.

We cannot herd in peace with wild beasts rude;  
We dare not live in Nature's solitude;  
In how few eyes of men can we behold  
Enough of love to make us calm and bold?

Oh, it is well with us! With angry glance  
Life glares at us, or looks at us askance:  
Seek where we will—Father, we see it now!—  
None love us, trust us, welcome us, but Thou.

## THE HOLY VIATICUM COMES TO ME

GIOVANNI PRATI (1815-1884)

Thou Lord of Life and glorious King of Heaven,  
Thou by the world, the universe, adored,  
In Thy mysterious veil Thou now hast given  
To me Thy presence, as my prayer implored.  
I thank Thee, God, the aspiring soul is even  
One instant languishing and now restored.  
As grass in earth, to be from its root riven,  
Thou canst my death decree, for Thou art Lord.

So be it as Thou wilt; to Thy kind care,  
If I must die, my dear ones I consign,  
Whom now I cannot name with tearless eyes.  
Let not my daughter's steps the foe ensnare,  
But guide her lovingly in ways divine.  
I pardon all and thus Thy pardon prize.  
*From the Italian by Florence Trail.*

## TOLEDO

JOSÉ ZORILLA (1817-1893)

No more the jousts and tourneys,  
No more the Moorish songs,  
No more dark battlements with throngs  
Of hidden Moslem blades;  
Today without their lattices,  
Their terraces and glades,  
No dance, no fair sultana  
Glads with the old *pavana*  
Her Sultan's garden shades.

No more the golden chambers  
In the palaces of kings;  
Nor hidden halls of pleasurings  
Of Orient devise;  
Nor are there dark-eyed women  
On the velvet couches lain,  
Where the Faithful may obtain  
Their hint of Paradise.

No more the eastern songbirds  
In their cages made of gold  
Fill the air as once of old  
With the color of their songs;  
While within his bath reclining,  
Half-asleep, with odors shining,  
Dreams of love their lord enfold.

No more an age of pleasure  
 Like the Moorish days gone by;  
 Age no rival can supply,  
 Two alike could hardly be;  
 But beneath the Gothic spire  
 Of the Christian temple hangs  
 A great bell whose mighty clangs  
 Speak of God in verity.

There's today a temple standing  
 On its hundred Gothic piles;  
 Crosses, altars in its aisles,  
 And a creed of holiness;  
 There's a people bending low,  
 Lifting unto God its prayer  
 In the light that's burning there  
 For the faith their hearts confess!

There's a God the winds have heard  
 Mid the foldings of the blast;  
 The earth trembles at His word,  
 And the future mocks the past.  
 The mere cipher of His name  
 On the sinful hearts of men,  
 Was adored of old the same  
 Through the Arab darkness then.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## IF I WERE DEAD

COVENTRY PATMORE (1823-1896)

"If I were dead, you'd sometimes say, 'Poor Child!'"  
 The dear lips quiver'd as they spake,  
 And the tears brake  
 From eyes which, not to grieve me, brightly smiled.  
 Poor Child, poor Child!  
 I seem to hear your laugh, your talk, your song.  
 It is not true that Love will do no wrong.

Poor Child!

And did you think, when you so cried and smiled,  
How I, in lonely nights, should lie awake,  
And of those words your full avengers make?

Poor Child, poor Child!

And now, unless it be

That sweet amends thrice told are come to thee,  
O God, have Thou no mercy upon me!

Poor Child!

## AURAS OF DELIGHT

COVENTRY PATMORE

Beautiful habitations, auras of delight!

Who shall bewail the crags and bitter foam

And angry sword-blades flashing left and right

Which guard your glittering height,

That none thereby may come!

The vision which we have

Revere we so,

That yet we crave

To foot those fields of ne'er profanèd snow . . .

And Him I thank, who can make live again

The dust, but not the joy we once profane,

That I, of ye,

Beautiful habitations, auras of delight,

In childish years and since had sometime sense and sight,

But that ye vanish'd quite,

Even from memory,

Ere I could get my breath, and whisper "See!"

But did for me

They altogether die,

Those trackless glories glimps'd in upper sky?

Were they of chance, or vain,

Nor good at all again

For curb of heart or fret?

Nay, though, by grace,

Lest haply I refuse God to His face,

Their likeness wholly I forget,  
Ah! yet,  
Often in straits which else for me were ill,  
I mind me still  
I did respire the lonely auras sweet,  
I did the blest abodes behold, and, at the mountains' feet,  
Bathed in the holy Stream by Hermon's thymy hill.

## THE TOYS

COVENTRY PATMORE

My little Son, who looked from thoughtful eyes  
And moved and spoke in quiet grown-wise,  
Having my law the seventh time disobeyed,  
I struck him, and dismissed  
With hard word and unkissed.  
His Mother, who was patient, being dead.  
Then, fearing lest his grief should hinder sleep,  
I visited his bed,  
But found him slumbering deep,  
With darkened eyelids, and their lashes yet  
From his late sobbing wet.  
And I, with moan,  
Kissing away his tears, left others of my own;  
For on a table drawn beside his head  
He had put within his reach  
A box of counters and a red-veined stone,  
A piece of glass abraded by the beach,  
And six or seven shells,  
A bottle with bluebells  
And two French copper coins, ranged there with careful art,  
To comfort his sad heart.  
So when that night I prayed  
To God, I wept, and said:  
Ah, when at last we lie with tranced breath,  
Not vexing Thee in death,  
And Thou rememberest of what toys  
We made our joys,

How weakly understood,  
Thy great commanded good,  
Then, fatherly not less  
Than I whom Thou hast moulded from the clay,  
Thou'lt leave Thy wrath, and say,  
"I will be sorry for their childishness."

## MAGNA EST VERITAS

COVENTRY PATMORE

Here, in this little Bay,  
Full of tumultuous life and great repose,  
Where twice a day  
The purposeless, glad ocean comes and goes,  
Under high cliffs, and far from the huge town  
I sit me down.  
For want of me the world's course will not fail;  
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;  
The truth is great, and shall prevail  
When none cares whether it prevail or not.

## NIGHTFALL

ANTONIO DE TRUEBA (1823-1889)

The moon is soft arising  
Behind its lattice far,  
Serene the air surprising  
As where holy spirits are.  
Calm is the sea untroubled,  
And calm the azure skies.  
Lord,—when at peace of evening  
Our soul to seek Thee flies  
To tell to Thee our sorrows,—  
Oh, what despairing morrows,  
If nought to us replies!—

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*



## RAPHAEL'S SAN SISTO MADONNA

GEORGE HENRY MILES (1824-1872)

Three hundred years the world has looked at it  
Unwearied—it at Heaven—and here it hangs  
In Dresden, making it a Holy City!  
But let the picture tell its story—take  
Your stand in this far corner. Falls the light  
As you would have it? That Saint Barbara,  
Observe her inclination and the finger  
Of Sixtus; both are pointing—where? Now look  
Below, those grand boy-angels! Watch their eyes  
Fastened on whom? What! not yet catch my meaning?  
Step close, half a step—no, nearer. Mark  
The Babe's fixed glance of calm equality.  
Observe that wondering, rapt, dilated gaze,  
The Mother's superhuman joy and fear,  
That hushed, that startled adoration! Watch  
Those circled cherubs swarming into light,  
Wreathing their splendid arch, their golden ring  
Around the unveiled vision. Look above  
At the drawn curtain! Ah, we do not see  
God's self, but they do; they are face to face  
With the Eternal Father!

## THE EMPTY CRADLE

JOSÉ SELGAS Y CARRASCO (1824-1882)

The angels bending  
To kiss her brow,  
Sang unending—  
"Come with us now."

The child replying,  
The angels drew  
To her cradle lying:—  
"I'll go with you."

The angel faces  
    'Mid wings of gold,  
Took her embraces  
    Within their hold.

And with the breaking  
    Of pallid day,  
The crib forsaking,  
    They flew away.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## GIVE ME THY HEART

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTOR (1825-1864)

With echoing step the worshippers  
Departed one by one;  
The organ's pealing voice was stilled,  
The vesper hymn was done;  
The shadows fell from roof and arch,  
Dim was the incensed air,  
One lamp alone with trembling ray,  
Told of the Presence there!

In the dark church she knelt alone;  
Her tears were falling fast;  
"Help, Lord," she cried, "the shades of death  
Upon my soul are cast!  
Have I not shunned the path of sin  
And chosen the better part?"  
What voice came through the sacred air?  
"My child, give me thy heart!

"For I have loved thee with a love  
No mortal heart can show;  
A love so deep, My Saints in Heaven  
Its depths can never know:  
When pierced and wounded on the Cross,  
Man's sin and doom were Mine,  
I loved thee with undying love;  
Immortal and divine."

In awe she listened and the shade  
Passed from her soul away;  
In low and trembling voice she cried,  
"Lord, help me to obey!  
Break Thou the chains of earth, O Lord,  
That bind and hold my heart;  
Let it be Thine and Thine alone,  
Let none with Thee have part!"

## THE LOST CHORD

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTOR

Seated one day at the organ  
I was weary and ill at ease,  
And my fingers wandered idly  
Over the noisy keys.

I know not what I was playing  
Or what I was dreaming then;  
But I struck one chord of music,  
Like the sound of a great Amen.

It flooded the crimson twilight,  
Like the close of an angel's psalm,  
And it lay on my fevered spirit  
With a touch of infinite calm.

It quieted pain and sorrow,  
Like love overcoming strife;  
It seemed the harmonious echo  
From our discordant life.

It linked all perplexed meanings  
Into one perfect peace,  
And trembled away into silence  
As if it were loath to cease.

I have sought but I seek it vainly,  
That one lost chord divine,  
Which came from the soul of the organ  
And entered into mine.

It may be that Death's bright angel  
Will speak in that chord again—  
It may be that only in Heaven  
I shall hear that great Amen.

## THE LAST HOUR

HENRY AUGUSTUS RAWES, O. S. C. (1826-1885)

Say, would'st thou be  
Alone with Him Who calleth thee:  
Or dost thou crave  
Within the shadow of the grave  
Kind faces of the loved to see?

Nay—do not care  
When death shall come to thee, nor where,  
If then God's arm  
Be round thee as a shield from harm  
Beneath the Hand that does not spare.

A pitying eye  
Shall watch thee when thy death is nigh.  
A Heart divine  
Will feel for every pang of thine  
With man's most perfect sympathy.

He will be near  
Who trod for thee the pathway drear.  
His kingly power  
Will strengthen thee in that dread hour  
By Love that casteth out all fear.

Jesus, to Thee,  
 Rejoicing in Thy kind decree,  
 We leave the end.  
 Thou—Thou wilt help us, dearest Friend,  
 In nature's last infirmity.

### O SPRING, COME PRETTILY IN

ADOLF STRODTMANN (1829-1879)

See on what mighty draughts of life  
 Spring's first-born night has fed!  
 Blithely, with wonder in its voice,  
 The world comes from its bed.

The swallows drift adown the sky  
 Over the blue sea winging;  
 And to the veiling of the waves  
 Is Southland fragrance clinging.

How far the buds have pushed their sides!  
 They perfume every breeze,  
 As if, with song and true welcome,  
 They wished us all, heart's ease.

My soul shall wear no mourning now,  
 When Nature's eyes are merry:—  
 Come, let the showers of soothing May  
 All sorrow with them carry.

On earth, a truce with bitter pain  
 Shall be declared to-day;  
 Come in, O Spring, come prettily in  
 All human hearts, I pray!

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*

### THE ALISCAMP

FREDERICK MISTRAL (1830-1914)

Far below Arles in those old days  
 Spread that miraculous burial-place,

The Aliscamp of history,  
With legend fraught and mystery,  
All full of tombs and chapels thrust,  
And hilly with heaps of human dust.  
This is the legend ever told:—  
When good Saint Trophimus of old  
The ground would consecrate, not one  
Of all the congregation  
Of fathers met, so meek they were,  
Dared sprinkle the holy water there.  
Then, ringed about with cloud and flame  
Of angels, out of heaven came  
Our Lord Himself to bless the spot  
And left—if the tale erreth not—  
The impress of His bended knee  
Rock-graven. How so this may be,  
Full oft a swarm of angels white  
Bends hither on a tranquil night,  
Singing celestial harmonies.  
Wherefore the spot so holy is,  
No man would slumber elsewhere;  
But hither kings and priests repair,  
And here earth's poor; and everyone  
Hath here his deep-wrought funeral stone  
Or pinch of dust from Palestine;  
The powers of Hell in vain combine  
'Gainst happy folk in slumber found  
Under the Cross in that old ground.  
And all along the river clear  
With silver laid upon the bier  
For burial fees, men launched and sped  
Upon the wave, their kinsfolk dead  
Who longed in Aliscamp to lie;  
Then, as the coffin floated by,  
Balancing on the waters bright,  
All sailors turned them at the sight  
And helped the little skiffs ashore,  
And signed the cross the sleepers o'er,  
And, kneeling under the willow-trees,  
Piously prayed for their souls' peace.

*From the Povençal by Harriet Waters Prescott.*

## A THOUGHT FROM CARDINAL NEWMAN

MATTHEW RUSSELL, S.J. (1831-1912)

The world shines bright for inexperienced eyes,  
And death seems distant to the gay and strong,  
And in the youthful heart proud fancies throng,  
And only present good can nature prize.  
How then shall youth o'er these low vapors rise,  
And climb the upward path so steep and long?  
And how, amid earth's sights and sounds of wrong,  
Walk with pure heart and face raised to the skies?

By gazing on the Infinitely Good,  
Whose love must quell, or hallow every other—  
By living in the shadow of the Rood,  
For He that hangs there is our Elder Brother,  
Who dying gave to us Himself as food,  
And His own Mother as our nursing Mother.

## OUR MADONNA AT HOME

RAFAEL POMBO (1833-1912)

Couldst thou portray that face whose holy spell  
Still sheds its peace o'er all the loved at home?  
'Tis mine so long in other lands to roam  
That her smile only I remember well.  
Hers at whose shrine, when sickness on me fell  
In childhood, suppliant thou didst kneel, my mother,  
And I saw both, smile, weep, embrace each other  
And which the sweeter was I could not tell.

When memory now in manhood would recall  
Her features who with thee doth share my heart,  
Her half-forgotten face seems like to thine;  
And both are still to me the source of all  
That's best in me of poesy and art,  
Nor either mother could my soul resign.

## MISERERE

GASPAR NUÑEZ DE ARCE (1834-1903)

It is midnight; the great dwelling  
Reared at Philip Second's will  
The world's wonderment to fill—  
All his mighty story telling,—  
Lies in haughty shadows spelling  
Out the history painfully  
Of his vanished majesty,  
Giving like some giant writhing  
'Neath the mountain, the last tithing  
That his ruined glories see.  
From the Guadarramas waking  
The chill winds have left their caves,  
Breasting on the architraves  
Of the shrine and ceaseless breaking.  
All the stars above are shaking  
With a red and sullen flame,  
And at times in sorrow's name  
Speaks the echo-starting bell  
That lugubrious would tell  
That the convent prays the same.  
While the church morose and sombre  
Slumbers in its vast repose,  
In its icy silence close  
As a tomb the ages cumber;  
And the cresset lamps in umber  
With uncertain gleam afar  
Show the figures now that are  
Half advancing, half retreating,  
Mingling like the ghost-forms meeting  
In a child's or old man's slumber.  
Sudden from the royal fosses  
Stirs a rumor strange and clear,  
And an awesome form of fear  
Lifts above the dust and crosses.  
Charles the Fifth, the Caesar, tosses



Back the clamping funeral stone,  
And with face all fleshless grown,  
Rises horrid from the mosses,  
Striking hard his bony forehead,  
As from lethargy so deep  
He would shake his mind from sleep  
And disperse his nightmare horrid.  
And he stared upon the florid  
Burial place so still and lone  
Where there towered his funeral stone.  
Forth he from the tomb advanced  
And took his stand and never glanced  
Where his ragged shroud was shown.  
"Hark ye!—" cried his warlike voice  
In the tone the whole world knew  
When the ancient ages threw  
At his feet its trembling choice;—  
"Throw back your sepulchre's dark walls,  
Ye glories of Imperial days,  
Ye heroes of immortal rays,  
Ye flames of oldtime glory,  
And from your places mortuary,  
Come forth—'tis Caesar's voice that calls!"—  
And answering the haughty word  
The very depths with rumor stirred,  
And from their marbles surged  
Spectres half unpurged;  
And the graves opened wide;  
And in a line dead kings began  
To file before him, each one wan,  
And soiled with years, though every man  
Still wore his crown of pride.  
Grave, solemn, and remote  
Came Philip Second, from his wars  
Scourged yet unbeaten in his scars;  
His son beside him grim would float;  
And then the King, the all devout,—  
His humbleness beyond a doubt,—  
Who saw great Spain, the victim, torn  
Like some vast granite mountain, scorn

Of earthquakes, blotted out.  
Then came the monarch of the blight,  
Whose reign did shame employ  
All our grandeur to destroy,  
And shaking still with fever's might—  
Oh, the dread conspiracy  
That the eye might still remark  
'Twixt that monarch of the dark  
And his wasted monarchy!—  
In a terrible confusion  
Silently they herd along,  
Kings now dead who once were strong!—  
Teeming with the grave's profusion.  
And the vanished embers start  
Gleaming in those brows' dead part,  
Throwing shifting lights upon  
Eyepits where the eyes are gone,  
And empty skulls that grieve the heart.  
And following their monarch after,  
In answer to the mighty call  
As though their very footsteps fall  
On Judgment Day, from floor to rafter,  
Thronging come Spain's ancient glories,  
Through the cloistered corridors,  
Princes, Lords and Grand Señores,  
Prelates, friars, warriors,  
Favorites and counsellors,  
Theologues, Inquisitors.  
Then with Charles's mandate shaking  
From the sceptre that he bore,  
To the organ tottered o'er  
A poor skeleton all quaking;  
Bony hands the keyboard waking  
Stirred a torrent of accord  
Till the giant music poured,  
Litanies and requiems making.  
And the voices all in one,  
In discordant deadly chant  
At the shrine hierophant  
To their God and Maker ran.  
And the broken echoes, wan

From the victims of the tomb,  
Swelled and stirred the startled gloom,  
And to such a fervor rose  
That it seemed the very close  
Of a world beyond its span.

"We were as the mighty stream  
Of a river that is dry;  
None the source can now espy;  
Dry and parched the channels gleam!  
Yea, O God, our little power  
Was extinguished in an hour—

*Miserere!*

Cursèd, cursèd the device,  
Portent over land and sea,  
That spreads the word of life so free  
And gives ideas wings of price,  
The printed words that all suffice  
And wound to death our Sovereignty—

*Miserere!*

Cursèd be the wire that starts  
All lands and peoples into one,  
By which to prayers and hopes are run  
All the world's pulsating hearts.  
Nought in silence can be done;  
No injustice lurks or darts—

*Miserere!*

Now no more each people thrives  
In solitary state alone;  
To chains of iron have been grown  
The bonds where human nature strives;  
No more are isolation's gyves  
On liberty's strong muscles thrown—

*Miserere!*

A bitter and a brutal blow  
Delivered with unsparing hand  
Upon the shoulders with a brand  
For priest and king, they did bestow.  
And nought there is our sages know  
To heal the wound their rage has fanned—

*Miserere!*

And see, alas, how human pride  
Upon the heavens is placing hands !  
In arrogance the haughty lands  
Would even Thee, the Lord, deride !  
Let not their voice blaspheming guide  
To peace nor to contentment's strands—

*Miserere !*

Yet not in hostile turmoil caught,  
Nor in their dismal pit of woe  
Let Thy world perish, ere it know  
That in itself its wrong was fraught.  
Unpitying they ceaseless brought  
Our death to us—they die also !—

*Miserere !*

O Life, thou great and mighty river  
That hurries onward to the main,  
Behold, our channels dust-heaps vain,  
Where once did rushing streams deliver !  
Let not the impious rule forever—  
Nor evil have an endless reign—

*Miserere !*"

Then suddenly the organ ceased  
Its mighty rumble, and the light  
Fell swiftly off the throng of blight,  
And all to darkness was released.  
While in a vast and solemn feast  
Of dread and tears the silence grew  
And from the eyeless skulls poured through  
A flood of weeping never ceased.  
Meanwhile the light was fading out  
Mysterious and vague, and all  
The echoes died along the wall,  
And the great vision shrank to doubt.  
With daylight breaking from without,  
The white procession paled away  
As through the scattering mists of day  
Came a far locomotive's shout.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE WAITING HARP

GUSTAVO ADOLFO BECQUER (1836-1870)

There in the dusty alcove of the room,  
 Perchance forgotten by its owner now,  
 Silent beneath its covering of dust,  
 The harp was seen.  
 How many a song was slumbering in its strings,  
 As in some bird-breast sleeping on the boughs,—  
 Waiting the snowy hand whose master touch  
 Should waken it!  
 Alas, methought—how often genius halts  
 And drowns thus within the bosom's deeps,  
 Hoping to hear a voice, like Lazarus,  
 To say its message,—“Soul, arise and walk.”  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## RIMAS

GUSTAVO ADOLFO BECQUER

I am ardent, I am dark,—  
 Passion's symbol do I show;  
 All desires my spirit mark.—  
 Do you seek me?—Thee,—Ah, no!

Pale my brows, my tresses gold;  
 I can promise for thy fee  
 Tender treasures untold.  
 Do you call me?—Nay, not thee!

I am spirit, phantom vain,  
 Woof of mist and daylight, now  
 Bodied, now a ghost again,  
 I cannot love thee.—Come, come thou!—  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE CARILLON

ROSALÍA DE CASTRO (1837-1883)

I love them—and I hearken  
As the winds their notes prolong,  
Like the murmur of a fountain,  
Like a lambkin's distant song,

Like the birds serenely winging  
On their way across the skies,  
At the break of daylight soaring  
To salute it with their cries.

In their voices saying ever,  
O'er the plain and mountain peak,  
Something that is frank and candid,  
That a soothing charm would speak.

Should their voices cease forever,  
What a sorrow for the air!  
What a silence in the belfries!  
And the dead—how strangely bare!  
*From the Spanish by Garrett Strange.*

## INSCRIPTION ON A SHRINE NEAR ISCHL

EMPRESS ELIZABETH OF AUSTRIA-HUNGARY (1837-1898)

Thine arms, O Mother, be outspread  
Here where thy children meet,  
And from thy hands be comforted  
The valley at thy feet!

Oh, guard our little dwelling there  
When storms around it play;  
Safe let it stand within thy care,  
O Full of Grace, we pray!  
*From the German by Thomas Walsh.*

## A CHILD'S WISH

ABRAM J. RYAN (1839-1886)

I wish I were the little key  
That locks Love's Captive in,  
And lets Him out to go and free  
A sinful heart from sin.

I wish I were the little bell  
That tinkles for the Host  
When God comes down each day to dwell  
With hearts He loves the most.

I wish I were the chalice fair  
That holds the Blood of Love,  
When every flash lights holy prayer  
Upon its way above.

I wish I were the little flower  
So near the Host's sweet face,  
Or like the light that half an hour  
Burned on the shrine of grace.

I wish I were the altar where  
As on His mother's breast  
Christ nestles, like a child, fore'er  
In Eucharistic rest.

But oh, my God, I wish the most  
That my poor heart may be  
A home all holy for each Host  
That comes in love to me.

## TWILIGHT

JOAQUÍN A. PAGAZA (1839- )

Slowly the sun descends at fall of night,  
And rests on clouds of amber, rose and red;  
The mist upon the distant mountains shed  
Turns to a rain of gold and silver light.

The evening star shines tremulous and bright  
Through wreaths of vapor, and the clouds o'erhead  
Are mirrored in the lake, where soft they spread,  
And break the blue of heaven's azure height.

Bright grows the whole horizon in the west  
Like a devouring fire; a golden hue  
Spreads o'er the sky, the trees, the plains that shine.  
The bird is singing near its hidden nest  
Its latest song, amid the falling dew,  
Enraptured by the sunset's charm divine.

*From the Spanish by Alice Stone Blackwell.*

#### AFTER A LITTLE WHILE

JAMES RYDER RANDALL (1839-1908)

After a little while,  
When all the glories of the night and day  
Have fled for aye;  
From Friendship's glance and Beauty's winsome smile,  
I pass away,  
After a little while.

After a little while,  
The snow will fall, from time and trial shocks,  
Down these dark locks;  
Then gliding onward to the Golden Isle,  
I pass the rocks,  
After a little while.

After a little while,  
Perchance, when Youth is blazoned on my brow,  
As Hope is now,  
I fade and quiver in this dim defile,  
A fruitless bough,  
After a little while.



After a little while,  
 And clouds that shimmer on the robes of June  
 And vestal moon  
 No more my vagrant fancies can beguile—  
 I slumber soon,  
 After a little while.

After a little while,  
 The birds will serenade in bush and tree,  
 But not for me;  
 On billows duskier than the gloomy Nile  
 My barque must be—  
 After a little while.

After a little while  
 The cross will glisten and the thistles wave  
 Above my grave,  
 And planets smile;  
 Sweet Lord, then pillowed on Thy gentle breast  
 I fain would rest,  
 After a little while.

### WHY THE ROBIN'S BREAST WAS RED

JAMES RYDER RANDALL

The Saviour, bowed beneath His Cross, climbed up the dreary  
 hill,

And from the agonizing wreath ran many a crimson rill;  
 The cruel Roman thrust Him on with unrelenting hand,  
 Till, staggering slowly 'mid the crowd, He fell upon the sand.

A little bird that warbled near, that memorable day,  
 Flitted around and strove to wrench one single thorn away;  
 The cruel spike impaled his breast,—and thus 'tis sweetly said,  
 The robin has his silver vest incarnadined with red.

Ah, Jesu! Jesu! Son of man! my dolor and my sighs  
 Reveal the lesson taught by this winged Ishmael of the skies.  
 I, in the palace of delight or cavern of despair,  
 Have plucked no thorns from Thy dear brow, but planted  
 thousands there!

## THE SINNER-SAINT

WILFRED SCAWEN BLUNT (1840-1922)

If I have since done evil in my life,  
I was not born for evil. This I know—  
My soul was a thing pure from sensual strife.  
No vice of the blood foredoomed me to this woe.  
I did not love corruption. Beauty, truth,  
Justice, compassion, peace with God and man,  
These were my laws, the instincts of my youth,  
And hold me still, conceal it as I can.  
I did not love corruption, nor do love.  
I find it ill to hate and ill to grieve.  
Nature designed me for a life above  
The mere discordant dreams in which I live.  
If I now go a beggar on the Earth,  
I was saint of Heaven by right of birth.

## PRISON SONNET

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT

"Honored I lived erewhile with honored men  
In opulent state. My table nightly spread  
Found guests of worth—peer, priest, and citizen,  
And poet crowned, and beauty garlanded.  
Nor these alone, for hunger too I fed,  
And many a lean tramp and sad Magdalen  
Passed from my doors less hard for sake of bread.  
Whom grudged I ever purse or hand or pen?

"To-night, unwelcomed at these gates of woe  
I stand with churls, and there is none to greet  
My weariness with smile or courtly show,  
Nor, though I hunger long, to bring me meat.  
God! what a little accident of gold  
Fences our weakness from the wolves of old!"

## HOW SHALL I BUILD

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT

How shall I build my temple to the Lord,  
Unworthy I, who am thus foul of heart?  
How shall I worship who no traitor word  
Know but of love to play a suppliant's part?  
How shall I pray, whose soul is as a mart,  
For thoughts unclean, whose tongue is as a sword  
Even for those it loves, to wound and smart?  
Behold how little I can help Thee, Lord.

The Temple I would build should be all white,  
Each stone the record of a blameless day;  
The souls that entered there should walk in light,  
Clothed in high chastity and wisely gay.  
Lord, here is darkness. Yet this heart unwise,  
Bruised in Thy service, take in sacrifice.

## THE BELLS

ANTONIO FOGAZZARO (1842-1911)

*The Bells of Oria:*

Westward the sky o'ergloometh,  
The hour of darkness cometh.  
From spirits of Evil,  
From Death and the Devil  
Keep us, O Lord, night and day!  
Let us pray.

*The Bells of Osteno:*

O'er waters waste we too must sound,  
From lonely shores where echoes bound,  
Our voice profound.  
From spirits of Evil,  
From Death and the Devil,  
Keep us, O Lord, night and day!  
Let us pray.

*The Bells of Furia:*

We, too, remote and high,  
From the dark mountains cry:  
Hear us, O Lord!  
From Spirits of Evil,  
From Death and the Devil,  
Keep us, O Lord, night and day!  
Let us pray.

*The Valley Echoes:*

Let us pray!

*All the Bells:*

The light is born and dies,  
Enduring never!  
Sunset follows sunrise  
Forever;  
All things, O Lord all-wise!  
Save Thine Eternity  
Are vanity.

*The Valley Echoes:*

Vanity!

*All the Bells:*

Let us pray and weep,  
From the heights and from the deep,  
For the living, for them that sleep,  
For so much sin unknown, and so much pain.  
Have mercy, Lord!  
All suffering and pain,  
That does not pray to Thee;  
All error that is vain  
Does not give way to Thee;  
All love that must complain  
Yet yields no sway to Thee;—  
Pardon, O Holy One!

*The Valley Echoes:*

O Holy One!

*All the Bells:*

Rest for them sleeping  
 In blessed ground:  
 Folding profound,  
 Guilt or innocence keeping,  
 Secrets most lonely  
 Known to Thee only.

*The Valley Echoes:*

Known to Thee only.

*All the Bells:*

Remember the sorrow  
 That covers the world;  
 The living, the mourning,  
 The loving, the yearning.  
 Pray God of all power  
 His peace for a dower  
 On mountain and shore,  
 Then silence once more  
 For His Peace.

*The Valley Echoes:*

Peace.

*Anonymous Translation from the Italian.*

## FROM PROMENADES AND INTERIORS

FRANCOIS COPPÉE (1842-1908)

I am writing near the lamp. It's fine weather. Pleasant stillness.  
 In her black dress, tiny in the great armchair,  
 Tranquil at the fireside, my mother is there.  
 She's thinking, no doubt, of the dreadful illness  
 That sent me away last winter—but without much worry,  
 For I'm sensible, and stay indoors when there's a flurry.  
 And then, remembering that an October night  
 Can grow cold without any warning, suddenly,  
 She puts a log where the hearth is flaming bright—  
 Mother, blessed among all women may you be!

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## THE COCOA TREE

CHARLES WARREN STODDARD (1843-1909)

Cast on the water by a careless hand,  
Day after day the winds persuaded me;  
Onward I drifted till a coral tree  
Stayed me among its branches, where the sand  
Gathered about me, and I slowly grew,  
Fed by the constant sun and the inconstant dew.

The sea-birds build their nests against my root,  
And eye my slender body's horny case.  
Widowed within this solitary place,  
Into the thankless sea I cast my fruit;  
Joyless I thrive, for no man may partake  
Of all the store I bear and harvest for his sake.

No more I heed the kisses of the morn;  
The harsh winds rob me of the life they gave;  
I watch my tattered shadow in the wave,  
And hourly droop and nod my crest forlorn,  
While all my fibres stiffen and grow numb  
Beckoning the tardy ships, the ships that never come.

## THE TOAST

CHARLES WARREN STODDARD

"Fill me this glass—it is antique Venetian,  
Fair as a bubble from the Adrian Sea;  
Pour me a draft of nectar—Cyprian, Grecian—  
None of the *ordinaire* this night for me.

"I drink, my boys, to that entrancing vision,  
A dream o' the summer night, I'll ne'er forget;  
I drink to her—Queen of the Land Elysian—  
The dear, delicious girl I never met!

Here's to the heart she gave me as I slumbered,  
 The arms that drew me to a haven of bliss;  
 The melting moments, rapturous, unnumbered,  
 World without end—the chrism of her kiss!

Here's to the dreamland home, our Eden dwelling,  
 Unchanged forever and forevermore;  
 And to our mutal love, immortal welling  
 Melodiously upon the shadowy shore!

Here's to that perfect one, mine own, mine only—  
 And to that dreamful life she shapes for me;  
 And to those other joys—O Earth, how lonely!—  
 The babes I've never dandled on my knee!"

## THE BELLS OF SAN GABRIEL

CHARLES WARREN STODDARD

The Mission of San Gabriel Archangel, near Los Angeles,  
 founded in 1771, was, for a time, the most flourishing  
 Mission in California

Thine was the corn and the wine,  
 The blood of the grape that nourished;  
 The blossom and fruit of the vine  
 That was heralded far away.  
 When the wine and fig-tree flourished,  
 The promise of peace and of glad increase  
 Forever and ever and aye.  
 What then wert thou, and what art now?  
 Answer me, oh, I pray!

And every note of every bell  
 Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!  
 In the tower that is left the tale to tell  
 Of Gabriel, the Archangel.

Oil of the olive was thine;  
Flood of the wine-press flowing,  
Blood of the Christ was the wine—  
Blood of the Lamb that was slain.  
Thy gifts were fat of the kine  
Forever coming and going  
Far over the hills, the thousand hills—  
Their lowing a soft refrain.  
What then wert thou, and what art now?  
Answer me once again!

And every note of every bell  
Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!  
In the tower that is left the tale to tell  
Of Gabriel, the Archangel.

Seed of the corn was thine—  
Body of Him thus broken  
And mingled with blood of the vine—  
The bread and the wine of life.  
Out of the good sunshine  
They were given to thee as a token—  
The body of Him, and the blood of Him,  
When the gifts of God were rife.  
What then wert thou, and what art now?  
After the weary strife?

And every note of every bell  
Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!  
In the tower that is left the tale to tell  
Of Gabriel, the Archangel.

Where are they now, O bells?  
Where are the fruits of the Mission?  
Garnered, where no one dwells,  
Shepherd and flock are fled.  
O'er the Lord's vineyard swells  
The tide that with fell perdition  
Sounded their doom and fashioned their tomb  
And buried them with the dead.  
What then wert thou, and what art now?  
The answer is still unsaid.



And every note of every bell  
 Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!  
 In the tower that is left the tale to tell  
 Of Gabriel, the Archangel.

Where are they now, O tower!  
 The locusts and wild honey?  
 Where is the sacred dower  
 That the bride of Christ was given?  
 Gone to the wielders of power,  
 The misers and minters of money;  
 Gone for the greed that is their creed—  
 And these in the land have thriven.  
 What then wert thou, and what art now,  
 And wherefore hast thou striven?

And every note of every bell  
 Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!  
 In the tower that is left the tale to tell  
 Of Gabriel, the Archangel.

### JUSTUS QUIDEM TU ES, DOMINE

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J. (1844-1889)

Thou art indeed just, Lord, if I contend  
 With Thee; but, sir, so what I plead is just.  
 Why do sinners' ways prosper? and why must  
 Disappointment all I endeavor end?  
 Wert Thou my enemy, O Thou my friend,  
 How wouldst Thou worse, I wonder, than Thou dost  
 Defeat and thwart me? Oh, the sots and thralls of lust  
 Do in spare hours more thrive than I that spend,

Sir, life upon Thy cause. See banks and brakes  
 Now, leaved how thick! laced they are again  
 With fretty chervil look, and fresh wind shakes  
 Them; birds build—but not I build; no, but strain,  
 Time's eunuch, and not breed one work that wakes.  
 Mine, O Thou Lord of Life, send my roots rain!

## BARNFLOOR AND WINEPRESS

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J.

Thou who on Sin's wages starvest,  
Behold we have the Joy of Harvest:  
For us was gathered the First-fruits,  
For us was lifted from the roots,  
Sheaved in cruel bands, bruised sore,  
Scourged upon the threshing floor,  
Where the upper millstone roofed His Head,  
At morn we found the Heavenly Bread;  
And on a thousand altars laid,  
Christ our Sacrifice is made.

Thou, whose dry plot for moisture gapes,  
We shout with them that tread the grapes;  
For us the Vine was fenced with thorn,  
Five ways the precious branches torn.  
Terrible fruit was on the tree  
In the acre of Gethsemane:  
For us by Calvary's distress  
The wine was rackèd from the press;  
Now, in our altar-vessels stored,  
Lo, the sweet vintage of the Lord!

In Joseph's garden they threw by  
The riven Vine, leafless, lifeless, dry:  
On Easter morn the Tree was forth,  
In forty days reached Heaven from earth,-  
Soon the whole world is overspread:  
Ye weary, come into the shade.  
The field where He hath planted us  
Shall shake her fruit as Libanus,  
When He has sheaved us in His sheaf,  
When He has made us bear His leaf,  
We scarcely call that banquet food,  
But even our Saviour's and our blood,  
We are so grafted on His wood.

## HEAVEN-HAVEN

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J.

*A Nun Takes the Veil*

I have desired to go  
 Where springs not fail,  
 To fields where flies no sharp and sided hail,  
 And a few lilies blow.

And I have asked to be  
 Where no storms come,  
 Where the green swell is in the havens dumb,  
 And out of the swing of the sea.

## THE WINDHOVER

*To Christ Our Lord*

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J.

I caught this morning morning's minion, king-  
 dom of daylight's dauphin, dapple-dawn-drawn Fal-  
 con, in his riding  
 Of the rolling level underneath him steady air, and  
 striding  
 High there, how he rung upon the rein of a wimpling wing  
 In his ecstasy! then off, off forth on swing,  
 As a skate's heel sweeps smooth on a bow-bend: the hurl  
 and gliding  
 Rebuffed the big wind. My heart in hiding  
 Stirred for a bird,—the achieve of, the mastery of the  
 thing!

Brute beauty and valour and act, oh, air, pride, plume, here  
 Buckle! and the fire that breaks from thee then, a  
 billion  
 Times told lovelier, more dangerous, O my chevalier!

No wonder of it: shéer plód makes plough down  
sillion  
Shine, and blue-bleak embers, ah, my dear,  
Fall, gall themselves, and gash gold-vermilion.

## THE STARLIGHT NIGHT

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J.

Look at the stars! Look, look up at the skies!  
O look at all the fire-folk sitting in the air!  
The bright boroughs, the quivering citadels there!  
The dim woods quick with diamond wells; the elf eyes!  
The grey lawns cold where the quaking gold-dew lies!  
Wind-beat white-beams; airy abeles all on flare!  
Flake-doves sent floating out at a farmyard scare!—  
Ah well! it is a purchase and a prize.

Buy then! Bid then!—What?—Prayer, patience, alms, vows.—  
Look, look! a May-mess, like on orchard boughs;  
Look! March-bloom, like on mealed-with-yellow sallows.—  
These are indeed the barn: within-doors house  
The shocks. This piece-bright paling hides the Spouse  
Christ, and the mother of Christ and all his hallows.

## THE HABIT OF PERFECTION

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS, S. J.

Elected Silence, sing to me  
And beat upon my whorled ear,  
Pipe me to pastures still and be  
The music that I care to hear.

Shape nothing, lips; be lovely-dumb:  
It is the shut, the curfew sent  
From there where all surrenders come  
Which only makes you eloquent.

Be shelled, eyes, with doubled dark  
And find the uncreated light:  
This ruck and reel which you remark  
Coils, keeps and teases simple sight.

Palate, the hutch of tasty lust,  
Desire not to be rinsed with wine:  
The can must be so sweet, the crust  
So fresh that come in fasts divine!

Nostrils, your careless breath that spend  
Upon the stir and keep of pride,  
What relish shall the censers send  
Along the sanctuary side!

O feel-of-primrose hands, O feet  
That want the yield of plushy sward,  
But you shall walk the golden street,  
And you unhouse and house the Lord.

And, Poverty, be thou the bride  
And now the marriage feast begun,  
And lily-coloured clothes provide  
Your spouse not laboured-at, nor spun.

## A CONFESSION

PAUL VERLAINE (1844-1896)

O my God, Thou hast wounded me with love,  
Behold the wound that is still vibrating.  
O my God, Thou hast wounded me with love.

O my God, Thy fear hath fallen upon me,  
Behold the burn is there and it throbs aloud.  
O my God, Thy fear hath fallen upon me.

O my God, I have known all that is vile,  
And Thy glory hath stationed itself in me.  
O my God, I have known all that is vile.

Drown my soul in floods, floods of Thy wine,  
Mingle my life with the body of Thy bread.  
Drown my soul in floods, floods of Thy wine.

Take my blood that I have not poured out,  
Take my flesh unworthy of Thy suffering,  
Take my blood that I have not poured out.

Take my brow that has only learned to blush,  
To be the footstool of Thine adorable feet,  
Take my brow that has only learned to blush.

Take my hands because they have labored not,  
For coals of fire and for rare frankincense,  
Take my hands because they have labored not.

Take my heart that has beaten for vain things,  
To throb under the thorns of Calvary,  
Take my heart that has beaten for vain things.

Take my feet, frivolous travellers,  
That they may run to the crying of Thy grace,  
Take my feet, frivolous travellers.

Take my voice, a harsh and lying noise,  
For the reproaches of Thy penitence,  
Take my voice, a harsh and lying noise.

Take mine eyes, luminaries of deceit,  
That they may be extinguished in the tears of prayer,  
Take mine eyes, luminaries of deceit.

Ah, Thou God of pardon and promises,  
What is the pit of mine ingratitude!  
Ah, Thou God of pardon and promises.

God of terror and God of holiness,  
Alas, my sinfulness is a black abyss!  
God of terror, God of holiness.

Thou God of peace, of joy and delight,  
 All my tears, all my ignorances,  
 Thou God of peace, of joy and delight.

Thou, O God, knowest all this, all this,  
 How poor I am, poorer than any man,  
 Thou, O God, knowest this, all this.  
 And what I have, my God, I give to Thee.

*From the French by Arthur Symons.*

## MY GOD HAS SPOKEN

PAUL VERLAINE

God has spoken: Love me, son, thou must; oh, see  
 My broken side; my heart, its rays refulgent shine;  
 My feet, insulted, stabbed, that Mary bathes with brine  
 Of bitter tears; my sad arms helpless, son, for thee;  
 With thy sins heavy; and my hands; thou seest the rod;  
 Thou seest the nails, the sponge, the gall; and all my pain  
 Must teach thee love, amidst a world where flesh doth reign,  
 My flesh alone, my blood, my voice, the voice of God.  
 Say, have I not loved thee, loved thee to the death,  
 O brother in my Father, in the spirit Son?  
 Say, as the word is written, is my work not done?  
 Thy deepest woe have I not sobbed with struggling breath?  
 Has not thy sweat of anguished nights from all my pores in pain  
 Of blood dripped, piteous friend, who seekest me in vain?

*From the French by John Gray.*

## FOREVER

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY (1844-1890)

Those we love truly never die  
 Though year by year the sad memorial wreath,  
 A ring and flowers, types of life and death,  
 Are laid upon their graves.

For death the pure life saves,  
And life all pure is love; and love can reach  
From heaven to earth, and nobler lessons teach  
Than those by mortals read.

Well blest is he who has a dear one dead;  
A friend he has whose face will never change—  
A dear communion that will not grow strange;  
The anchor of a love is death.

## THE LIGHT OF BETHLEHEM

JOHN BANISTER TABB (1845-1909)

'Tis Christmas Night! the snow  
A flock unnumbered lies;  
The old Judean stars aglow  
Keep watch within the skies.

An icy stillness holds  
The pulses of the night;  
A deeper mystery enfolds  
The wondering Hosts of Light.

Till lo, with reverence pale  
That dims each diadem,  
The lordliest, earthward bending, hail  
The Light of Bethlehem!

## OVERFLOW

JOHN BANISTER TABB

Hush!  
With sudden gush  
As from a fountain, sings in yonder bush  
The Hermit Thrush.



Hark!  
Did ever Lark  
With swifter scintillations fling the spark  
That fires the dark?

Again,  
Like April rain  
Of mist and sunshine mingled, moves the strain  
O'er hill and plain.

Strong  
As love, O Song,  
In flame or torrent sweep through Life along,  
O'er grief and wrong.

## CHRIST AND THE PAGAN

JOHN BANISTER TABB

I had no God but these,  
The sacerdotal Trees,  
And they uplifted me.  
"I hung upon a tree."

The sun and moon I saw,  
And reverential awe  
Subdued me day and night.  
"I am the perfect light."

Within a lifeless Stone—  
All other gods unknown—  
I sought Divinity.  
"The Corner-Stone am I."

For sacrificial feast  
I slaughtered man and beast  
Red recompense to gain.  
"So I, a Lamb, was slain,

Yea; such My hungering Grace  
That wherever My face  
Is hidden, none may grope  
Beyond eternal Hope."

## TO A ROSE

JOHN BANISTER TABB

Thou hast not toiled, sweet Rose,  
Yet needest rest;  
Softly thy petals close  
Upon thy breast,  
Like folded hands, of labor long oppressed.

Naught knowest thou of sin,  
Yet tears are thine;  
Baptismal drops within  
Thy chalice shine,  
At morning's birth, at evening's calm decline.

Alas! one day hath told  
Thy tale to thee!  
Thy tender leaves enfold  
Life's mystery;  
Its shadow falls alike on thee and me!

## FIVE ROSES

JACINTO VERDAGUER (1845-1902)

Between the roses  
Adown the grove,  
I saw the Adored One  
As fair as love;  
He is white and ruddy,  
With eyes of a dove;  
Like the rim of the lily  
His smiles above  
With the grace of an angel;

His breast is afire;  
He plucked me a rosebloom;  
I took it.—Desire  
Besought another,  
Another rose sweet;  
Then five altogether  
From hands and from feet.  
Still more did I sigh for;—  
“Come hither to Me  
And pluck from my lips  
Where the love-blossoms be,  
Yea, drink from the cup  
That my lips offer thee!”—  
I faint in my rapture  
In touching His breast;  
From His lips and embraces  
I falter distressed.  
Alas! Ye embraces,  
Bonds rarer than gold!  
Through heaven I stagger  
Except for their hold.  
I know not—I know not  
If I live or am dead—  
I know that I hold Thee!  
Oh, what shall be said  
By the Angels who see Thee  
And me visited?—

*From the Catalan by Thomas Walsh.*

## A CHRISTMAS CAROL

MAY PROBYN

Lacking samite and sable,  
Lacking silver and gold,  
The Prince Jesus in the poor stable  
Slept, and was three hours old.

As doves by the fair water,  
Mary, not touched of sin,  
Sat by Him,—the King's daughter,  
All glorious within.

A lily without one stain, a  
Star where no spot hath room—  
*Ave, gratia plena,*  
*Virgo Virginum.*

Clad not in pearl-sewn vesture,  
Clad not in cramoisie,  
She hath hushed, she hath cradled to rest, her  
God the first time on her knee.

Where is one to adore Him?  
The ox hath dumbly confessed,  
With the ass, meek kneeling before Him,  
*"Et homo factus est."*

Not throned on ivory or cedar,  
Not crowned with a Queen's crown,  
At her breast it is Mary shall feed her  
Maker, from Heaven come down.

The trees in Paradise blossom  
Sudden, and its bells chime—  
She giveth Him, held to her bosom,  
Her immaculate milk the first time.

The night with wings of angels  
Was alight, and its snow-packed ways  
Sweet made (say the Evangels)  
With the noise of their virelays.

*Quem vidistis, pastores?*  
Why go ye feet unshod?  
Wot ye within yon door is  
Mary, the Mother of God?

No smoke of spice ascending  
 There—no roses are piled—  
 But, choicer than all balms blending,  
 There Mary hath kissed her Child.

AN OLD WOMAN'S ANSWER TO A LETTER  
 FROM HER GIRLHOOD

SUSAN L. EMORY (1846-1914)

I listen and my hand thy letter presses;  
 I, time-worn woman, touch it with caresses,  
 I kiss the faded ink of its addresses.

In the calm stillness of my meditation,  
 Here at the ending of my long migration,  
 I smile at thy young hour of desolation.

What though the young flowers now are near us never?  
 The great wind of God's spirit bloweth ever.  
 I win, with this, the goal of our endeavor.

Only one youth, but life was still God-given!  
 Only one youth, but life sped on to Heaven!  
 For us the gates of glory shall be riven.

Hush thee! oh hush! no tears mine eyes are dimming;  
 No grief for mine old age my heart is brimming;  
 God's mercies, all my days, that heart was hymning.

I scorn thy foolish fears with sweet derision;  
 Each year but brought us nearer to the Vision  
 Of God Himself in His own fields elysian.

So, while I lay aside thy mournful letter,  
 The one who wrote, I never can forget her.  
 God, with unfailing joys at last beset her!

And then, where youth and age are ever vernal,  
 We two together shall climb heights supernal,  
 And see God's face, Ancient of Days, Eternal!

## EBBTIDE AT SUNDOWN

MICHAEL FIELD { KATHERINE HARRIS BRADLEY (1846-1914)  
 { EDITH EMMA COOPER (1862-1913)

How larger is remembrance than desire!  
 How deeper than all longing is regret!  
 The tide is gone, the sands are rippled yet;  
 The sun is gone; the hills are lifted higher,  
 Crested with rose. Ah, why should we require  
 Sight of the sea, the sun? The sands are wet,  
 And in their glassy flaws huge record set  
 Of the ebbd stream, the little ball of fire.

Gone, they are gone! But, oh, so freshly gone,  
 So rich in vanishing we ask not where—  
 So close upon us is the bliss that shone,  
 And, oh, so thickly it impregns the air!  
 Closed in beating heart we could not be  
 To the sunk sun, the far, surrendered sea.

## BURY HER AT EVEN

MICHAEL FIELD

Bury her at even  
 That the stars may shine  
 Soon above her,  
 And the dews of twilight cover;  
 Bury her at even,  
 Ye that love her.

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Bury her at even  
In the wind's decline;  
Night receive her  
Where no voice can ever grieve her!  
Bury her at even,  
And then leave her!

## THE WAY OF THE WORLD

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE (1847-1908)

The hands of the king are soft and fair—  
They never knew labor's strain.  
The hands of the robber redly wear  
The bloody brand of Cain.  
But the hands of the Man are hard and scarred  
With the scars of toil and pain.

The slaves of Pilate have washed his hands  
As white as a king's might be.  
Barrabas with wrists unfettered stands,  
For the world has made him free.  
But Thy palms toil-worn by nails are torn,  
O Christ, on Calvary.

## HE WOULD HAVE HIS LADY SING

DIGBY MACKWORTH DOLBEN (1848-1867)

Sing me the men ere this  
Who, to the gate that is  
A cloven pearl unrap,  
The big white bars between  
With dying eyes have seen  
The sea of jasper, lapt  
About with crystal sheen;

And all the far pleasance  
Where linkèd Angels dance,  
With scarlet wings that fall  
Magnifical, or spread  
Most sweetly overhead,  
In fashion musical  
Of cadenced lutes instead.

Sing me that town they saw  
Withouten fleck or flaw,  
Aflame, more fine than glass  
Of fair Abbayes the boast,  
More glad than wax of cost  
Doth make at Candlemas  
The Lifting of the Host:

Where many Knights and Dames,  
With new and wondrous names,  
One great Laudate psalm  
Go singing down the street;—  
'Tis peace upon their feet,  
In hand 'tis pilgrim palm  
Of Goddess Land so sweet:—

Where Mother Mary walks  
In silver lily stalks,  
Star-tired, moon-bedight;  
Where Cicely is seen,  
With Dorothy in green,  
And Magdalen all white,  
The Maidens of the Queen.

Sing on—the Steps untrod,  
The Temple that is God,  
Where incense doth ascend,  
Where mount the cries and tears  
Of all the dolorous years,  
With moan that ladies send  
Of durance and sore fears:



And Him who sitteth there,  
 The Christ of purple hair,  
 And great eyes deep with ruth,  
 Who is of all things fair  
 That shall be or that were,  
 The sum, and very truth.  
 Then add a little prayer,

That since all these be so,  
 Our Liege, who doth us know,  
 Would fend from Sathanas,  
 And bring us, of His grace,  
 To that His joyous place;  
 So we the Doom may pass,  
 And see Him in the Face.

## IN PROVENCE

JEAN AICARD (1848-

'Tis always love in Arles the old—  
 An earthly love, or God's dear Word;  
 Within the church the chants are told,  
 But by the door is laughter heard.

And lads awaiting after Mass  
 The promise made by ardent eyes,  
 Or lashes drooping as they pass,  
 Come there as to a Paradise.

*From the French by Thomas Walsh*

## MARY IMMACULATE

ELEANOR C. DONNELLY (1848-1917)

"Pure as the snow," we say. Ah! never flake  
 Fell through the air  
 One-tenth as fair  
 As Mary's soul was made for Christ's dear sake.  
 Virgin Immaculate,  
 The whitest whiteness of the Alpine snows,  
 Beside thy stainless spirit, dusky grows.

"Pure as the stars." Ah! never lovely night  
Wore in its diadem  
So pure a gem  
As that which fills the ages with its light.  
Virgin Immaculate,  
The peerless splendors of thy soul by far  
Outshine the glow of heaven's serenest star.

## CHARITY

GEORGE PARSONS LATHROP (1851-1898)

Unarmed she goeth, yet her hands  
Strike deeper awe than steel-caparisoned bands,  
No fatal hurt of foe she fears,—  
Veiled, as with mail, in midst of gentle tears.

'Gainst her thou canst not bar the door;  
Like air she enters; where none dared before,  
Even to the rich she can forgive  
Their regal selfishness,—and let them live!

## A SONG BEFORE GRIEF

MOTHER M. ALPHONSA (ROSE HAWTHORNE LATHROP)  
(1851-1926)

Sorrow, my friend,  
When shall you come again?  
The wind is slow, and the bent willows send  
Their silvery motions wearily down the plain.  
The bird is dead  
That sang this morning through the summer rain.

Sorrow, my friend,  
I owe my soul to you.  
And if my life with any glory end,  
Of tenderness for others, and the words are true,  
Said, honoring, when I'm dead,—  
Sorrow, to you, the mellow praise, the funeral wreath, are due.

And yet, my friend,  
 When love and joy are strong,  
 Your terrible visage from my sight I rend  
 With glances to blue heaven. Hovering along,  
 By mine your shadow led,  
 "Away!" I shriek, "nor dare to work my new-sprung mercies  
 wrong!"

Still, you are near:  
 Who can your care withstand?  
 When deep eternity shall look most clear,  
 Sending bright waves to kiss the trembling land,  
 My joy shall disappear,—  
 A flaming torch thrown to the golden sea by your pale hand.

#### OUR POETS' BREED

LUIS MONTOTO Y RAUTENSTRAUCH (1851- )

"Now whither go ye?"—Would that we did know—  
 But who can trace the leaves at midnight torn  
 From off the storm-swept branches as they go  
 Upon the mighty tempest's path of scorn?

"And where abide ye?"—In the refuse heap,  
 Our walls and rafters rotting in the dust,—  
 Dust watered only by the tears we weep—  
 Tears bitter with our need and broken trust.

"Had ye no father?"—Yea, he dreamt of fame  
 And scorned the thrifty hoardings of the heart,—  
 He whom the midnight fever overcame,  
 To sit, his brows with laurel crowned, apart.

"What seek ye now?"—His legacy decreed,  
 The dreamer's treasure buried in the sod;  
 We are the children of the poet's breed—  
 Refuse us not an alms, for love of God!

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## VIGIL OF THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION

MAURICE FRANCIS EGAN (1852-1924)

A sword of silver cuts the fields asunder—  
A silver sword tonight, a lake in June—  
And plains of snow reflect the maples under  
The silver arrows of a wintry moon.

The trees are white with moonlight and with ice-pearls;  
The trees are white, like ghosts we see in dreams;  
The air is still; there are no moaning wind-whirls;  
And one sees silence in the quivering beams.

December night, December night, how glowing  
Thy frozen rains upon our warm hearts lie;  
Our God upon this vigil is bestowing  
A thousand graces from the silver sky.

O moon, O symbol of our Lady's whiteness;  
O snow, O symbol of our Lady's heart;  
O night, chaste night, bejewelled with argent brightness,  
How sweet, how bright, how loving, kind thou art!

O miracle; tomorrow and tomorrow,  
In tender reverence shall no praise abate;  
For from all seasons shall we new jewels borrow  
To deck the Mother born Immaculate.

## THE FOLDED FLOCK

WILFRED MEYNELL (1852- )

I saw the shepherd fold the sheep,  
With all the little lambs that leap.

O Shepherd Lord, so I would be  
Folded with all my family.

Or go they early, come they late,  
Their mother and I must count them eight.

And how, for us, were any heaven  
If we, sore-stricken, saw but seven?

Kind Shepherd, as of old Thou'lt run  
And fold at need a straggling one.

### THE WAY OF THE CROSS

JOSEPH I. C. CLARKE (1853-1925)

Onward! Onward!—'neath curse and blow,  
'Neath crushing cross in the darkling day,  
With reeling sense, bruised knees that know  
The rocks and flints of Golgotha's way!

Bloody Thy steps?—They must be trod.  
Sweat of Thy brow?—Thirst quenched with gall?—  
Thou, being man who wouldst shine as God,  
Must on, though stumbling, rise though fall.

Wouldst Thou rebuild the Temple high?  
Up to Thy Calvary must Thou tread.  
Wouldst Thou give life unto men who die?  
Wear Thou the thorns upon Thy head.

They'll nail Thee high, O tottering Christ,  
They'll count Thy torments, pain by pain.  
To love—to pity, have not sufficed;  
By those Thou savest Thou shalt be slain.

Who'd tread the god-won heights must fare  
In the piteous steps of the Crucified;  
The Cross is his to lift and bear;  
The naked shame, the spear-torn side.

And shall I stoop to count the price?  
Down-borne I'll dare it. Onward till  
I drag the cross of sacrifice  
To the top of the cruel hill!

## AVE MARIA GRATIA PLENA

OSCAR WILDE (1854-1900)

Was this His coming! I had hoped to see  
A scene of wondrous glory, as was told  
Of some great God who in a rain of gold  
Broke open bars and fell on Danaë:  
Or a dread vision as when Semele,  
Sickening for love and unappeased desire,  
Prayed to see God's clear body, and the fire  
Caught her brown limbs and slew her utterly.  
With such glad dreams I sought this holy place,  
And now with wondering eyes and heart I stand  
Before this supreme mystery of Love:  
Some kneeling girl with passionless pale face,  
An angel with a lily in his hand,  
And over both the white wings of a Dove.

## E TENEBRIS

OSCAR WILDE

Come down, O Christ, and help me! reach Thy hand,  
For I am drowning in a stormier sea  
Than Simon on Thy Lake of Galilee:  
The wine of life is spilled upon the sand.  
My heart is as some famine-murdered land  
Whence all good things have perished utterly,  
And well I know my soul in Hell must lie  
If I this night before God's throne should stand.

"He sleeps, perchance, or rideth to the chase,  
Like Baal, when his prophets howled that name  
From morn till noon on Carmel's smitten height."  
Nay, peace I shall behold before the night,  
The feet of brass, the robe more white than flame,  
The wounded hands, the weary human face.

## SHE OF THE GARDEN

EMILE VERHAEREN (1855-1916)

In such a spot, with radiant flowers for halo,  
I saw the Guardian Angel sit her down;  
Vine-branches fashioned a green shrine above her  
And sun-flowers rose behind her like a crown.

Her fingers, their white slenderness encircled  
With humble fragile rings of coral round,  
Held, ranged in couples, sprays of faithful roses,  
Sealed with a clasp, with threads of woolen bound.

A shimmering air the golden calm was weaving,  
All filagreed with dawn, that like a braid  
Surmounted her pure brow which still was hidden  
Half in the shade.

Woven of linen were her veil and sandals,  
But twined 'mid boughs of foliage in their hem  
The Theologic Virtues Three were painted;  
Hearts set about with gold encompassed them.

Her silken hair, slow rippling, from her shoulder  
Down to the mosses of the sward did reach;  
The children of her eyes disclosed a silence  
More sweet than speech.

My arms outstretched, and all my soul upstraining,  
Then did I rise,  
With haggard yearning, toward the soul suspended  
There in her eyes.

Those eyes, they shone so vivid with remembrance,  
That they confessed days lived alike with me;  
Oh, in the grave inviolate can change, then,  
The Long Ago, and live in the To Be?

Sure, she was one, who being dead, yet brought me,  
Miraculous, a strength that comforteth,  
And the Viaticum of her survival  
Guiding me from the further side of Death.  
*From the French by Alma Strettell.*

### THE CATHEDRAL OF RHEIMS

EMILE VERHAEREN (1855-1916)

He who walks through the meadows of Champagne  
At noon in fall when leaves like gold appear,  
Sees it draw near  
Like some great mountain set upon the plain.  
From radiant dawn until the close of day  
Nearer it grows  
To him who goes  
Across the country. When tall towers lay  
Their shadowy pall  
Upon his way,  
He enters, where  
The solid stone is hollowed deep by all  
Its centuries of beauty and of prayer.  
Ancient French temple! thou whose hundred kings  
Watch over thee, emblazoned on thy walls,  
Tell me, within thy memory-hallowed halls  
What chant of triumph, or what war-song rings?

Thou hast known Clovis and his Frankish train,  
Whose mighty hand Saint Remy's hand did keep,  
And in thy spacious vault perhaps may sleep  
An echo of the voice of Charlemagne.  
For God thou hast known fear, when from His side  
Men wandered, seeking alien shrines and new,  
But still the sky was bountiful and blue  
And thou wast crowned with France's love and pride.



Sacred thou art, from pinnacle to base;  
And in thy panes of gold and scarlet glass  
The setting sun sees thousandfold his face;  
Sorrow and joy, in stately silence pass  
Across thy walls, the shadow and the light;  
Around thy lofty pillars, tapers white  
Illuminate, with delicate sharp flames,  
The brows of saints with venerable names,  
And in the night erect a fiery wall.  
A great but silent fervor burns in all  
Those simple folk who kneel, pathetic, dumb,  
And know that down below, beside the Rhine—  
Cannon, horses, soldiers, flags in line—  
With blare of trumpets, mighty armies come.

Suddenly each knows fear;  
Swift rumors pass, that every one must hear,  
The hostile banners blaze against the sky  
And by the embassies mobs rage and cry.  
Now war has come, and peace is at an end.  
On Paris-town the German troops descend.  
They are turned back, and driven to Champagne.  
And now, as to many weary men,  
The glorious temple gives them welcome, when  
It meets them at the bottom of the plain.  
At once, they set their cannon in its way.  
There is no gable now, nor wall  
That does not suffer, night and day,  
As shot and shell in crushing torrents fall.  
The stricken tocsin quivers through the tower;

The triple nave, the apse, the lonely choir  
Are circled, hour by hour,  
With thundering bands of fire  
And Death is scattered broadcast among men.  
And then  
That which was splendid with baptismal grace;  
The stately arches soaring into space,  
The transepts, columns, windows gray and gold,  
The organ in whose tones the ocean rolled,

The crypts, of mighty shades the dwelling places,  
The Virgin's gentle hands, the Saints' pure faces,  
All, even the pardoning hands of Christ the Lord,  
Were struck and broken by the wanton sword  
Of sacrilegious lust.

O beauty slain, O glory in the dust!  
Strong walls of faith, most basely overthrown!  
The crawling flames, like adders glistening,  
Ate the white fabric of this lovely thing.  
Now from its soul arose a piteous moan,  
The soul that always loved the just and fair.  
Granite and marble loud their woe confessed,  
The silver monstrosities that Popes had blessed,  
The chalices and lamps and croziers rare  
Were seared and twisted by a flaming breath;  
The horror everywhere did range and swell,  
The guardian Saints into this furnace fell,  
Their bitter tears and screams were stilled in death.

Around the flames armed hosts are skirmishing,  
The burning sun reflects the lurid scene;  
The German army fighting for its life,  
Rallies its torn and terrified left wing;  
And, as they near this place  
The imperial eagles see  
Before them in their flight,  
Here, in the solemn night,  
The old cathedral, to the years to be  
Showing, with wounded arms, their own disgrace.

*From the French by Joyce Kilmer.*

## WOMAN

THOMAS O'HAGAN (1855- )

Dipped in the instincts of heaven,  
Robed in the garments of earth,  
Maiden and Mother and Queen,  
Wearing each crown at thy birth;

Threefold thy gift to the world,  
Pluck'd from God's ripening sky,  
Tending the altar of life,  
Kindred to angels on high.

## YOU ARE MY SISTERS

GEORGES RODENBACH (1855-1889)

You are my sisters—souls whose mortal lives  
Are passed amid the listless dream that strives  
Across my lonely lethargy afar  
By the old towns where dreamy rivers are;  
Souls in whose silence lives a piety,  
Souls whom a sound would mar, whose love alone  
Is for what might be, and shall ne'er be known,  
Mystics of holy hosts and holy oils,  
Hermits whose youth has visioned fabled toils  
Toward some illumined land afar, whose gleam  
Grows pallid now upon life's paling stream  
That winds toward stillness; oh, you are  
My sisters, screened beyond the cloister-bar,  
Heaven's novices amid Visitandines,  
Souls that seem flowers and tones behind the screens  
Round which the Angelus is ceaseless wound  
As on the loom the gentle fleece is bound!  
You, too, my sisters, you whose simple care  
Is but to tell the blessed chaplet there  
In some sweet hermitage beneath the tower,  
O you, my sisters—'tis that name's dear dower  
The Church would give you—you are angels wise  
Under your snowy coifs with sister eyes,  
Chaste in your habits meek and mutely stoled—  
Sisters of Silence, in Our Mother's fold!—

*From the French by Thomas Walsh.*

## CHRIST IN THE UNIVERSE

ALICE MEYNELL (1855-1925)

With this ambiguous earth  
His dealings have been told us. These abide:  
The signal to a maid, the human birth,  
The lesson, and the young Man crucified.

But not a star of all  
The innumerable host of stars has heard  
How He administered this terrestrial ball.  
Our race have kept their Lord's entrusted Word.  
Of His earth-visiting feet  
None knows the secret, cherished, perilous,  
The terrible, shamefast, frightened, whispered, sweet,  
Heart-shattering secret of His way with us.

No planet knows that this  
Our wayside, carrying land and wave,  
Love and life multiplied, and pain and bliss,  
Bears, as chief treasure, one forsaken grave.

Nor, in our little day,  
May His devices with the heavens be guessed,  
His pilgrimage to thread the Milky Way,  
Or His bestowals there be manifest.

But in the eternities  
Doubtless we shall compare together, hear  
A million alien Gospels, in what guise  
He trod the Pleiades, the Lyre, the Bear.

O, be prepared, my soul,  
To read the inconceivable, to scan  
The million forms of God those stars unroll  
When, in our turn, we show to them a Man.

## RENOUNCEMENT

ALICE MEYNELL

I must not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,  
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight—  
The thought of thee—and in the blue heaven's height  
And in the sweetest passage of a song.  
Oh, just beyond the fairest thoughts that throng  
This breast, the thought of thee waits, hidden yet bright;  
But I must never, never come in sight;  
I must stop short of thee the whole day long.

But when sleep comes to close each difficult day,  
When night gives pause to the long watch I keep  
And all my bonds I needs must loose apart,  
Must doff my will as raiment laid away,—  
With the first dream that comes with the first sleep  
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.

## THE YOUNG NEOPHYTE

ALICE MEYNELL

Who knows what days I answer for today?  
Giving the bud I give the flower. I bow  
This yet unfaded and a faded brow;  
Bending these knees and feeble knees, I pray.  
Thoughts yet unripe in me I bend one way,  
Give one repose to pain I know not now,  
One check to joy that comes, I guess not how.  
I dedicate my fields when Spring is grey.  
O rash! (I smile) to pledge my hidden wheat.  
I fold today at altars far apart  
Hands trembling with what toils? In their retreat  
I seal my love to-be, my folded art.  
I light the tapers at my head and feet,  
And lay the crucifix on this silent heart.

## "I AM THE WAY"

ALICE MEYNELL

Thou art the Way.  
Hadst Thou been nothing but the goal,  
I cannot say  
If Thou hadst ever met my soul.

I cannot see—  
I, child of process—if there lies  
An end for me,  
Full of repose, full of replies.

I'll not reproach  
The road that winds, my feet that err.  
Access, Approach  
Art Thou, Time, Way, and Wayfarer.

## THE CHILD'S PRAYER

COMTE ROBERT DE MONTESQUIOU-FEZENSAC (1855-1921)

Teach the child to pray to the blue waves,  
For they are the heavens beneath, the clouds their foam,  
The sun's reflection that the bright sea laves  
More gently brings our feeble eyes to home.

Teach the child to pray to the pure sky,  
It is the ocean above, whose waves are clouds,  
The gloom of a tempest where spent sailors die  
Is not so sad to follow in those shrouds.

Teach the child to pray to all things;  
The bee of the spirit will form a honey above  
On the living AVE, where a rosebud sings  
Chaplet of perfumes on the Rosary of Love.  
*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## ROME

MARCELINO MENÉNDEZ Y PELAYO (1856-1912)

Age with devouring fingers spareth naught,—  
Nor populous realm, nor consecrated laws;  
See, now an alien flock to pasture draws  
Within the shade where once the Tribunes taught;  
No more, behind triumphant chariots caught,  
Go kings in chains to swell the victor's cause;  
Nor do Clitumnian oxen mid the pause  
Move toward the altar pompously enwrought.

Like cloud or shadow or swift-fleeting bark,  
Laws, armies, glories, all, are swept away;  
Alone a cross above the ruins, see!  
Tell me, O cross, what destiny you mark?—  
Of old Rome's greatness shall the future say,  
'Twas human glory, or God's majesty?  
*From the Spanish by Roderick Gill.*

## WILD MARJORIE

JEAN LORRAIN (1856-1906)

As on the hedge they danced one night  
A breeze blew up and bore in flight  
Wild Marjorie across the sky.

Her homespun socks and petticoat  
Within the dizzy air afloat  
Brushed on the clouds as she went by.

Borne far beyond the town's last street,  
The strong wind drove her on and beat  
Her body with unsparing might.

Whereon she cries as there she spins:  
"Mother of God, forgive my sins  
Since death for me is sure this night.

"And grant me from this dreadful cast  
To rise a shriven soul at last  
Into your heaven of starry light!"

Her prayer is answered through the mist  
That freezes round her there. Now, hist!  
She's fast upon the steeplecock,

For Marjorie as she goes by  
Is caught and held against the sky  
By one poor tatter of her frock.

In the long night a silent spout  
With sudden lips of stone speaks out  
And babbles through the rainy swirl:

"There's little strength in that poor stuff  
That holds you there. Death's sure enough.  
The Devil's laughing at you, girl."

And hanging there by one poor clout  
A thing for all the winds to flout,  
The wench's heart grew very faint.

The gloating Devil, too, had laughed  
When suddenly he caught a waft  
Of censers swinging in the night,

And up beyond the steeplecock  
With palm in hand there went a flock  
Of venerable men in white;

Old men in white, with giant shapes,  
Whose shaven polls upon their capes  
Are ever nodding as they go,

And maids proceeding after them  
In robes aflower from sleeve to hem  
With sheen of stars or lily-glow.

Round their pure brows are aureoles.  
Great angels with their gleaming stoles  
Leading their flight, look forth and cleave



With their pure glance a burning wake  
That shows the way their white souls take  
Over the mistly moonlit eve.

Up soars the throng of glorified  
Maidens and men, a phantom tide  
With carolling and chant of psalms,

And there with pomp amid the throng  
Wild Marjorie they bear along  
To Paradise and Jesu's arms.

*From the French by Wilfrid Thorley.*

### THE POET'S HARVESTING

CHARLES J. O'MALLEY (1857-1910)

"I gather my poems out of the heart of the clover,  
Out of the wayside weeds, out of the meadows about me—  
In gleams from the dewdrop's soul, from wings of birds  
shaken downward,  
Poems the night-rain brings, shot through the beeches incessant;  
Poems the grasshopper sings, beating his noonday labor;  
The gossamer web is a rhythm, blown from the valley of  
Quiet—  
A rondeau that turns on itself, folded in shimmering garments;  
And, when the whirling flakes are tangled, at dusk, in the  
thickets,  
The voice of Song outcries in the bleat of lambs on the  
hillside.

"All things sing to me—cry: laughter, or tears, or music.  
The storm hath its rhythmical beat; the day its musical  
cadence:  
Ever an ebb or a flow—a flame, or a mournful nightfall,  
A rivulet, bearded with moss, to me is Theocritus singing;  
A violet, bursting in spring, thrills me with exquisite music;  
A child's voice, heard in the dusk, shakes me with infinite  
pathos,

The flash of the daybreak's sword, the march of the midnight planets,  
The sweep of the mighty winds, the shout of the prophethood-voiced thunder,  
Restlessly throb in my soul, and shape themselves into measure."

## CHRISTUS TRIUMPHANS

CONDÉ B. PALLEN (1858- )

## i

*Mors Victor*

Before thy grisly front no man may stand;  
No heart but quakes at sounding of thy feet;  
Thy coming none may flee, though ne'er so fleet,  
And trembling earth confesses thy command.  
From kings their crowns thou pluck'st and from the hand  
Of Power its scepter; thou mock'st the vacant seat  
Of Pride or Love; or high nor low degree may cheat  
Thee of thy tribute, Lord of sea and land.

Dreadful thou art, and terrible thy power  
Against our piteous frailty doomed to die!  
Weakly we lift our fending hands in vain,  
And crouching wait the inexorable hour,  
The thunderbolt of thy dark sovereignty  
To smite and blast us with its mighty pain!

## ii

*Mors Victor*

Babes now may smile into thy sunless eye  
And fear thee not, prone in thy kindred dust;  
No longer reck we thine insatiate lust  
Of this our crumbling brief mortality.  
Time is our bound no more; this narrow sky  
Metes not our vision; vaster is our trust  
Than all the regions of thy moth and rust,  
Since passing now we know we do not die.

For risen is our Christ, and with Him we;  
 And prostrate thou beside His open grave,  
 O Ancient Victor, in thy first defeat  
 And everlasting! Smiling now we see  
 Thou art but shadow with a broken glaive,  
 Within thy futile hands His winding-sheet.

### LE REPOS IN EGYPTE

AGNES REPPLIER (1858- )

All day I watch the stretch of burning sand;  
 All night I brood beneath the golden stars;  
 Amid the silence of a desolate land,  
 No touch of bitterness my reverie mars.

Built by the proudest of a kingly line,  
 Over my head the centuries fly fast;  
 The secrets of the mighty dead are mine;  
 I hold the key of a forgotten past.  
 Yet, ever hushed into a rapturous dream,  
 I see again that night. A halo mild  
 Shone from the liquid moon. Beneath her beam  
 Traveled a tired young Mother and the Child.  
 Within mine arms she slumbered, and alone  
 I watched the Infant. At my feet her guide  
 Lay stretched o'er-wearied. On my breast of stone  
 Rested the Crucified.

### IN THE DEPTHS OF NIGHT

MANUEL GUTIÉRREZ NÁJERA (1859-1895)

O Lord! O Lord!—how are the seas of thought  
 Tonight with waves of direst tempest torn!—  
 My spirit is in darkness terror-caught  
 Like Peter's, on Tiberiades borne!

The waves are cleaving so my little bark  
 That to its last destruction it seems nigh;  
 Thou who didst shed Thy light on blindness dark,  
 Oh, let it now unto my faith reply!

Rise, rise, O Star of Jesus, on the world  
 That deftly mocks the weakness of my arms!  
 My soul is chilled; our earthly hopes are furled;  
 Our eyes are closing 'mid the dread alarms!

Appear across the blackness of the night!—  
 Our spirits call Thee!—here alone we wait!—  
 And, coming swiftly, let Thy garment white  
 Appease the waves where there was tumult late!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE HOUND OF HEAVEN

FRANCIS THOMPSON (1860-1907)

I fled Him, down the nights and down the days;  
 I fled Him, down the arches of the years;  
 I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways  
 Of my own mind; and in the mist of tears  
 I hid from Him, and under running laughter.  
     Up vistaed hopes I sped;  
     And shot, precipitated,  
 Adown Titanic glooms of chasmed fears,  
 From those strong Feet that followed, followed after.  
     But with unhurrying chase,  
     And unperturbed pace,  
 Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,  
     They beat—and a Voice beat  
     More instant than the Feet—  
 "All things betray thee, who betrayest Me."  
     I pleaded, outlaw-wise,  
 By many a hearted casement, curtained red,  
 Trellised, with intertwining charities  
 (For, though I knew His love Who followed,  
     Yet was I sore adread

Lest, having Him, I must have naught beside);  
But, if one little casement parted wide,  
The gust of His approach would clash it to.  
Fear wist not to evade as Love wist to pursue.  
Across the margent of the world I fled,  
And troubled the gold gateways of the stars,  
Smiting for shelter on their clanged bars;  
Fretted to dulcet jars  
And silvern chatter the pale ports o' the moon.  
I said to dawn: Be sudden; to eve: Be soon;  
With thy young skiey blossoms heap me over  
From this tremendous Lover!  
Float thy vague veil about me, lest He see!  
I tempted all His servitors, but to find  
My own betrayal in the constancy,  
In faith to Him their fickleness to me,  
Their traitorous trueness, and their loyal deceit.  
To all swift things for swiftness did I sue;  
Clung to the whistling mane of every wind.  
But whether they swept, smoothly fleet,  
The long savannahs of the blue;  
Or whether, Thunder-driven,  
They clanged His chariot 'thwart a heaven,  
Plashy with flying lightnings round the spurn o' their feet:—  
Fear wist not to evade as Love wist to pursue.  
Still with unhurrying chase,  
And unperturbed pace,  
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,  
Came on the following Feet,  
And a Voice above their beat—  
“Naught shelters thee, who wilt not shelter Me.”  
I sought no more that after which I strayed  
In face of man or maid;  
But He still within the little children's eyes  
Seems something, something that replies,  
They at least are for me, surely for me!  
I turned me to them very wistfully;  
But, just as their young eyes grew sudden fair  
With dawning answers there,  
Their angel plucked them from me by the hair.  
“Come then, ye other children, Nature's-share

With me" (said I). "Your delicate fellowship;  
Let me greet you lip to lip,  
Let me twine with you caresses,  
Wantoning  
With our Lady-Mother's vagrant tresses,  
Banqueting  
With her in her wind-walled palace,  
Underneath her azured daïs,  
Quaffing, as your taintless way is,  
From a chalice

Lucent-weeping out of the dayspring."

So it was done:

I in their delicate fellowship was one—  
Drew the bolt of Nature's secrecies.

I knew all the swift importings  
On the wilful face of skies;  
I knew how the clouds arise,  
Spumed of the wild sea-snortings;  
All that's born or dies

Rose and drooped with; made them shapers  
Of mine own moods, or wailful or divine—

With them joyed and was bereaven.

I was heavy with the even,  
When she lit her glimmering tapers  
Round the day's dead sanctities.

I laughed in the morning's eyes

I triumphed and I saddened with all weather,  
Heaven and I wept together,

And its sweet tears were salt with mortal mine;  
Against the red throb of its sunset-heart

I laid my own to beat,  
And share commingling heat;

But not by that, by that, was eased my human smart.  
In vain my tears were wet on Heaven's grey cheek.  
For ah! we know not what each other says,

These things and I; in sound I speak—  
Their sound it but their stir, they speak by silences.  
Nature, poor stepdame, cannot slake my drouth;

Let her, if she would owe me,  
Drop yon blue bosom-veil of sky, and show me  
The breasts o' her tenderness:

Never did any milk of hers once bless  
     My thirsting mouth.  
     Nigh and nigh draws the chase,  
     With unperturbed pace,  
 Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,  
     And past those noised Feet  
     A Voice comes yet more fleet—  
 "Lo! naught contents thee, who contents not Me."  
 Naked I wait Thy love's uplifted stroke!  
 My harness piece by piece Thou hast hewn from me,  
     And smitten me to my knee;  
     I am defenceless utterly.  
     I slept, methinks, and woke,  
 And, slowly gazing, find me stripped in sleep.  
 In the rash lustihead of my young powers  
     I shook the pillaring hours  
 And pulled my life upon me; grimed with smears,  
 I stand amid the dust o' the mounded years—  
 My mangled youth lies dead beneath the heap.  
 My days have crackled and gone up in smoke,  
 Have puffed and burst as sun-starts on a stream.  
     Yea, faileth now even dream  
 The dreamer, and the lute the lutanist;  
 Even the linked fantasies, in whose blossomy twist  
 I swung the earth a trinket at my wrist,  
 Are yielding; cords of all too weak account  
 For earth, with heavy griefs so overplussed.  
     Ah! is Thy love indeed  
 A weed, albeit and amaranthine weed,  
 Suffering no flowers except its own to mount?  
     Ah! must—  
     Designer infinite!—  
 Ah! must Thou char the wood ere Thou canst limn with it?  
 My freshness spent its wavering shower i' the dust;  
 And now my heart is as a broken fount,  
 Wherein tear-drippings stagnate, spilt down ever  
     From the dank thoughts that shiver  
 Upon the sighful branches of my mind.  
     Such is; what is to be?  
 The pulp so bitter, how shall taste the rind?  
 I dimly guess what Time in mists confounds;

Yet ever and anon a trumpet sounds  
From the hid battlements of Eternity;  
Those shaken mists a space unsettle, then  
Round the half-glimpsed turrets slowly wash again.

But not ere him who summoneth

I first have seen, enwound

With glooming robes purpureal, cypress-encrowned;

His name I know, and what his trumpet saith.

Whether man's heart or life it be which yields

Thee harvest, must Thy harvest fields

Be dunged with rotten death?

Now of that long pursuit

Comes on at hand the bruit;

That Voice is round me like a bursting sea:

"And is thy earth so marred,

Shattered in shard on shard?

Lo, all things fly thee, for thou fliest Me!

Strange, piteous, futile thing,

Wherefore should any set thee love apart?

Seeing none but I makes much of naught" (He said),

"And human love needs human meriting:

How hast thou merited—

Of all man's clotted clay the dingiest clot?

Alack, thou knowest not

How little worthy of any love thou art!

Whom wilt thou find to love ignoble thee,

Save Me, save only Me?

All which I took from thee I did but take,

Not for thy harms,

But just that thou might'st seek it in My arms.

All which thy child's mistake

Fancies as lost, I have stored for thee at home:

Rise, clasp My hand, and come."

Halts by me that footfall:

Is my gloom, after all,

Shade of His hand, outstretched caressingly?

"Ah, fondest, blindest, weakest,

I am He Whom thou seekest!

Thou dravest love from thee, who dravest Me."



## NIGHT OF THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION

JUAN MARAGALL (1860-1911)

What sky more lovely than this azure night!  
 'Twould seem as though it showed the Infinite  
 In all its grandeur,  
 In all its candor,  
 Without a cloud or mist to mar the glow  
 About the moon and stars that shine arow.

They glow and glow so brilliantly  
 Amid the endless blue this holy hour  
 The soul is charmed by their power  
 On high—

O nightly skies divine, divine,—  
 The Virgin from God's realms above  
 Looks down amid the lights that shine  
 The brighter from her glance of love—

December night she passes by;  
 The earth is still, the soft winds die—  
 She passes by so silently—  
 O night so clear, so fair to see!—

*From the Catalan by Thomas Walsh.*

## CANTO ESPIRITUAL

JUAN MARAGALL

This world we see, O Lord, is made so fair  
 For those of us who look with eyes of peace,—  
 What canst Thou give within that other life?—  
 Hence am I avidous with face and eyes,  
 With all my body, Lord, and all my soul  
 That binds me in the oneness of Thy gift—  
 Therefore this fear, this fear of mine of death—  
 For with what other senses may I mark

The blue of heaven above the mountain tops?  
The mighty sea, the sun ablaze o'er all?—  
Grant me these senses in eternal peace;  
No other heaven shall I ask than these!"

*From the Catalan by Thomas Walsh.*

## BELOVÉD, IT IS MORN

EMILY H. HICKEY (1860-1924)

Belovéd, it is morn!  
A redder berry on the thorn,  
A deeper yellow on the corn,  
For this good day new-born.  
Pray, Sweet, for me  
That I may be  
Faithful to God and thee.

Belovéd, it is day!  
And lovers work, as children play,  
With heart and brain untired away:  
Dear love, look up and pray.  
Pray, Sweet, for me  
That I may be  
Faithful to God and thee.

Belovéd, it is night!  
Thy heart and mine are full of light,  
Thy spirit shineth clear and white,  
God keep thee in His sight!  
Pray, Sweet, for me  
That I may be  
Faithful to God and thee.

## THE WILD RIDE

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY (1861-1920)

I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous pulses  
All day, on the road, the hoofs of invisible horses,

All night, from their stalls, the importunate pawing and neighing.  
 Let cowards and laggards fall back! but alert to the saddle,  
 Weatherworn and abreast, go men of our galloping legion,  
 With a stirrup-cup each to the lily of women that loves him.

The trail is through dolour and dread, over crags and morasses;  
 There are shapes by the way, there are things that appal or  
 entice us:

What odds? We are Knights of the Grail, we are vowed to  
 the riding.

Thought's self is a vanishing wing, and joy is a cobweb,  
 And friendship a flower in the dust, and glory a sunbeam:  
 Not here is our prize, nor, alas! after these our pursuing.

A dipping of plumes, a tear, a shake of the bridle,  
 A passing salute to this world and her pitiful beauty:  
 We hurry with never a word in the track of our fathers.

(I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous pulses  
 All day, on the road, the hoofs of invisible horses,  
 All night, from their stalls, the importunate pawing and neigh-  
 ing.)

We spur to a land of no name, outracing the stormwind;  
 We leap to the infinite dark like sparks from the anvil.  
 Thou leadest, O God! All's well with Thy troopers that follow.

## NAM SEMEN EST VERBUM DEI

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

Springtide of spirits, at the Altar rail:  
 A mystic Sowing, in the morning light:  
 A gentleness of Love that yet can smite  
 As on the granary floor the threshing-flail.  
 O happy soil! O terror beyond wail,  
 If never sheaf the Sowing should requite,  
 And time between were busied but to blight  
 Good will, which only can make GOD avail!

Till souls be corn and vintage of His feast,  
As He was aye of ours, how grave and slow  
Like any weary husbandman, a Priest  
Fills the long furrow, treading to and fro!  
And there my clod of earth, the last, the least,  
Vows that pure Seed some harvest, ere the snow.

## A CAROL

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

Vines branching stilly  
Shade the open door,  
In the house of Zion's Lily,  
Cleanly and poor.  
Oh, brighter than wild laurel  
The Babe bounds in her hand,  
The King, who for apparel  
Hath but a swaddling-band,  
And sees her heavenlier smiling than stars in His command!

Soon, mystic changes  
Part Him from her breast,  
Yet there awhile He ranges  
Gardens of rest:  
Yea, she the first to ponder  
Our ransom and recall,  
Awhile may rock Him under  
Her young curls' fall,  
Against that only sinless love-loyal heart of all.

What shall inure Him  
Unto the deadly dream,  
When the Tetrarch shall abjure Him,  
The thief blaspheme,  
And scribe and soldier jostle  
About the shameful tree,  
And even an Apostle  
Demand to touch and see?—  
But she hath kissed her Flower where the Wounds are to be.

## THE MAN OF THE HOUSE

KATHERINE TYNAN HINKSON (1861- )

Joseph, honored from Sea to Sea,  
This is your name that pleases me,  
"Man of the House."

I see you rise at the dawn and light  
The fire and blow till the flame is bright.

I see you take the pitcher and carry  
The deep well-water for Jesus and Mary.

You knead the corn for the bread so fine,  
Gather them grapes from the hanging vine.

There are little feet that are soft and slow,  
Follow you whithersoever you go.

There's a little face at your workshop door,  
A little one sits down on your floor.

Holds His hands for the shavings curled,  
The soft little hands that have made the world.

Mary calls you; the meal is ready;  
You swing the Child to your shoulder steady.

I see your quiet smile as you sit  
And watch the little Son thrive and eat.

The vine curls by the window space,  
The wings of angels cover the face.

Up in the rafters, polished and olden,  
There's a dove that broods and his wings are golden.

You who kept them through shine and storm,  
A staff, a shelter kindly and warm.

Father of Jesus, husband of Mary,  
Hold up your lilies for Sanctuary!

Joseph, honored from Sea to Sea,  
Guard me mine and my own rooftree.  
"Man of the House!"

## THE PRESENCE OF THE SPIRIT

GIULIO SALVADORI (1862- )

Perchance it was the peace that stirless breasts  
Of forests breathe upon the cliffs on high—  
Or from the hidden glens the lonely cry  
Of nightingale's melodious requests,—  
I know not; but the life apart attests  
Itself unto the wondering passer-by  
In light so intimate it strikes his eye  
As though a festival were on its crests.

While inwardly he turns his wildered eyes,  
Sensing the Holy Spirit that controls  
The final government of his very heart,  
Where mid the starry flowerings of the skies,  
Lain prone with head immersed, he rolls,  
And sighs the sighs that loves eternal start.  
*From the Italian by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE FRIAR

JULIAN DEL CASAL (1863-1893)

Barefooted, in his hood and cloak of brown,  
Mounted upon his burro's chubby back  
To beg the pious alms that fill his sack  
The old Franciscan starts at dawn for town.  
Behind him sounds the early belfry down  
To call to Mass the faithful in his track;  
The summons floats afar into the wrack  
Of pink and golden clouds, the dawning's crown.

His breviary at his elbow tucked away,  
His rosary rattling heavily with his sway,  
He reckons that his givers shall not lag;  
And hearkens as he paces down the road,  
Between the burro's braying for the load,  
The wind that whistles through his empty bag.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## LOST YOUTH

SIR ROGER CASEMENT (1864-1916)

Weep not that yon no longer feel the tide  
High breasting sun and storm that bore along  
Your youth in currents of perpetual song;  
For in these mid-sea waters, still and wide,  
A sleepless purpose the great deep doth hide.  
Here spring the mighty fountains, pure and strong,  
That bear sweet change of breath to city throng,  
Who, had the sea no breeze, would soon have died.  
  
So, though the sun shines not in such a blue,  
Nor have the stars the meaning youth devised,  
The heavens are nigher, and a light shines through—  
The brightness that not sun nor stars sufficed;  
And on this lonely waste we find it true  
Lost youth and love not lost, are hid with Christ.

## ANNUNCIATION NIGHT

KATHERINE E. CONWAY (1865-1927)

It was night in the village of Nazareth,  
But the dark, like the dusk of a blessed death,  
Was pierced with splendor and voices tender,  
And the breeze died down to a zephyr's breath.  
  
Stars sang as they swung in their ordered courses  
And planets circling around the sun;  
And all life stirred at its inmost sources,  
With sense of the Wonder on earth begun.

But the little fair Virgin of Nazareth slept,  
Dreaming the touch of the hand of her Child.  
And angels above her their vigil kept,  
And oft in her sleep she tenderly smiled.

For God to His own Creation knit  
His life and hers not a breath apart;  
While Heaven was a-thrill at the thought of it—  
The Hope of the Worlds hidden under her heart!

## FIRST COMMUNION

JOSÉ ASUNCIÓN SILVA (1865-1896)

That moment all the world respired  
With mystic piety;  
The early morning light that shone  
Adown the chapel aisles;  
The rhythmic chants that soared above,—  
It seemed to highest heaven;  
The aromatic cloud that rose  
In incense spirals up;  
The voices from another world  
Sonorous and serene;  
The little children sweetly grouped  
Before the altar rail;  
Yea, even the ancient Saints, aligned  
In shadows vaguely dim  
Beneath the cumbering dust of years,  
In silence seemed to smile!

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## ART

JOSÉ ASUNCIÓN SILVA

Verse is a chalice; place within it only  
A stainless thought;  
From out whose deeps the smouldering radiance sparkles  
Like bubbles in a golden vintage caught.



Bind 'round it flowers to tell their long endeavors  
 Against the numbing world;  
 Gentle reminders of the season's unreturning  
 As pearly seedlings in the dew's flight whirled.  
 To consecrate our hapless days with balsam,  
 Pour on the mystic draught,  
 Warmed in the very first-breast of the spirit,  
 A simple drop alone.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

### THE IRISH FRANCISCAN

ROSA MULHOLLAND ( -1924)

A barefoot friar all in brown,  
 Weather-beat face and storm-rent gown,  
 Tattered hood over shaven crown,  
 Travelled as the sun goes down.

Whither ere morning goeth he  
 Over the bog he moveth free;  
 Bog so brown it were hard to see  
 That brown man travelling patiently.

Hidden under his threadbare best  
 He holdeth One close to his breast;  
 "O Lord, in what poor place of rest  
 This winter's eve thou harbourest!"

Deep in the pools the red lights die;  
 Darkness veileth the western sky;  
 Only the plovers cry and cry  
 Amen to prayers as they flutter by.

Who are these, thou barefoot man,  
 Weak and weary and under a ban,  
 Who meet thee in the starlight wan?—  
 Columb, and Patrick, and Adamnan!

Three with torches faint and white,  
Threading the holes to give thee light,  
Bowing before the One of might  
Thou bearest with thee through the night.

Now the dawn opens in the east,  
There's the altar, and here the priest;  
Welcome now to the last and least,  
Who hunger for the Master's feast.

Table of rock and cloth of moss;  
(Gold and silver are Mammon's dross)  
Rude is the stone and rude the cross,—  
O Christ, our gain, O World, our loss!

Ye banned and outlawed of the faith!  
Shrive ye now with bated breath;  
Hither the hunter hasteneth,  
Fear not the little pain of death.

Shines the moon on the curling sea,  
Sighs the wind in the white-thorn tree;  
Forth from the bough, as the gale blows free,  
Swingeth a figure dolorously—

A barefoot friar all in brown,  
Weather-beat face and threadbare gown,  
Girdle of rope and shaven crown—  
Swingeth he as the moon goes down.

### KNOWEST THOU ISAAC JOGUES?

FRANCIS W. GREY (1865- )

A wayworn pilgrim from a distant shore  
Knocked at the convent gate, at early day,  
Then waited patiently: "Whence com'st thou, pray?"  
The Brother asked. "From Canada"; the door

Was opened wide in welcome; faint and sore  
 With many a toil, he seemed, and long the way  
 That he had journeyed; greatly marvelled they  
 To see the cruel wounds and scars he bore.

"Com'st thou from Canada?" the Rector said,  
 —Vested was he for Mass, yet came to see  
 The travelled guest,—who answered. "Yes"; they led  
 To welcome food and rest; then asked, "Maybe  
 Thou knowest Isaac Jogues?" He bowed his head,  
 As one who shunneth honor—"I am he."

### THE SECRET

JOSÉ JOAQUIN CASAS (1866- )

With solemn benediction at the end,  
 The Cura's rites are done. The joyous sound  
 Starts all the childish choir's hearts to bound  
 Like when at school their singsong lessons blend;  
 And rumors vague a silver music lend,  
 As through the town the dwellers drift around.  
 The glad old priest feels all his breast enwound  
 With breaths of balsam pure and reverend.

Now of this placid Eden-spot I hold  
 The secret key, which all the world ignores—  
 Nor Plutarch nor wise Epictetus knew!—  
 Child, youth and woman, townsmen young and old,  
 All, all in Villasuta know it too,—  
 The saving Wisdom that mankind adores!—  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

### MEA CULPA

ETHNA CARBERY (1866-1902)

Be pitiful, my God!  
 No hard-won gifts I bring—  
 But empty, pleading hands  
 To Thee at evening.

Spring came, with-browed and young;  
I, too, was young with spring.  
There was a blue, blue heaven  
Above a skylark's wing.

Youth is the time for joy,  
I cried, it is not meet  
To mount the heights of toil  
With child-soft feet.

When summer walked the land  
In passion's red arrayed,  
Under green sweeping boughs,  
My couch I made.

The noontide heat was sore,  
I slept the summer through;  
An angel waked me—"Thou  
Hast work to do."

I rose and saw the sheaves  
Upstanding in a row;  
The reapers sang Thy praise  
While passing to and fro.

My hands were soft with ease;  
Long were the autumn hours;  
I lift the ripened sheaves  
For poppy-flowers.

But lo! now winter glooms  
And gray is in my hair;  
Whither has flown the world  
I found so fair?

My patient God, forgive!  
Praying Thy pardon sweet  
I lay a lonely heart  
Before Thy feet.

MARQUETTE ON THE SHORES OF THE  
MISSISSIPPI

JOHN JEROME ROONEY (1866- )

Here, in the midnight of the solemn wood,  
He heard a roar as of a mighty wind,  
The onward rush of waters unconfined  
Trampling in legions through the solitude.  
Then lo! before him swept the conquering flood,  
Free as the freedom of the truth-strong mind  
Which hills of Doubt could neither hide nor bind,  
Which, all in vain, the valley mounds withstood!

With glowing eye he saw the prancing tide  
With yellow mane rush onward through the night  
Into the vastness he had never trod;  
Nor dreamt of conquest of that kingdom wide  
As down the flood his spirit took its flight  
Seeking the long-lost children of his God.

## CROCUSES IN THE GRASS

JOHN GRAY (1866- )

Purple and white the crocus flowers  
And yellow, spread upon  
The sober lawns; the hours  
Are not more idle in the sun.

Perhaps one droops a prettier head,  
And one would say: Sweet Queen,  
Your lips are white and red,  
And round you lies the grass most green.

And she, perhaps, for whom is fain  
The other, will not heed;  
Or, that he may complain,  
Babbles, for dalliance, with a weed.

And he dissimulates despair,  
And anger, and surprise;  
The while white daisies stare—  
And stir not—with their yellow eyes.

## LORD, IF THOU ART NOT PRESENT

JOHN GRAY

Lord, if Thou art not present, where shall I  
Seek Thee the absent? If Thou art not everywhere,  
How is it that I do not see Thee nigh?

Thou dwellest in a light remote and fair.  
How can I reach that light, Lord? I beseech  
Thee, teach my seeking, and Thyself declare

Thyself the sought to me. Unless Thou teach  
Me, Lord, I cannot seek; nor can I find  
Thee, if Thou wilt not come within my reach.

Lord, let me seek, with sturdy heart and mind.  
In passion of desire and longingly.  
Let me desire Thee, seeking Thee; and find—  
Loving Thee, find Thee; love Thee, finding Thee.

## BENEDICTIO DOMINI

ERNEST DOWSON (1867-1900)

Without, the sullen noises of the street!  
The voice of London inarticulate,  
Hoarse and blaspheming, surges in to meet  
The silent blessing of the Immaculate.  
Dark is the church, and dim the worshippers,  
Hushed with bowed heads as though by some old spell,  
While through the incense-laden air there stirs  
The admonition of a silver bell.

Dark is the church, save where the altar stands,  
Dressed like a bride, illustrious with light  
Where one old priest exalts with tremulous hands  
The one true solace of man's fallen plight.  
Strange silence here: without, the sounding street  
Heralds the world's swift passage to the fire;  
O Benediction, perfect and complete!  
When shall men cease to suffer and desire?

## EXTREME UNCTION

ERNEST DOWSON

Upon the eyes, the lips, the feet,  
On all the passages of sense,  
The atoning oil is spread with sweet  
Renewal of lost innocence.

The feet that lately ran so fast  
To meet desire, are soothly sealed;  
The eyes that were so often cast  
On vanity, are touched and healed.

From troublous sights and sounds set free;  
In such a twilight hour of breath,  
Shall one retrace his life or see,  
Through shadows, the true face of death?

Vials of mercy, sacring oils,  
I know not where nor when I come,  
Nor through what wanderings and toils,  
To crave of you Viaticum.

Yet, when the walls of flesh grow weak,  
In such an hour it well may be,  
Through mist and darkness, light will break,  
And each anointed sense will see.

## THE MURMUR FROM THE STABLE

RUBEN DARÍO (1867-1916)

'Twas in the lonely stable whence the Holy Babe had gone,  
 Fleeing the wrath of Herod and had left His cradle lone.  
 Shepherds and kings had gone before, and none remained behind  
 But the gentle beasts of burden, more true than humankind;  
 The patient ox and quiet ass still chewed their fragrant hay;  
 But spared the corner where so late the Lord of Glory lay.  
 Sad was their talk together, spite of the breath of love,  
 Like a warm perfume from the nest of the celestial Dove.  
 "Surely," the ox said, "do we know that He is Lord of all";  
 "Yes," said the ass, "'tis He who yet shall save us from the fall."  
 "Save whom?"

"Why all."

"Oh, no!"

"What then?"

"Alas! the heavenly grace  
 Is meant but for our masters of the cruel human race."

"But we can read the future. It is our priceless gift  
 To look behind the veil that they may not hope to lift.  
 Our tranquil eyes can gaze beyond the breaking of the dawn,  
 And pierce the cloud of mystery o'er sacred secrets drawn.  
 We are dumb beneath the lash of the cruel human kind,  
 But we breathe our knowledge to the sun, the moon, the fields,  
 the wind!

And sure, though low our lot may be, He never will forget  
 How we shared with Him our bed where His presence lingers  
 yet.

But, meanwhile, here we must be sad—"No! happy and content!"—

So spoke the Angel of the Lord, whose sudden swift descent  
 Upon the wild wind's rushing wings, a flash of glory shed  
 On the patient heads that bowed themselves above the Baby's  
 bed.

"The day shall come for all of you to know redeeming love,  
 And hear the summons of the Lord to taste the joys above.  
 For the humble service that so long and patiently was given,  
 The gentle animals shall join the ransomed souls of Heaven.



The more that they have suffered here, the more bliss shall  
they see

And for you both yet greater the recompense shall be.  
For you two who have parted with your Lord your lowly bed,  
And watched with love above Him in Bethlehem's humble shed;  
Who have given all you could, without thought of gain or loss,  
Shall be the charge of him who shared the burden of His cross;  
And on the golden hills of Heaven, for thus it is decreed,  
Saint Simon the Cyrenean shall lead you forth to feed."

*From the Spanish by Agnes Blake Poor.*

## PORTICO

RUBÉN DARÍO

I am the singer who, of late, put by  
The verse azulean and the chant profane;  
Across whose nights a rossignol would cry  
And prove himself a lark at morn again.

Lord was I of my garden-place of dreams,  
Of heaping roses and swan-haunted brakes,  
Lord of the doves; lord of the silver streams,  
Of gondolas and lyres upon the lakes.

And very eighteenth century; both old  
And very modern; bold, cosmopolite;  
Like Hugo daring, like Verlaine half-told,  
And thirsting for illusions infinite.

From infancy 'twas sorrow that I knew;  
My youth—was ever youth my own indeed?—  
Its roses still their perfume round me strew,  
Their perfume of a melancholy seed—

A reinless colt, my instinct galloped free;  
My youth bestrode a colt without a rein;  
Intoxicate I went, a belted blade with me;  
If I fell not—'twas God who did sustain—

Within my garden stood a statue fair;  
Of marble seeming yet of flesh and bone;  
A gentle spirit was incarnate there  
Of sensitive and sentimental tone.

So timid of the world, it fain would hide  
And from its walls of silence issue not,  
Save when the spring released upon its tide  
The hour of melody it had begot—

The hour of sunset and the hidden kiss;  
The hour of gloaming twilight and retreat;  
The hour of madrigal, the hour of bliss,  
Of "I adore thee" and "Alas" too sweet.

And mid the gamut of the flute, perchance,  
Would come a ripple of crystal mysteries  
Recalling Pan and his old Grecian dance  
With the intoning of old Latin keys.

With such a sweep and ardor so intense,  
That on the statue suddenly were born  
The muscled goat-thighs shaggy and immense  
And on the brows the satyr's curvéd horn.

As Cóngora's Galatea, so in fine  
The fair marquise of Verlaine captured me;  
And so unto the passion half divine  
Was joined a human sensuality;

All longing, and all ardor, the mere sense  
And natural vigor; and without a sign  
Of stage effect or literature's pretence—  
If there was ever soul sincere—'twas mine.

The ivory tower awakened my desire;  
I longed to enclose myself in selfish bliss,  
Yet hungered after space, my thirst on fire  
For heaven, from out the shades of my abyss.

As with the sponge the salt sea saturates  
Below the oozing wave, so was my heart  
Tender and soft, bedrenched with bitter fates  
That world and flesh and devil here impart.

But, through the grace of God, my conscience  
Elected unto good its better part;  
If there were hardness left in any sense,  
It melted soft beneath the touch of Art.

My intellect was freed from baser thought;  
My soul was bathed in the Castalian flood;  
My heart a pilgrim went, and so I caught  
The harmony from out the sacred wood.

O sacred wood! O rumor, that profound  
Stirs from the sacred woodland's heart divine!  
O plenteous fountain in whose power is wound  
And overcome our destiny malign!

Grove of ideals, where the real halts,  
Where flesh is flame alive, and Psyche floats—  
The while the satyr makes his old assaults,  
Let Philomel loose her azure-drunken throats.

Fantastic pearl and music amorous  
Adown the green and flowering laurel tops;  
Hypsipyle stealthily the rose doth buss  
And the faun's mouth the tender stralkings crops.

There, where the god pursues the flying maid,  
Where springs the reed of Pan from out the mire,  
The life Eternal hath its furrows laid  
And wakens the All-Father's mystic choir.

The soul that enters there, disrobed should go  
A-tremble with desire and longing pure,  
Over the wounding spine and thorn below,—  
So should it dream, be stirred, and sing secure.

Life, Light and Truth, as in a triple flame  
Produce the inner radiance infinite;  
Art, pure as Christ, is heartened to exclaim:  
*"I am indeed the Life, the Truth, the Light!"*

The Life is mystery; the Light is blind;  
The Truth beyond our reach both daunts and fades:  
The sheer perfection nowhere do we find;  
The ideal sleeps, a secret in the shades.

Therefore to be sincere is to be strong.  
Bare as it is what glitter hath the star;  
The water tells the fountains soul in song  
With voice of crystal flowing out afar.

Such my intent was,—of my spirit pure  
To make a star, a fountain music-drawn,  
With horror of the thing called literature—  
And mad with madness of the gloam and dawn.

From the blue twilight such as gives the word  
Which the celestial ecstasy inspires,  
The haze and minor chord,—let flutes be heard!  
Aurora, daughter of the Sun,—sound, lyres!

Let pass the stone if any use the sling,  
Let pass, should hands of violence point the dart.  
The stone from out the sling is for the waves a thing,  
Hate's arrow of the idle wind is part.

Virtue is with the tranquil and the brave;  
The fire interior burneth well and high;  
The triumph is o'er rancor and the grave;  
Toward Bethlehem—the caravan goes by!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## SIMPLE THINGS

PAUL-JEAN TOULET (1867-1920)

Infinite! let me not think on you;  
Let me still portray  
Springtime with its flowered view,  
The wave that ebbs away,  
Her who perfumes fair eves  
With her light breath,  
Love—fallen leaves—  
Roses of death—

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## THE DARK ANGEL

LIONEL JOHNSON (1867-1902)

Dark Angel, with thine aching lust  
To rid the world of penitence;  
Malicious Angel, who still dost  
My soul such subtile violence!

Because of thee, no thought, no thing,  
Abides for me undesecrate:  
Dark Angel, ever on the wing,  
Who never reachest me too late!

When music sounds, then changest thou  
Its silvery to a sultry fire:  
Nor will thine envious heart allow  
Delight untortured by desire.

Through thee, the gracious Muses turn  
To Furies, O mine Enemy!  
And all the things of beauty burn  
With flames of evil ecstasy.

Because of thee, the land of dreams  
Becomes a gathering place of fears:  
Until tormented slumber seems  
One vehemence of useless tears.

When sunlight glows upon the flowers,  
Or ripples down the dancing sea:  
Thou, with thy troop of passionate powers,  
Beleaguerest, bewildereſt, me.

Within the breath of autumn woods,  
Within the winter silences:  
Thy venomous spirit stirs and broods,  
O Master of impieties!

The ardour of red flame is thine,  
And thine the steely soul of ice:  
Thou poisonest the fair design  
Of nature, with unfair device.

Apples of ashes, golden bright;  
Waters of bitterness, how sweet!  
O banquet of a foul delight,  
Prepared by thee, dark Paraclete.

Thou art the whisper in the gloom,  
The hinting tone, the haunting laugh:  
Thou art the adorning of my tomb,  
The minstrel of mine epitaph.

I fight thee, in the Holy Name!  
Yet, what thou dost, is what God saith,  
Tempter! should I escape thy flame,  
Thou wilt have helped my soul from Death.

The second Death, that never dies,  
That cannot die, when time is dead:  
Live Death, wherein the lost soul cries,  
Eternally uncomforted.

Dark Angel, with thine aching lust  
Of two defeats, of two despairs:  
Less dread, a change to drifting dust,  
Than thine eternity of cares.

Do what thou wilt, thou shalt not **so**,  
Dark Angel! triumph over me:  
Lonely, unto the Lone I go;  
Divine, to the Divinity.

### THE PRECEPT OF SILENCE

LIONEL JOHNSON

I know you: solitary griefs,  
Desolate passions, aching hours,  
I know you: tremulous beliefs,  
Agonized hopes, and ashen flowers!

The winds are sometimes sad to me;  
The starry spaces, full of fear:  
Mine is the sorrow on the sea,  
And mine the sigh of places drear.

Some players upon plaintive strings  
Publish their wistfulness abroad:  
I have not spoken of these things,  
Save to one man, and unto God.

### TE MARTYRUM CANDIDATUS

LIONEL JOHNSON

Ah, see the fair chivalry come, the companions of Christ!  
White Horsemen, who ride on white horses, the  
Knights of God!  
They, for their Lord and their Lover who sacrificed  
All, save the sweetness of treading where He first trod!

These through the darkness of death, the dominion of night,  
Swept, and they woke in white places at morning tide:  
They saw with their eyes, and sang for joy of the sight,  
They saw with their eyes the Eyes of the Crucified.

Now, whithersoever He goeth, with Him they go:  
White Horsemen, who ride on white horses, oh fair to see!  
They ride, where the Rivers of Paradise flash and flow,  
White Horsemen, with Christ their Captain: for ever He!

## THE CATHEDRAL OF RHEIMS

EDMUND ROSTAND (1868-1918)

They make it only more immortal still.  
Though vandals mar, yet lives the work of Art.  
Let Phidias witness and Rodin impart  
How in these fragments speaks the primal thrill.  
The fortress crumbles on the gunless hill;  
The shrine though broken lives with nobler heart;  
Our eyes raised wistful where its spires would start  
Find heaven grown lovelier through its shattered grille.

Let us be grateful—Fate would long withhold  
What Greece could boast of on her hill of gold,  
A Beauty in its outrage sanctified,—  
Let us be grateful, now the hands upon  
The blundering German cannon would provide  
Their shame forever and our Parthenon.  
*From the French by Thomas Walsh.*

## LITTLE GREGORY

THEODORE BOTREL (1868-1925)

"Gregory," his dam would chide,  
"Where could one find smaller?  
Why, the kneading-trough outside  
Is two inches taller!



Though apprentices are sought  
On the land and sea,  
None would give your suit a thought;  
You're too weak and wee, my bonny;  
You're too weak and wee.  
Jesu Domine!"

"Gad," the merry Captain said,  
"Pigmy, I'll be sworn,  
Once aboard you'd soon be dead.  
Harkee, Peppercorn,  
Though you have a waggish look,  
Who will ever see  
You as swab or billy-cook?  
You're too weak and wee, my bonny;  
You're too weak and wee.  
Jesu Domine!"

At the Palace of Versailles  
He besought the King:  
"Sire, a lad of Cornouailles  
Comes a soldiering!"  
But King Louis laughed aloud:  
"Guardsmen would you be?  
Though with heart you're well endowed,  
You're too weak and wee, my bonny,  
You're too weak and wee.  
Jesu Domine!"

Springtime broke in Brittany  
And the war had come.  
Jean Chouan, his friend, and he  
Marched behind the drum.  
Soon the bullets swept the plain,  
Missing Gregory,  
Singing in their high disdain;  
"He's too weak and wee, this Johnny;  
He's too weak and wee.  
Jesu Domine!"

But a bullet found at last  
Rest between his eyes.  
Through the hole his spirit passed  
To the azure skies.  
There, Saint Peter, golden-keyed,  
Said: "Begone from me!  
Though for seraphs we have need,  
You're too weak and wee, my bonny,  
You're too weak and wee.  
Jesu Domine!"

But the Lord our God above,  
Here and everywhere,  
Bared His riven heart of love,  
Hiding Gregory there;  
And the warden of the keys  
Sank down upon his knees  
When he heard the voice that spake  
In distant Galilee;  
"Whoso receiveth one of these  
In sooth receiveth Me!"

"Jesu Domine!"

*From the French by Richard Cloudesley Savage.*

## THE HEDGE SCHOOLMASTERS

SEUMAS MACMANUS (1868- )

When the night shall lift from Erin's hills, 'twere shame if we  
forget  
One band of unsung heroes whom Freedom owes a debt.  
When we brim high cups to brave ones then, their memory let  
us pledge  
Who gathered their ragged classes behind a friendly hedge.

By stealth they met their pupils in the glen's deep-hidden nook  
And taught them many a lesson was never in English book;  
There was more than wordy logic shown to use in wise debate;  
Nor *amo* was the only verb they gave to conjugate.

When hunted on the heathery hill and through the shadowy  
wood,  
They climbed the cliff, they dared the marsh, they stemmed the  
tumbling flood;  
Their blanket was the clammy mist, their bed the wind-swept  
bent;  
In fitful sleep they dreamt the bay of blood-hounds on their  
scent.

Their lore was not the brightest, nor their store, mayhap, the  
best,  
But they fostered love undying in each young Irish breast;  
And through the dread, dread night and long that steeped our  
island then,  
The lamps of hope and fires of faith were fed by these brave  
men.

The grass waves green above them; soft sleep is theirs for aye;  
The hunt is over and the cold; the hunger passed away.  
Oh, hold them high and holy! and their memory proudly  
pledge,  
Who gathered their ragged classes behind a friendly hedge.

## SHADOWS

PAUL CLAUDEL (1868- )

I am here, the other elsewhere, the silence seems to live;  
We are wretched ones, and Satan sifts us in his sieve.

I suffer, the other suffers, and there is no travelled land  
Between her and me, from the other to me no word and no  
hand.

Naught but the common and incommunicable night,  
The night where naught is done, and love's incredible affright.

I feel a subtle wind, and my horror is released.  
Flee from the danger of death, from the jaws of the beast!

Here once more the savor of death is between my teeth.  
The travail, and the vomit, and the turning beneath.

I was alone in the wine-press, I trod the grape, accursed  
That night, as I walked from wall to wall, while maniac laughter  
burst.

He who has made the eyes, without eyes shall He behold me?  
He who has made the ears, without ears shall He be told me?

I know that where sin abounds, superabounding is your compassion  
pearled.

I must pray, for it is the hour of the Sovereign of the world.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## SEVENTH STATION

PAUL CLAUDEL

'Tis not the stones that conquer now, nor the knotted flails;  
It is the soul that falters here, it is the soul that fails.

Oh, midway of our mortal life when the strong soul is spent,  
When the compass loses its polar star and faith is firmament,

Because the flinty road is long, the steep climb without end,  
We seem to sink, abandoned by every hope and friend.

Oh, lengthening years of weariness, inflexible cold fate!  
Borne down by secret self-disgust and the cross's cruel weight

We fall at last, not on our knees in supplicating prayer,  
But wretchedly, face downward, in agonized despair.

The jaded body falls, ah yes, but not till the tired will stumbles—  
Save us, Lord, from this second fall when the weary spirit  
crumbles!

*From the French by Henry Marton Robinson.*

Lines from the GÉORGIQUES CHRÉTIENNES

FRANCIS JAMMES (1868- )

This day, O Father, give us daily bread  
For without Thee, our wit and goods are sped.

Thou, teaching well, dost superintend the care  
Of kneading fingers, crossed as if in prayer,—

And drawest from the breathless worker's sigh  
The words of love which halting poets try.

Our Father of Heaven, this humble folk is Thine;  
Be for them every one an overseer benign.

Father of harvesters, here is Thy sickle lying—  
To Thee like fields of wheat are families, dying.

Father of millers, here is Thy strong mill—  
This turning world, the which like grains we fill.  
*From the French by George N. Shuster.*

## PRAYER THAT AN INFANT MAY NOT DIE

FRANCIS JAMMES

Lord, spare to them this very little child  
as You preserve a grass-blade in the wind!  
What will it cost You, since the mother weeps,  
not to have it die there in a brief while  
as a matter that cannot be avoided?  
If You grant it life, it will go next year  
to toss roses in the Lord's Day festival!  
But You are too good! 'Twould not be You, good Lord,  
Who place blue death upon the rosy cheek  
while there are still fine places where You can set  
sons beside their mothers at the window.  
But why not here? Ah, since the hour calls,  
remember, Lord, before the dying child,—  
You live forever at Your mother's side!

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## PALM SUNDAY

FRANCIS JAMMES

At last the beautiful Palm Sunday comes.  
When I was a little child, they gave some cakes to me  
And I went to vespers, docile and sad.  
My mother would say, "In my country there are olives . . .  
Jesus was weeping once in an olive garden . . .  
They went with great pomp to seek Him again . . .  
The people wept, calling His name at Jerusalem . . .  
He was gentle like the sky, and the little ass carried Him,  
Trotting joyously over the strewn palms. And when  
The beggars saw Him, they sobbed with joy along His path,  
And followed Him, because they had faith.  
All the bad women became good,  
Seeing Him pass by with His halo so fair,  
So beautiful that they thought it was the sun.  
He had a smile, and like honey was His hair.  
He raised the dead . . . they crucified Him then . . ."  
I remember this childhood and the vespers,  
And I weep, my throat convulsed at being no more  
That little boy of those old months of March;  
At being no more in the village church,  
Where I carried incense in the procession,  
And where I heard the good priest say the Passion.

*From the French by Theodore Yung.*

## ALONE

FRANCIS JAMMES

Alone amid the forest of his soul  
The poet wearies of the distant goal,—  
Bunalli lianas and balm-trees in vain,  
He watches for the Good Samaritan.  
He prays. God is silent. He with anger  
Is seized, and grief weighs on him like thunder.  
Answer me, Lord, what with me would You do?  
I am entirely dispossessed of you,

And I feel within me a great dryness.  
 Return! Give me only the happiness  
 Of this bird chanting in the cherry tree.  
 What is Your motive in thus breaking me?  
 —I labour thy heart—that I may be kind  
 To thee, my child! Thou hast injuries borne.  
 Guard Me in thy heart, even when the wind  
 Has the last roses from the bushes torn.  
 Didst thou forsake Me great would be thy loss . . .  
 I need thy tears, well-loved son, for My dole;  
 I need a bird to sing upon the Cross.  
 Wouldst thou then leave Me, redbreast of the soul?—  
 Lord, where a hedge of thorns cinctures Your brow,  
 During Your Passion, singing, I will sit:  
 But when the blossoms in the hedge shall blow,  
 You will the bird let build her nest in it.

*From the French by J. Ffrench-Mullen.*

## TOLEDO

ANTONIO GÓMEZ RESTREPO (1869—)

Perched on its yellow peak beneath a sky  
 Inclement as of Africa, there lifts  
 Toledo, with its brows of wrinkled rifts  
 Crowned with the belfries of the long gone-by.  
 The sacred city shuts its midday eye  
 To take siesta mid the Orient wifts:  
 Only from out the forge the rumor drifts  
 Where on the sword-blade still the armorers ply.

Deep in the choir's ancient glooms, behind  
 The Gothic lattices, there bends in prayer  
 A pallid monk upon his ritual.  
 And on the balcony outside there wind  
 The garlanded carnations, burning there  
 Fresh as the lips love's earliest sighs enthrall.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh*

## THE FINAL FAITH

GEORGE STERLING (1869-1926)

Not often, when the carnal dance is mad—  
Not often, in our youth's audacity,  
Shall one, aware, have final faith in thee,  
O soul, for he that knows thee shall be sad  
Betimes, and youth would be forever glad.  
Then, craving freedom, never are we free;  
Through many-colored mists we call or flee,  
And in illusion's raiment are we clad.

But when the humiliation of the flesh  
Is ours, like truant children going home  
We turn to thee, the beautiful and best,  
Whose dew-remembered flowers are ever fresh—  
Whose winds are from the snows and ocean-foam—  
Who hast the starlight on thy marble breast.





### III

## CONTEMPORARY POETS FROM 1870



## TO DIVES

HILAIRE BELLOC (1870-

Dives, when you and I go down to Hell  
Where scribblers end and millionaires as well,  
We shall be carrying on our separate backs  
Two very large but very different packs;  
And as you stagger under yours, my friend,  
Down the dull shore where all our journeys end,  
And go before me (as your rank demands)  
Toward the infinite flat underlands,  
And that dear river of forgetfulness—  
Charon, a man of exquisite address  
(For as your wife's progenitors could tell,  
They're very strict on etiquette in Hell),  
Will, since you are a lord, observe, "My lord,  
We cannot take these weighty things aboard!"  
Then down they go, my wretched Dives, down—  
The fifteen sorts of boots you kept for town,  
The hat to meet the Devil in; the plain  
But costly ties; the cases of champagne;  
The solid watch, and seal, and chain, and charm;  
The working model of a Burning Farm  
(To give the little Belials; all the three  
Biscuits for Cerberus; the guarantee  
From Lambeth that the rich can never burn,  
And even promising a safe return;  
The admirable overcoat, designed  
To cross Cocytus—very warmly lined;  
Sweet Dives, you will leave them all behind  
And enter Hell as tattered and as bare  
As was your father when he took the air  
Behind a barrow-load in Leicester Square.  
Then turned to me, and noting one that brings  
With careless step a mist of shadowy things;  
Laughter and memories, and a few regrets,  
Some honor, and a quantity of debts,

A doubt or two of sorts, a trust in God,  
 And (what will seem to you extremely odd)  
 His father's granfer's father's father's name,  
 Unspoilt, untitled, even spelt the same;  
 Charon, who twenty thousand times before  
 Has ferried Poets to the ulterior shore,  
 Will estimate the weight I bear, and cry—  
 "Comrade!" (He has himself been known to try  
 His hand at Latin and Italian verse  
 Much in the style of Vergil—only worse.)  
 "We let such vain imaginaries pass!"  
 Then tell me, Dives, which will look the ass—  
 You, or myself? Or Charon? Who can tell?  
 They order things so damnably in Hell.

### DREAMING OF CITIES DEAD

ELEANOR ROGERS COX

Dreaming of cities dead,  
 Of bright Queens vanished,  
 Of Kings whose names were but as seed wind-blown  
 E'en when white Patrick's voice shook Tara's throne,—  
 My way along the great world-street I tread  
 And keep the rites of Beauty lost, alone.

Cairns level with the dust—  
 Names dim with Time's dull rust—  
 Afar they sleep on many a wind-swept hill,  
 The beautiful, the strong of heart and will—  
 On whose pale dreams no sunrise joy shall burst,  
 No harper's song shall pierce with battle-thrill.

Long from their purpled heights,  
 Their reign of high delights,  
 The Queens have wended down Death's mildewed stair,  
 Leaving the scent of lilies on the air,  
 To gladden earth through all her days and nights,  
 That once she cherished anything so fair.

## INDIA THE MAGIC

JULES BOIS (1870- )

With light of magic India shines afar;  
Calling the weary heart with shadowy dance;  
She is the flower of Dream, the Mystic Star  
That through the Orient gardens casts her glance.

Birthland is she of gods and goddesses;  
Pure are her heavens as are an infant's eyes;  
Lurking with terrors, fertile of caress;  
The tiger's triumph mid her jungle lies.

Along her balconies the monkey plays;  
The peacock struts on her pagoda eaves;  
The elephant majestic plods her ways;  
A glare of stone her serpents' long gaze leaves.

India brings jewelled tribute from the kings;  
From cupolas of pearl and pools of sky;  
Eternal, smile her walls' rememberings—  
And he who sees no longer fears to die!  
*From the French by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE LORD

JOSÉ MARIA GABRIEL Y GALAN (1870-1908)

In the name of God—Who shall open—  
I close the doors of my ancestral dwelling,—  
closing my life out from the horizons,  
closing my God as in a temple!—  
Oh, there is need of a heart of stone,  
blood of hyenas, and a breast of steel,  
to speak the farewells that in my throat  
are struggling from my brooding breast.  
Oh, there is need of a martyr's lips  
to meet today

The icy chalice trembling in my hold  
 beneath my clouded eyes of hope.—  
 Now is the house deserted,  
 the elders silently have stolen forth;  
 Alone, it is for me to seek the loving Christ,—  
 There with His arms stretched wide—  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## A PRAYER

LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS (1870- )

Often the western wind has sung to me,  
 There have been voices in the streams and meres,  
 And pitiful trees have told me, God, of Thee:  
 And I heard not. Oh! open Thou mine ears

The reeds have whispered low as I passed by,  
 "Be strong, O friend, be strong, put off vain fears,  
 Vex not thy soul for doubts, God cannot lie";  
 And I heard not. Oh! open Thou mine ears.

There have been many stars to guide my feet,  
 Often the delicate moon, hearing my sighs,  
 Has rent the clouds and shown a silver street;  
 And I saw not. Oh! open Thou mine eyes.

Angels have beckoned me unceasingly,  
 And walked with me; and from the sombre skies  
 Dear Christ Himself has stretched out hands to me;  
 And I saw not. Oh! open Thou mine eyes.

## MYSTICAL POETS

AMADO NERVO (1870-1919)

Bards of brow funereal,  
 With your profiles angula  
 As in medals old and grand,—

Ye with air seignorial,  
Ye whose glances lie afar,  
Ye with voices of command,

Theologians grave in pride,  
Vessels of love's holy grace,  
Vessels filled with griefs profound,

Ye who gaze with vision wide,  
Ye whose Christ is in your face,  
Ye in tangled locks enwound,—

My Muse—in mood marmoreal  
That seeks oblivion as a star,  
Can find alone her raptures fanned

Amid your air seignorial,  
Amid your glance that lies afar,  
Amid your voices of command.

My soul that would your spirits trace  
Behind the incense rising tide  
Within the nave's calm shadow-ground,

Hath loved the Christ upon your face,  
Hath loved your sweep of vision wide,  
Hath loved your tangled locks enwound.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## VESPERS

LOUIS MERCIER (1870- )

'Tis Sunday at home.  
The country around  
Stirs in the sad, soft winter sun.  
Vespers sound.

No one's at work in the fields,  
The trees, wind-browned,  
Look like sowers walking  
Through the farther ground.



Closed doors of the few houses  
Shut in their folk;  
Through the chimney wavers  
A film of smoke.

Nothing disturbs the quiet.  
The wind dreams, the woods hark,  
The few leaves that are left them  
Bend to the dark.

The hour is pensive. You might say  
So gravely its smiles well,  
That the earth knows a secret  
It's about to tell.

The quiet, under the sleeping sky,  
Is so profound,  
It gives foretaste of goodly death.  
Vespers sound.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## AT HIGH MASS

ROBERT HUGH BENSON (1871-1914)

Thou who hast made this world so wondrous fair,—  
The pomp of clouds; the glory of the sea;  
Music of waters; song-birds' melody;  
The organ of Thy thunder in the air;  
Breath of the rose; and beauty everywhere—  
Lord, take this stately service done to Thee,  
The grave enactment of Thy Calvary  
In jewelled pomp and splendor pictured there!

Lord, take the sounds and sights; the silk and gold;  
The white and scarlet; take the reverent grace  
Of ordered step; window and glowing wall—  
Prophet and Prelate, holy men of old;  
And teach us, children of the Holy Place  
Who love Thy Courts, to love Thee best of all.

## THE TERESIAN CONTEMPLATIVE

ROBERT HUGH BENSON

She moves in tumult; round her lies  
The silence of the world of grace;  
The twilight of our mysteries  
Shines like high noonday on her face;  
Our piteous guesses, dim with fears,  
She touches, handles, sees, and hears.

In her all longings mix and meet;  
Dumb souls through her are eloquent;  
She feels the world beneath her feet  
Thrill in a passionate intent;  
Through her our tides of feeling roll  
And find their God within her soul.

Her faith the awful Face of God  
Brightens and blinds with utter light;  
Her footsteps fall where late He trod;  
She sinks in roaring voids of night;  
Cries to her Lord in black despair,  
And knows, yet knows not, He is there.

A willing sacrifice she takes  
The burden of our fall within;  
Holy she stands; while on her breaks  
The lightning of the wrath of sin;  
She drinks her Saviour's cup of pain,  
And, one with Jesus, thirsts again.

## TO A THRUSH

T. A. DALY (1871- )

Sing clear, O! thristle,  
Thou golden-tongued apostle  
And little brown-frocked brother  
Of the loved Assisian!  
Sing courage to the mother,

Sing strength into the man,  
For they, who in another May  
Trode Hope's scant wine from grapes of pain,  
Have tasted in thy song today  
The bitter-sweet red lees again.  
To them in whose sad May-time thou  
Sang'st comfort from thy maple bough,  
To tinge the presaged dole with sweet,  
O! prophet then, be prophet now  
And paraclete!

That fateful May! The pregnant vernal night  
Was throbbing with the first faint pangs of day,  
The while with ordered urge toward life and light,  
Earth-atoms countless groped their destined way;  
And one full-winged to fret  
Its tender oubliette,  
The warding mother-heart above it woke,  
Darkling she lay in doubt, then, sudden wise,  
Whispered her husband's drowsy ear and broke  
The estranging seal of slumber from his eyes:  
"My hour is nigh: arise!"

Already, when, with arms for comfort linked,  
The lovers at an eastward window stood,  
The rosy day, in cloudy swaddlings, blinked  
Through misty green new-fledged in Wister Wood.  
Breathless upon this birth  
The still-entranced earth  
Seemed brooding, motionless in windless space.  
Then rose thy priestly chant, O! holy bird!  
And heaven and earth were quickened with its grace;  
To tears two wedded souls were moved who heard,  
And one, unborn, was stirred!

O! Comforter, enough that from thy green  
Hid tabernacle in the wood's recess  
To those care-haunted lovers thou, unseen,  
Should'st send thy flame-tipped song to cheer and bless.  
Enough for them to hear  
And feel thy presence near;

And yet when he, regardful of her ease,  
Had led her back by brightening hall and stair  
To her own chamber's quietude and peace,  
One maple-bowered window shook with rare,  
Sweet song—and thou wert there!

Hunter of souls! the loving chase so nigh  
Those spirits twain had never come before.  
They saw the sacred flame within thine eye;  
To them the maple's depths quick glory wore,  
As though God's hand had lit  
His altar-fire in it,  
And made a fane, of virgin verdure pleached,  
Wherefrom thou might'st in numbers musical  
Expound the age-sweet words thy Francis preached  
To thee and thine, of God's benignant thrall  
That broodeth over all.  
And they, athirst for comfort, sipped thy song,  
But drank not yet thy deeper homily.  
Not yet, but when parturient pangs grew strong,  
And from its cell the young soul struggled free—  
A new joy, trailing grief,  
A little crumpled leaf,  
Blighted before it burgeoned from the stem—  
Thou, as the fabled robin to the rood,  
Wert minister of charity to them;  
And from the shadows of said parenthood  
They heard and understood.

Makes God one soul a lure for snaring three?  
Ah! surely; so this nursling of the nest,  
This teen-touched joy, ere birth anoint of thee,  
Yet bears thy chrismal music in her breast.  
Five Mays have come and sped  
Above her sunny head,  
And still the happy song abides in her.  
For though on maimed limbs the body creeps,  
It doth a spirit house whose pinions stir  
Familiarly the far cerulean steeps  
Where God His mansion keeps.

So come, O! throistle,  
 Thou golden-tongued apostle  
 And little brown-frocked brother  
 Of the loved Assisian!  
 Sing courage to the mother,  
 Sing strength into the man,  
 That she who in another May  
 Came out of heaven, trailing care,  
 May never know that sometimes gray  
 Earth's roof is and its cupboards bare.  
 To them in whose sad May-time thou  
 Sang'st comfort and thy maple bough,  
 To tinge the presaged dole with sweet,  
 O! prophet then, be prophet now  
 And paraclete!

### HELEN, THE SAD QUEEN

PAUL AMBROISE VALÉRY (1871- )

Azure, 'tis I; from the caves of death withdrawn  
 To hear the waves break rhythmic on the shores,  
 To see swift galleys clear, across the dawn,  
 Lifting from darkness on the blades of golden oars.  
 My lonely hands now summon forth the kings  
 Whose salt-grey beards amuse my chaste fingers—  
 I wept—And each his gloomy triumph sings  
 And behind the stern of his bark the furrow lingers.

I hear sonorous conchs and clarion calls  
 Marking the lift of the oars and their even falls.  
 The clear chant of the undulant oarsmen charms  
 The tumult; and the gods! heroic at the prow  
 With their olden smile and the spray hurled at their brow,  
 Stretch toward me their indulgent, graven arms.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## JESUS

RAMÓN PIMENTEL CORONEL (1872-1909)

Dear Sons of God,—of Him whom Sinai saw  
Mid rolling thunders trace the road of Right,  
Clear carven on the tables of the Law,—  
A road, rough cast or smooth, for day and night.

I come not from my Father to enslave,  
But with the lamp of knowledge that ye crave,  
To hear the prayers of those who grace implore,  
Drying wet eyes and soothing bosoms sore;  
Yea, dying on the Cross the world to save.

Behold the King of whom the Prophet told!  
The Son of God—Messiah—see in me.  
I quench the flame and quiet down the sea,  
I guide the child and help the weak and old!

If to a stiffened corpse my cry “arise  
And live again” be spoken,  
Look where the cere-cloth fallen lies,  
And death’s cold seal upon the tomb is broken.

No kingly robe I wear; no golden sceptre bear;  
No haughty frontlet can my brows endure;  
Love and the lowly heart my treasures rare;  
My law, the law of all the good and pure,—

Mine is the army of the worn and sad,  
Beaten by sun and wind,  
No spearsmen have I in brave armor clad,  
Yet thus I come to rule mankind!

The works that smile to God as things of worth  
Can lend no glow to the satanic fires:  
Strike down the things of evil at their birth,  
And stifle in your robe-folds base desires.

Let little children gather at my knees;  
 Their snow-white innocence shall be  
 The garb of those who mount to Heaven with me.  
 Verily I say, be ye as one of these!

Drive from your soul the vengeful thought;  
 Vengeance is His who rules the realms above;  
 Give good for evil that your foe has wrought;  
 I am the Lord of Hope, the Lord of Love!

Do good, do good, but free of vaunt or boast,  
 Without vainglorious show,  
 So that of which your right hand knows the cost,  
 Your left hand shall not know.

No golden key of wealth may ope the door  
 Of God's great temple in the heavenly mead;  
 Yea, I who give you precepts, go before,  
 To give example of the deed;

Behold me humbled and a-hungered, poor;  
 The fishes have their homes beneath the waves,  
 The birdling holds his downy nest secure,  
 The wild things of the forest have their caves,  
 The insect has its place of lure . . .

Jesus alone  
 Who comes from sin to bring release  
 And free man's life from dread,  
 Preaching the faith of poverty and peace,  
 Yea, Jesus, Son of God, has not a stone  
 Whereon to lay His head!

*From the Spanish by Joseph I. C. Clarke.*

## THE LATIN TONGUE

JAMES J. DALY, S. J. (1872- )

Like a loud-booming bell shaking its tower  
 Of granite blocks, the antique Latin tongue  
 Shook the whole earth; over all seas it flung  
 Triremes of war, and bade grim legions scour

The world's far verges. Its imperial dower  
Made Tullius a god; and Flaccus strung  
Its phrases into garlands; while among  
The high enchanters it gave Maro power.

Then Latin lost its purple pomp of war,  
Its wine-veined laughter and patrician tears;  
It cast its fleshly grossness, won a soul,  
And trafficked far beyond the farthest star  
With angel-cohorts, echoing through the years  
In sacred Embassies from pole to pole.

### NOX IGNATIANA

JAMES J. DALY, S. J.

His vigil was the stars; his eyes were bright  
With radiance of them. Mystically slow  
Was their processional, while far below  
Rome's quick and dead slept—fellows in the night.  
These very stars had marched in crytic rite  
For Vergil in clear evenings long ago,  
Gliding, like motes, athwart the overflow  
Of splendor from immortal tides of Light.

"What is this ant-life on a sphere of sand  
That it must drive, with ant-like cares, my soul  
Than all the stars together more sublime?"  
So in the spacious night Ignatius planned  
His spacious morrows—centuries his scroll—  
Upon a background of Eternal Time.

### IN COVENTRY

JAMES J. DALY, S. J.

My friends the leaves, who used to entertain me  
On summer afternoons with idle chatter,  
Are dropping off in ways that shock and pain me.  
I wonder what's the matter.



My friends the birds are quietly withdrawing;  
 The meadowlarks are gone from fence and stubble;  
 Even the crows are gone; I liked their cawing.  
 I wonder what's the trouble.

My friend the sun is here, but altered slightly;  
 He acts more coolly than he has been doing;  
 He seems more distant, and he smiles less brightly.  
 I wonder what is brewing.

### SONG OF THE LITTLE VILLAGES

JAMES B. DOLLARD (1872- )

The pleasant little villages that grace the Irish glynn  
 Down among the wheatfields—up amid the whins,  
 The little white-walled villages crowding close together,  
 Clinging to the Old Sod in spite of wind and weather:  
 Ballytarsney, Ballymore, Ballyboden, Boyle,  
 Ballingarry, Ballymagorry by the Banks of Foyle,  
 Ballylaneen, Ballyporeen, Bansha, Ballysadare,  
 Ballybrack, Ballinalack, Barna, Ballyclare.

The cozy little villages that shelter from the mist,  
 Where the great West Walls by ocean spray are kissed;  
 The happy little villages that cuddle in the sun  
 When blackberries ripen and the harvest work is done.  
 Corrymeela, CroaghnaKeela, Clogher, Cahirciveen,  
 Cappaharoe, Carrigaloe, Cashel and Coosheen,  
 Castlefinn, Carrigtohill, Crumlin, Clara, Clane,  
 Caringaholt, Carrigaline, CloghJordan and Coolrain.

The dreamy little villages, where by the fires at night,  
 Old Sanachies with ghostly tale the boldest hearts affright;  
 The crooning of the wind-blast is the wailing Banshee's cry,  
 And when the silver hazels stir they say the fairies sigh,  
 Kilfenora, Kilfinnane, Kinnity, Killylea,  
 Kilmoganny, Kiltamagh, Kilronan and Kilrea.  
 Killashandra, Kilmacow, Killiney, Killashee,  
 Killenaule, Killmyshall, Killorglin and Killeagh.

Leave the little villages, o'er the black sea go,  
Learn the stranger's welcome, learn the exile's woe,  
Leave the little villages, but think not to forget,  
Afar they'll rise before your eyes to rack your bosoms yet.  
Moneymore, Moneygall, Moniva and Moyne,  
Mullinahone, Mullinavatt, Mullagh and Mooncoin,  
Shanagolden, Shanballymore, Stranorlar and Slane,  
Toberaheena, Toomyvara, Tempo and Strabane.

On the Southern Llanos,—north where strange light gleams,  
Many a yearning exile sees them in his dreams;  
Dying voices murmur (passed all pain and care),  
"Lo, the little villages, God has heard our prayer."  
Lisdoonvarna, Lissadil, Lisdargan, Lisnaskea,  
Portglenone, Portarlinton, Portumna, Portmagee,  
Clondalkin and Clongowan, Cloondara and Clonae,  
God bless the little villages and guard them night and day!

## MY SONG OF TODAY

SAINT THÉRÈSE OF THE CHILD JESUS (1873-1897)

My life is but an instant, a fleeting hour above me,  
My life is but a moment escaping swift away;  
Thou knowest, O my God, on earth, in time, to love Thee  
Naught have I but today.

Oh, how I love Thee Jesus,—for Thee my soul aspires,  
For this one day remain, my sweet and gentle stay;  
Come, reign within my heart; Thy smile my soul desires,  
If only for today.

What matters it, O Lord, if dark the future hover?  
One prayer for its tomorrow—oh, no, I cannot say;  
My heart untouched preserve—and with Thy shadow cover,  
If only for today.

If I dream of the morrow, my changeful thought affrights me,  
My heart, inconstant, mourns and wearies of the way;  
I long, my God, that pain and trial to Thee unites me,  
If only for today.

I fain would see Thee soon upon the eternal shores,  
O Pilot of my soul, whose guidance I obey;  
Steer Thou in peace my bark, while angry tempest roars,  
If only for today.

O hide me in Thy Face, sweet Lord, my heart imploreh,  
There shall I hear no more earth-follies at their play;  
Give me Thy love, and grant Thy grace my bosom storeth,  
If only for today.

Near to Thy heart divine, all passeth me unheeded,  
I dread no more the foe—the arrows of the fray;  
Ah! give me in Thy Heart the home my heart hath needed,  
If only for today.

O living Bread of heaven, O Sacrament most tender,  
O mystery of love—love only can repay,  
Come, lift within my heart, Jesus, Thy Host's white splendor,  
If only for today.

Unite me unto Thee, O sacred Vine most holy,  
My feeble branch will yield its fruit without delay;  
And I my ripened grape will offer to Thee solely,  
If only for today.

Cluster of love, each sphere a soul of my desires,—  
And I must form it now e'er time flees swift away;  
Cast in my heart, O Jesus, Thine apostolic fires,  
If only for today.

Virgin Immaculate, O thou sweet star whose shining  
Uniteth me to Jesus, its clear and lucent ray;  
O Mother, hide me close beneath thy veil confining,  
If only for today.

O Angel Guardian mine, o'erspread me with thy pinions,  
Enlighten with thy fires, O sweetest friend, my way;  
Aid me, come, guide my steps into thy bright dominions,  
If only for today.

I long to see Thee, Jesus, unveiled to me—unclouded,—  
 But while I wait, how near Him each moment shall I stay;  
 His countenance of love shall ne'er from me be shrouded,  
 If only for today.

Soon shall I wing my flight afar to heavenly choirs,  
 Where His fair day undying shall o'er my soul have sway;  
 There shall I sing in bliss amid angelic lyres,  
 The eternal, glad today!

*From the French by the Prioress Augustine  
 of the Mother of God.*

## THE UNPETALLED ROSE

SAINT THÉRÈSE OF THE CHILD JESUS

Jesus, when from Thy Mother's clasp I see Thee go,      2  
 Held by her hand;  
 To set Thy first wee step on this sad earth below,  
 And trembling stand;  
 Before Thee I would strew most tenderly a rose  
 In opening hour;  
 That Thy dear little feet so softly might repose  
 Upon a flower.

This rose unpetalled would a faithful image be,  
 O Child Divine,  
 Of heart unshared and immolate for Thee,  
 Each moment Thine.  
 Oft on Thine altar, Lord, a rose all fresh, all fair,  
 Would dazzling gleam,  
 For Thee—but to bestrew my dropping petals there  
 Is my one dream!

O lovely Child, how beautiful the rose full-blown  
 For festal day!  
 But fallen petals are forgot and idly thrown  
 Wind-tossed away.  
 The rose unpetalled, seeking nought, doth offer all,  
 No more to be;  
 I, too, O little Jesus, give without recall  
 My life to Thee.

Heedless, we tread the scattered petals of a rose;  
 Simply they fell,  
 Adorning without art as nature might dispose;  
 I know full well—  
 O Jesus, for Thy love, my life, my future lie  
 O'erspent for Thee,  
 To fall as withered rose 'neath glance of mortal eye  
 Is death for me.

For Thee to die, O Jesus, loveliness divine!  
 What joy for me!  
 Oh, may I strew my life to prove my love is Thine,  
 All, all for Thee!  
 Lost 'neath Thy first wee infant steps in mystery  
 I wish to live,  
 That solace to Thy last, worn steps on Calvary  
 Gently to give.

*From the French by the Prioress Augustine  
 of the Mother of God.*

## AGNUS DEI

VICTOR KINON (1873- )

O Lamb of God, O little infant lying  
 Between the ox and ass, within the stall,  
 Absolve us of the sin that stains us all  
 With Thy sweet, delicate hand all-purifying.

O Lamb of God, O little infant laden  
 With all the shame that man has heaped on earth,  
 Now dissipate our night and pulse to birth,  
 With light of innocence, our soul-sought Aidenn.

O Lamb of God, O little infant, sigh it!  
 Thy word that wakes auroral cool and calm.  
 Drop from Thy lips the petals of Thy balm!  
 Drop from Thy lips Thy syllables of quiet!

*From the French by Richard Cloudesley Savage.*

## THE CHERUB-FOLK

ENID DINNIS (1873- )

In highest Heaven, at Mary's knee,  
The Cherubs sit with folded wings,  
And beg her by St. Charity  
To tell them tales of human things.

They throw their harps down on the floor,  
And all their heavenly playthings leave,  
And clamor to be told once more  
The faerie tale of faulty Eve.

Up into Mary's lap they climb  
To hear how on a place called Earth  
Once, in a wondrous thing called Time,  
The Uncreated One had birth.

And she to whom a Son was given,  
Plays there her Mother's part to them  
And tells the Cherub-folk in heaven  
The wonder tale of Bethlehem.

## A FRANCISCAN PRAYER

ENID DINNIS

When I am old and tutored by  
The grim experience of days;  
When I have proved men in their ways,  
Oh, do not let the dreamer die.

When I have learned aside to toss  
The foolish things that wise men hate,  
Lest Littleness should hold me great,  
Be mine the folly of the Cross.

When comes detachment's strength to me,  
 Let mine the weakness be that wept  
 O'er Lazarus's grave and kept  
 Three comrades in Gethsemane.

When head bids heart herself forget,  
 When Reason's lure would love deceive,  
 May my poor foolish heart achieve  
 A few life-giving blunders yet.

When I have grown too sane, too sad,  
 To join the angels' faerie ring  
 And serve the play-time of the King,  
 Then, Sweet Saint Francis, make me mad.

### SURSUM

GUILLERMO VALENCIA (1873- )

A pallid taper its long prayer recites  
 Before the altar, where the censers spread  
 Their lifting clouds, and bells toll out their dread,  
 In grief's delirious sanctuary rites.  
 There—like the poor Assisian—invites  
 A cloistered form the peace All-Hallowéd;  
 Against the dismal portals of the dead  
 Resting his wearied brows for heavenly flights.

Grant me me honey-taste of the Divine;  
 Grant me the ancient parchments' ruddy sign  
 Of holy psalmody to read and prize!  
 For I would mount the heights immortal crowned,  
 Where the dark night is 'mid the glories drowned,  
 And gaze on God, into His azure eyes!

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## From THE MYSTERY OF THE INNOCENT SAINTS

CHARLES PEGUY (1873-1914)

I have often played with man, saith the Lord. But it is a play, a  
fearsome play whereat I tremble.  
I have often played with man,—saith the Lord—it is for his  
salvation, and I am atremble with fear that I may not find  
power to save him,  
May not win his salvation. Nay, I am atremble, indeed, fearing  
lest I win not to save him,  
Asking whether the goal of his salvation has been won.  
I have often played with man, and I know how stealthy is my  
grace, how many and how varied its turning plays. It is  
older in subtlety than woman.  
But it plays with man and turns him and turns the outcome of  
his deeds that it may win him salvation, may preserve him  
from sin.  
Often do I play against men, saith the Lord, but he in his fool-  
hardiness desires to lose, and I am enanguished that he shall  
gain.  
Sometimes I bring it to pass  
That he gain  
For indeed it must be said, we play that whoso losses, gains.  
Of man be that said, for when I lose, verily do I lose.  
But he, when he loses, then only does he gain.  
Strange play, I his partner and his adversary.  
And he would gain at my expense, though thereby he would lose.  
And I his adversary desire that he shall gain.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## IN MY OLD VERSES

CHARLES GUÉRIN (1873-1907)

In my old verses you could find  
Poetry that took  
Artless airs, that used to wind  
Like a babbling brook.



I released it from my spirit  
As it pleased to turn;  
It had but freshness to endear it,  
And its unconcern.

Worry? Then I did not know it,  
Perfection to achieve;  
Why couldn't I have stayed a poet  
Thus naive!

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

## TWILIGHT

OLIVE CUSTANCE

Spirit of Twilight, through your folded wings  
I catch a glimpse of your averted face,  
And rapturous on a sudden, my soul sings  
"Is not this common earth a holy place?"

Spirit of Twilight, you are like a song  
That sleeps, and waits a singer,—like a hymn  
That God finds lovely and keeps near Him long,  
Till it is choired by aureoled cherubim.

Spirit of Twilight, in the golden gloom  
Of dreamland dim I sought you, and I found  
A woman sitting in a silent room  
Full of white flowers that moved and made no sound.

These white flowers were the thoughts you bring to all,  
And the room's name is Mystery where you sit,  
Woman whom we call Twilight, when night's pall  
You lift across our Earth to cover it.

## IN MEMORIAM, A. H. 1916

MAURICE BARING (1874- )

God, who had made you valiant, strong and swift,  
And maimed you with a bullet long ago,  
And cleft your riotous ardor with a rift,  
And checked your youth's tumultuous overflow,  
Gave back your youth to you,  
And packed in moments rare and few  
Achievements manifold  
And happiness untold,  
And bade you spring to Death as to a bride,  
In manhood's ripeness, power and pride,  
And on your sandals the strong wings of youth.  
He let you leave a name  
To shine on the entablatures of truth,  
Forever:  
To sound forever in answering halls of fame.  
For you soared onwards to that world which rags  
Of clouds, like tattered flags,  
Concealed; you reached the walls of chrysolite,  
The mansions white;  
And losing all, you gained the civic crown  
Of that eternal town,  
Wherein you passed a rightful citizen  
Of the bright commonwealth ablaze beyond our ken.

. . . . .  
And in the portals of the sacred hall  
You heard the trumpet's call,  
At dawn upon the silvery battlement,  
Re-echo through the deep  
And bid the sons of God to rise from sleep,  
And with a shout to hail  
The sunrise on the city of the Grail:  
The music that proud Lucifer in Hell  
Missed more than all the joys that he forewent.  
You hear the solemn bell  
At vespers, when the oriflammes are furled;  
And then you know that somewhere in the world,

That shines far off beneath you like a gem,  
 They think of you, and when you think of them  
 You know that will wipe away their tears,  
 And cast aside their fears;  
 That they will have it so,  
 And in no otherwise;  
 That it is well with them because they know,  
 With faithful eyes,  
 Fixed forward and turned upwards to the skies,  
 That it is well with you,  
 Among the chosen few,  
 Among the very brave, the very true.

## CARE IS HEAVY

CONAL O'RIORDAN (1874- )

Dear God, though Thy all-powerful hand  
 Should so direct my earthly fate  
 That I may seem unfortunate  
 To them who do not understand  
 That all things follow Thy decree,  
 Staunchly I'll bear whate'er's Thy will—  
 Praying Thee but to grant me still  
 That none shall come to harm through me;  
 For, God, although Thou knowest all,  
 I am too young to comprehend  
 The windings to my journey's end;  
 I fear upon the road to fall  
 In the worst sin of all that be  
 And thrust my brother in the sea.

## LEPANTO

GILBERT K. CHESTERTON (1874- )

White founts falling in the Courts of the sun,  
 And the Soldan of Byzantium is smiling as they run;  
 There is laughter like the fountains in that face of all men  
     feared,  
 It stirs the forest darkness, the darkness of his beard;

It curls the blood-red crescent, the crescent of his lips;  
For the inmost sea of all the earth is shaken with his ships.  
They have dared the white republics up the capes of Italy,  
They have dashed the Adriatic round the Lion of the Sea,  
And the Pope has cast his arms abroad for agony and loss,  
And called the kings of Christendom for swords about the  
Cross.

The cold queen of England is looking in the glass;  
The shadow of the Valois is yawning at the Mass;  
From evening isles fantastical rings faint the Spanish gun,  
And the Lord upon the Golden Horn is laughing in the sun.

Dim drums throbbing, in the hills half heard,  
Where only on a nameless throne a crownless prince has stirred,  
Where, risen from a doubtful seat and half attained stall,  
The last knight of Europe takes weapons from the wall,  
The last and lingering troubadour to whom the bird has sung,  
That once went singing southward when all the world was  
young.

In that enormous silence, tiny and unafraid,  
Comes up along a winding road the noise of the Crusade.  
Strong gongs groaning as the guns boom far,  
Don John of Austria is going to the war,  
Stiff flags straining in the night-blasts cold  
In the gloom black-purple, in the glint old-gold,  
Torchlights crimson on the copper kettle-drums,  
Then the tuckets, then the trumpets, then the cannon, and he  
comes.

Don John laughing in the brave beard curled,  
Spurning of his stirrups like the thrones of all the world,  
Holding his head up for a flag of all the free.  
Love-light of Spain—hurrah!  
Death-lights of Africa!  
Don Juan of Austria  
Is riding to the sea.

Mahound is in his paradise above the evening star.

*(Don Juan of Austria is going to the war.)*

He moves a mighty turban on the timeless houri's knees  
His turban that is woven of the sunsets and the seas.  
He shakes the peacock gardens as he rises from his ease,  
And he strides among the tree-tops and is taller than the trees;

And his voice through all the garden is a thunder sent to bring  
Black Azrael and Ariel and Ammon on the wing.

Giants and the Genii,  
Multiplex of wing and eye,  
Whose strong obedience broke the sky  
When Solomon was king.

They rush in red and purple from the red clouds of the morn,  
From the temples where the yellow gods shut up their eyes in  
scorn;

They rise in green robes roaring from the green hells of the  
sea

Where fallen skies and evil hues and eyeless creatures be,  
On them the sea-valves cluster and the grey sea forests curl,  
Splashed with a splendid sickness, the sickness of the pearl;  
They swell in sapphire smoke out of the blue cracks of the  
ground,—

They gather and they wonder and give worship to Mahound.  
And he saith, "Break up the mountains where the hermit-folk  
can hide,

And sift the red and silver sands lest bone of saint abide,  
And chase the Giaours flying night and day, not giving rest,  
For that which was our trouble comes again out of the west.  
We have set the seal of Solomon on all things under sun,  
Of knowledge and of sorrow and endurance of things done.

But a noise is in the mountains, in the mountains, and I know

The voice that shook our palaces—four hundred years ago:

It is he that saith not 'Kismet'; it is he that knows not Fate;

It is Richard, it is Raymond, it is Godfrey at the gate!

It is he whose loss is laughter when he counts the wager worth,

Put down your feet upon him, that our peace be on the earth."

For he heard drums groaning and he heard guns jar,

(*Don John of Austria is going to the war.*)

Sudden and still—hurrah!

Bolt from Iberia!

Don John of Austria

Is gone by Alcalar.

St. Michael's on his Mountain in the sea-roads of the north

(*Don John of Austria is girt and going forth.*)

Where the grey seas glitter and the sharp tides shift  
 And the sea-folk labour and the red sails lift.  
 He shakes his lance of iron and he claps his wings of stone;  
 The noise is gone through Normandy; the noise is gone alone;  
 The North is full of tangled things and texts and aching eyes,  
 And dead is all the innocence of anger and surprise,  
 And Christian killeth Christian in a narrow dusty room,  
 And Christian dreadeth Christ that hath a newer face of doom,  
 And Christian hateth Mary that God kissed in Galilee,—  
 But Don John of Austria is riding to the sea.  
 Don John calling through the blast and the eclipse  
 Crying with the trumpet, with the trumpet of his lips,  
 Trumpet that sayeth *ha!*

*Domino gloria!*

Don John of Austria  
 Is shouting to the ships.

King Philip's in his closet with the Fleece about his neck,  
 (*Don John of Austria is armed upon the deck.*)  
 The walls are hung with velvet that is black and soft as sin,  
 And little dwarfs creep out of it and little dwarfs creep in.  
 He holds a crystal phial that has colours like the moon,  
 He touches, and it tingles, and he trembles very soon,  
 And his face is as a fungus of a leprous white and grey  
 Like plants in the high houses that are shuttered from the day,  
 And death is in the phial and the end of noble work,  
 But Don John of Austria has fired upon the Turk.  
 Don John's hunting, and his hounds have bayed—  
 Booms away past Italy the rumour of his raid.  
 Gun upon gun, *ha! ha!*  
 Gun upon gun, *hurrah!*  
 Don John of Austria  
 Has loosed the cannonade.

The Pope was in his chapel before day or battle broke,  
 (*Don John of Austria is hidden in the smoke.*)  
 The hidden room in man's house where God sits all the year,  
 The secret window whence the world looks small and very dear.  
 He sees as in a mirror on the monstrous twilight sea  
 The crescent of his cruel ships whose name is mystery;

They fling great shadows foe-wards, making Cross and Castle dark,

They veil the plumèd lions on the galleys of St. Mark;  
And above the ships are palaces of brown, black-bearded chiefs,  
And below the ships are prisons, where with multitudinous griefs,  
Christian captives sick and sunless, all a labouring race repines  
Like a race in sunken cities, like a nation in the mines.

They are lost like slaves that sweat, and in the skies of morning hung

The stair-ways of the tallest gods when tyranny was young.

They are countless, voiceless, hopeless as those fallen or fleeing on

Before the high King's horses in the granite of Babylon.

And many a one grows witless in his quiet room in hell

Where a yellow face looks inward through the lattice of his cell,  
And he finds his God forgotten, and he seeks no more a sign—

*(But Don John of Austria has burst the battle-line!)*

Don John pounding from the slaughter-painted poop,

Purpling all the ocean like a bloody pirate's sloop,

Scarlet running over on the silvers and the golds,

Breaking of the hatches up and bursting of the holds,

Thronging of the thousands up that labour under sea

White for bliss and blind for sun and stunned for liberty.

*Vivat Hispania!*

*Domino Gloria!*

Don John of Austria

Has set his people free!

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath

*(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath.)*

And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,

Up which a lean and foolish knight for ever rides in vain,

And he smiles, but not as Sultans smile, and settles back the blade. . . .

*(But Don John of Austria rides home from the Crusade.)*

## ON THE ANNUNCIATION OF FRA ANGELICO

MANUEL MACHADO (1874- )

The silver carolling of Matins woke  
The angel artist from his couch to paint,  
While round him throng a rosy chorus quaint  
Of cherubs waiting on his brush's stroke.  
They guide his hand to set the snowy light  
On Mary's brow and o'er her lovely cheeks,  
To show the eyes wherein her pureness speaks,  
To limn her slender fingers amber-white.

Their angel wings unto his eyes they hold  
So he may copy of their childlike snows  
The plumes of him who brought her message here;  
Who rays, amid his pearly vestment stoled,  
His light upon the Virgin's breast of rose,  
Like vivid sunburst on some crystal sphere.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## INTEMPESTIVA

HENRY LONGAN STUART (1875- )

Once more the lumbering earth heaves its chill flank  
Through tempered sun and blessedness of rain;  
Spring wears to summer; now forget thy pain  
With quickened pulse the quickening season thank.  
Leave thy close room, that, couched 'mid grasses rank,  
While a wood's warbled woes for thine complain,  
Nature thy wounded heart may salve again,  
With simples that of old Antaeus drank.

But stir me not! My soul begins to tire,  
With loveless summer sated, and is grown  
Kin to the winter it was wont to hate.  
For I could weep because they quench my fire,  
Flinging the windows open, and have strown  
Forgotten flowers on the empty grate.



## RESURREXIT

HENRY LONGAN STUART

All you that weep, all you that mourn,  
All you that grieving go,  
Lift up your eyes, your heads adorn,  
Put off your weeds of woe.  
The sorrows of the Passion week  
Like tearful dreams are fled.  
For He hath triumphed Whom you seek,  
Is risen—That was dead.

Oh! you who to the Sepulchre  
At break of morning bring  
The tribute of your spice and myrrh  
To balm our murdered King,  
Each cleft of his forsaken tomb  
With Easter sun is red,  
For He you laid amidst its gloom  
Is risen That was dead.

See! all about the prostrate stone  
Its abject sentries stand,  
Death, with his diadem downthrown,  
And Fear, with fettered hand.  
Lo! captive of the nails and spear  
Captivity is led,  
For Love, that conquers Death and Fear,  
Is risen—That was dead.

## THE PARISH CHURCH

JULIO HERRERA REISSIG (1875-1911)

In blessed silence vegetates the place;  
The wax-faced Virgins sleep in their attire  
Of livid velvets and discolored wire,  
And Gabriel's trumpet wearies on his face.

A marble yawn the dried-up font would trace;  
 There sneezes an old woman in the choir;  
 And in the sun-shaft dust the flies aspire  
 As though 'twere Jacob's ladder for their grace.

The good old soul is starting at her chores;  
 She shakes the poor-box, and in reverence pores  
 To find how the Saint Vincent alms are going;  
 Then here and there her feather-duster hies;  
 While through the vestry doorway come the cries  
 From out the barnyard and the gallant crowing.  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## TEARS AGAINST THE MOON

THOMAS WALSH (1875- · )

Tears on my pillow—who has wept  
 Here while my worn eyes slept?  
 Tears—many tears—within what ghost-world shed—  
 For what persistent dead?  
 By day my lids have opened, dried  
 And wise with that old grief that died;  
 Tears on my pillow—ah, what lovely face  
 Has visited my sleeping-place!  
 What lovely voice has said  
 Ineffable canticles of the dead?  
 What soft reproaches spoken  
 For love-troths broken?  
 What sweet confession made  
 Of heart-desires delayed?  
 What long adieux sighed o'er and o'er?—  
 —My mind recalls no more—  
 Tears on my pillow—witnesses in vain  
 Of half-remembered pain!  
 Her vision draws away unto eternal day,  
 Leaving the noon for my content  
 But holding a lament  
 To slake the moon and stars of our commune,—  
 Tears on my pillow—tears against the moon.

## THE FEAST OF PADRE CHALA

THOMAS WALSH

There are solemn figures walking up the Tocaïma roadway;  
There are gestures and loud talking 'neath sombreros and  
umbrellas;  
For the sun is shining brightly through the palms along the  
valley,  
And the bells are tinkling lightly for the feast-day of Saint  
Thomas.  
Padre Chala, with bandanna stands and greets them from the  
doorway—  
And the belfry rings Hosanna as they mount unto the chapel;  
Padre Gomez de Camilla, on his easy-pacing mula,  
And the Padre Carrasquilla, reining in his restive stallion.  
While on foot come Fray Ansado, rector of the Recoletos,  
Padre Roman de Tejado, preacher from the Jesuitas,  
And the portly Fray Rosildo, from the house of San Domingo.  
And lean Fray Hermenegildo, from Our Lady de la Pena.  
Carmelites and Augustinians, Escolapians and Marists,  
All are airing their opinions, as they tread the dusty highway;  
And their steps become the faster near the belfry of Tocaïma,  
Where the Padre Chala, pastor, is awaiting with his dinner.  
In the early morn the squawking from the barnyard of the Cura,  
Set the neighborhood a-talking of the chickens old Jesusa  
Was preparing for the dinner of the feast-day of the parish.  
What a spread for saint and sinner!—Cool papayas, aguacates;  
Juicy yuccas and melones, with the platanos and pinas,  
And the maizes and rinones, from the sopa to the dulces!  
As the Cura asked the blessing, and his guests were bowed in  
silence,  
One could hear the parrot calling from the garden a petition—  
“Pray for us!” (it was the loro) “Pray for us, O great Saint  
Thomas!”  
As it learned it from the coro and had chanted and repeated,  
Years without a variation—“Pray for us, O great Saint  
Thomas!”  
And from this demure oration, it had never deigned to vary,

Though the brightest minds had striven, with most implicating  
questions

To have explanations given for devotion so exclusive;

But the Cura their endeavor answered—"Ask not what Saint  
Thomas—

'Tis our patron-saint, however, our Saint Thomas of Tocaïma!"

Padre Ramon, forward leaning, with his finger made objection;

"Yet the customary meaning of the Church in such connections,

With no other term appended, is to indicate Apostles—

So 'twould seem to us intended, that this sole ejaculation

Of the loro, is the Doubter—Thomas Didymus, Apostle!"

Fray Rosildo, red and stouter, choking down a piece of chicken,

Gave it out as his opinion, where there was a greater figure

In theology's dominion, such as Thomas the Aquinas,

That his claims should be admitted in the naming of the patron.

Padre Carrasquilla twitted Padre Ramon's orthodoxy,

Blinking through his glasses merry: "Should we seek distin-  
guished patrons,

There is Thomas Canterbury, if we won't accept Apostles!"

While an Augustinian friar: "He, of Spanish Villanova,

Our Saint Thomas," he'd inquire—"how about him as a patron?"

While they argued, there came swooping o'er the patio a falcon,

Which dropped down upon the parrot, scooping it amid its talons,

While the priests and servants hurried, as it rose above the  
garden,

Where poor Padre Chala worried, and bemoaned his ravished  
loro.

Sudden in the upper reaches of the noontide's blazing splendor,

Woke the startled loro's screeches: "Pray for us, O great Saint  
Thomas!"

And the frightened falcon, hearing, loosed its prey and soared  
defeated—

While the loro reappearing, took his perch and sat unruffled.

Then the Padre Chala kneeling, with his pious guests around him,

Raised his broken voice, appealing: "'Tis a miracle of Heaven!

Let us cease our disputations, raise no further points about him—

Praise Saint Thomas, of Tocaïma—none can question now or  
doubt him!"

## TO A CARMELITE POSTULANT

MICHAEL EARLS, S. J. (1875- )

Oh, the banks of May are fair,  
Charm of sound and sight,  
Breath of heaven fills the air,  
To the world's delight.

Far more wondrous is a bower,  
Fairer than the May,  
Love-of-God it wears in flower,  
Blooming night and day.

Love-of-God within the heart  
Multicolored grows,  
Now a lily's counterpart,  
Now the blood-red rose.

Come the sun or chilling rain,  
Come the drought or dew,  
Crocus health or violet pain,  
Love-of-God is true.

Hard may be the mountain-side,  
Soft the valley sod,  
Yet will fragrance sure abide  
With the Love-of-God.

Where the grace of Heaven leads,  
There it makes a home,  
Hills a hundred and the meads  
Will its pathway roam.

Carmel by the western sea  
Holds your blessed bower:  
Love-of-God eternally  
Keep your heart a-flower.

## THE YOUNG PRIEST TO HIS HANDS

EDWARD F. GARESCHÉ, S. J. (1876- )

Time was when ye were powerless,  
To shrive and sing, anoint and bless.  
Clasped, ye worshipped from afar,  
That Host, as distant as a star.  
Your palms were barren still, and cold,  
Ye might not touch, ye might not hold  
God, whom the signs of bread enfold.

But now, ah, now, most happy hands,  
Ye fold the Saviour's swaddling bands,  
Ye lift His tender limbs and keep  
The snowy bed where He doth sleep.  
His heart, His blood, His being fair,  
All God and Man is in your care!  
Ye are His guardians everywhere.

Ye pour the wine, ye break the bread  
For the great Supper, sweet and dread!  
Ye dress the rood of Sacrifice  
Whereon the morning Victim lies,  
And when my trembling accent calls,  
Swift leaping from His Heaven's walls,  
On you the Light of Glory falls!

You are the altar where I see  
The Lamb that bled on Calvary,  
As sacred as the chalice shrine,  
Wherein doth glow the Blood divine.  
As sacred as the pyx are ye,  
O happy hands—an angel's fee!  
That clasp the Lord of Majesty!

## WHAT NO MAN KNOWETH

HUGH FRANCIS BLUNT (1877- )

When I am lying cold and dead,  
With waxen taper at my head,  
The night before my Mass is said;  
And friends that never saw my soul  
Sit by my catafalque to dole  
And all my life's good deeds unroll;  
O Jesu, Jesu, will it be  
That Thou wilt turn away from me?

## WHAT IS WHITE?

THOMAS MACDONOUGH (1878-1916)

What is white?

The soul of the sage, faith-lit,  
The trust of Age,  
The infant's untaught wit.

What more white?

The face of Truth made known,  
The Voice of Youth  
Singing before her throne.

## OF A POET PATRIOT

THOMAS MACDONOUGH

His songs were a little phrase  
Of Eternal Song  
Drowned in the harping of lays  
More loud and strong.

His deed was a single word  
Called out alone  
In a night when no echo stirred  
To laughter or moan.

But his songs new souls shall thrill  
That loud harps dumb,  
And his deed the echo fill  
When the dawn is come.

## IDEAL

P. H. PEARSE (1879-1916)

Naked I saw thee,  
O beauty of beauty!  
And blinded my eyes  
For fear I should flinch.

I heard thy music,  
O sweetness of sweetness!  
And I shut my ears  
For fear I should fail.

I kissed thy lips,  
O sweetness of sweetness!  
And I hardened my heart  
For fear of my ruin.

I blinded my eyes,  
And my ears I shut,  
I hardened my heart  
And my love I quenched.

I turned my back  
On the dream I had shaped,  
And to this road before me  
My face I turned.

I set my face  
To the road here before me,  
To the work that I see,  
To the death that I shall meet.

*From the Irish by Thomas MacDonough.*



## THE FAIR AGNETE

AGNES MIEGEL (1879- )

When Sir Ulrich's widow in church knelt to pray,  
From the churchyard toward her floated a lay.  
The organ on high did cease to sound,  
The priests and the boys all stood spell-bound;  
The congregation hearkened, old man, child and bride,  
To singing like a nightingale's so fair outside:  
"Dear mother, in the church where the sexton's bell rings,  
Dear mother, hark outside how your daughter sings!  
For I cannot come to you in the church—ah, nay,  
Before the shrine of Mary I cannot kneel to pray,  
For I have lost salvation in everlasting time,  
For I wedded the water-sprite with all his black slime.  
My children—they play in the lake with fish-tribes fleet,  
They have fins on their hands and fins on their feet,  
Their little pearly frocks no sunlight ever dries—  
Not death nor yet a dream can close my children's eyes—  
Dear mother, oh, I beg of thee,  
Lovingly, longingly:  
Wilt thou and all thy servants pray  
For my green-haired water-sprites alway—  
Will ye pray to the Saints and Our Lady kind,  
By every church and every Cross that on the fields ye find!  
Dearest mother, I beseech thee so—  
Every seven years I may hither go;  
Unto the good priest tell  
The church door to leave open well  
That I may see the candle light  
And see the golden monstrance bright,  
That my little children may be told  
How the gleam of the Chalice is sunlight gold!"  
The organ pealed when the voice sang no more,  
And then they opened wide the door—  
And while they all inside High Mass were keeping,  
A wave all white—so white—outside was leaping.

*From the German by Margarete Münsterberg.*

## TO MY DAUGHTER BETTY, THE GIFT OF GOD

THOMAS M. KETTLE (1880-1916)

In wiser days, my darling rosebud, blown  
To beauty proud as was your mother's prime,  
In that desired, delayed, incredible time,  
You'll ask why I abandoned you, my own,  
And the dear heart that was your baby throne,  
To dice with death. And oh, they'll give you rhyme  
And reason; some will call the thing sublime,  
And some decry it in a knowing tone.

So here, while the mad guns curse overhead,  
And tired men sigh with mud for couch and floor,  
Know that we fools, now with the foolish dead,  
Died not for flag, nor King, nor Emperor,—  
But for a dream, born in a herdsman's shed,  
And for the secret Scripture of the poor.

## MUSIC

CHARLES PHILLIPS (1880- )

There is a hunger in my heart to-night,  
A longing in my soul, to hear  
The voice of heaven o'er the noise of earth  
That doth assail mine ear:

For we are exiled children of the skies,  
Lone and lost wanderers from home . . .  
The stars come out like lamps in windows lit  
Far, far from where we roam;

Like candles lit to show the long late way,  
Dear kindly beacons sure and bright;  
But O, the heavy journeying, and O  
The silence of the night!—

The dark and vasty silences that lie  
Between the going and the goal!  
Will not God reach a friendly hand to lift  
And land my weary soul?

Will not God speak a friendly word to me  
Above the tumult and the din  
Of earthly things—one little word to hush  
The voice of care and sin? . . .

He speaks! He answers my poor faltering prayer!  
He opens heaven's lattice wide;  
He bids me bathe my brow in heavenly airs  
Like to a flowing tide!

He calls; He gives unto my famished soul,  
Unto my eager heart, its meed:  
He breathes upon me with the breath of song,  
And O, my soul is freed,

And I am lifted up and up, and held  
A little while—a child, to see  
The beauties of my Father's house, which shall  
No more be shut from me!

## THE CALLING

LUIS FELIPE CONTARDO (1880- )

Lord, Thou dost know with what implacable hand  
Life cut its wound across my inmost breast;  
How I was lost amid the worldly band—  
How I have suffered where its blade was pressed!  
Lord, Thou dost know how, from all healing banned,  
No cure I found in all the world possest;  
How I in gloom would walk, and trembling stand  
Before Thy mystery with doubt confest!

Thy words came then unto mine ear—so sweet,  
 Yea, sweeter far than mother's lullaby.  
 Unto the path, O Lord, Thou drewst my feet;  
 My wounded wing against Thy breast did fly,  
 And there, as in predestined grief's retreat,  
 Within Thy heart, as in its nest, did lie!  
*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE GAELIC

BLANCHE MARY KELLY (1881- )

What are these words that beat their wings in vain  
 Against the holden portals of my brain,  
 Yet with swift flight and sure  
 Find my heart's inmost citadel  
 And rest secure?  
 Whence is their might?  
 How have they power to rouse me, as a bell  
 Rouses a sleeping city in the night?  
 Whence is this Pentecostal miracle?  
 They fall with alien sound upon mine ear,  
 And yet I hear,  
 I hear, I answer. Gael with Gael speaks  
 Across what seas of time, athwart what peaks  
 Of silence, from what deeps!  
 Not with my ears I hearken, but my blood.  
 Its surges are at flood.  
 There is a music in the fragrant night,  
 A flame, a thunder,  
 A beacon breaks in light,  
 The chains are reft asunder,  
 Torrent to torrent leaps  
 Across the sundering gulf of griefs and years,  
 Not with my tongue I answer, but my tears.

## SILENTIUM ALTUM

BLANCHE MARY KELLY

I know a wind-swept hill where all day long  
Comes never footfall nor the sound of word,  
Only by swallow's wing or woodlark's song  
Is that immense and brooding stillness stirred.

I sat awhile in that lost, listening place,  
And felt the pulse of Time beat slow, beat slow,  
Watching, upon the mountain sides of space,  
The bright feet of God's heralds come and go.

On pinions of that silence was I raised,  
With awe pervaded and pierced utterly,  
Like theirs that from an Ostian window gazed  
Beyond the bastions of eternity.

## AN OLD WOMAN OF THE ROADS

PADRAIC COLUM (1881- )

Oh, to have a little house!  
To own the hearth and stool and all! .  
The heaped-up sods upon the fire,  
The pile of turf against the wall!

To have a clock with weights and chains  
And pendulum swinging up and down!  
A dresser filled with shining delph,  
Speckled and white and blue and brown!

I could be busy all the day  
Clearing and sweeping hearth and floor,  
And fixing on their shelf again  
My white and blue and speckled store!

I could be quiet there at night  
Beside the fire and by myself,  
Sure of a bed, and loth to leave  
The ticking clock and the shining delph !

Och ! but I'm weary of mist and dark,  
And roads where there's never a house or bush,  
And tired I am of bog and road  
And the crying wind and the lonesome hush !

And I am praying to God on high,  
And I am praying Him night and day,  
For a little house—a house of my own—  
Out of the wind's and the rain's way.

### CHRIST THE COMRADE

PADRAIC COLUM

Christ, by Thine own darkened hour,  
Live within me, heart and brain—  
Let my hands slip not the rein !

Ah, how long ago it is  
Since a comrade went with me !  
Now a moment let me see

Thyself, lonely in the dark,  
Perfect, without wound or mark !

### A CRADLE SONG

PADRAIC COLUM

O men from the fields,  
Come gently within.  
Tread softly, softly,  
O men coming in !

Mavourneen is going  
From me and from you,  
Where Mary will fold him  
With mantle of blue!

From reck of the smoke  
And cold of the floor  
And the peering of things  
Across the half-door.

O men of the fields,  
Soft, softly come thro'.  
Mary puts round him  
Her mantle of blue.

#### DAVID AP GWILLAM'S MASS OF THE BIRDS

PADRAIC COLUM

The thrush, the lark, and, chief, the nightingale,  
With one small bird whose name I do not ken,  
Offered a Mass; the little bird was clerk,  
At intervals he struck his silver bell.  
The stars above that were not whitened then  
The candles were; the altar was a stone;  
Myself was there with meet observances  
Hearing the Mass the birds said in the dell.

It was the lark who sang in dark's decrease  
Kyrie Eleison; then the nightingale  
The Consecration chanted solemnly.  
(The silver bell was rung for him in chief.)  
And then the thrush, the dweller in the vale,  
Orate Fratres sang—how near, how clear!  
It was the thrush who, as the sun appeared,  
Held up the Monstrance, a dew-circled leaf.

## ROSES

J. CORSON MILLER (1883- )

Last night, against the wall of the moon  
I heard a crowd of roses speak—  
If you will listen at the lips of June,  
Oh, you will hear what the roses seek.  
For Spring comes late, but Summer soon,  
And a red rose lives for a lover's cheek.

'Twas under the roof of the radiant moon  
I heard a white rose softly sing  
A strange, wild song with a ghostly tune,  
Of a girl's white feet gone wandering.  
For never a white rose weaves a rune,  
But the ear of a dead girl's listening.

Though Spring come late, and Summer soon,  
And June make Summer's gift complete,  
The life of a rose is sadly fleet,  
And fleet are the dancing feet of June.  
If you will listen when the wind is sweet,  
You'll hear the roses speak to the moon.

## MEDIÆVAL APPRECIATIONS

WILLIAM MILLER THOMAS GAMBLE

Now a knightlier sort you'll never find  
Than the university modern mind;  
Generous even to serious fault—  
When not directly under assault.  
To the glories of elder Christian days  
It gives no end of its choicest praise.  
Of course the loveliest things are said  
Provided the past stays decently dead;  
It must never be hinted to ears polite  
That the ancient Faith is not moribund, quite;



For 'twere shocking bad form, in this urbane day  
If a corpse kept kicking its shroud away  
And spurning the elegant floral wreath  
Meant for its grave, when it lies beneath!  
So long as the Past consents to behave  
In decorous quiet within its grave;  
And public power still seems secure  
As a mainly Protestant sinecure;  
So long as good circles, as heretofore,  
Still find it possible to ignore  
Faith's life as "insignificant,"  
Faith's indignation as "ignorant"—  
The "ages of faith" shall not lack due praise  
In such allusion and stately phrase,  
As "athletes" are Becket, Aquinas and Scotus,  
Whose fame should reëcho from Thule to Azotus!  
"Olympians" are Gerbert and Hildebrand,  
Who daringly, sublimely planned  
Their "vast, too-perfect theocracy  
Of variegated unity!  
Unwitting dream-precursors they  
Of actuality's urgent day!  
What though their childish subtleties  
Of code or creed must find surcease  
As light dawned slow—" (with muffled shock)  
Through Wycliffe, Bacon, Hobbes and Locke,  
Till Kant (with true Promethean  
Audacity, befriending man)  
Snatched dogma from the indignant skies  
And taught all men to dogmatize?  
"Ye, with the foes that faced your ban—  
King, Kaiser, Jew, Arabian—  
Together by your very strife  
Begot our world, with all its life!  
Unbroken march of Mind we sing  
From Anselm down (or up) to Inge!"

## COMMUNION

CAROLINE GILTINAN (1884- )

Mother Mary, thee I see  
Bringing Him, thy Babe, to me,  
Thou dost say, with trusting smile:  
"Hold Him, dear, a little while."  
Mother Mary, pity me,  
For He struggles to be free!  
My heart, my arms—He finds defiled:  
I am unworthy of thy Child.  
Mary, Mother, charity!  
Bring thy Baby back to me!

## THE MOTHER

KATHRYN WHITE RYAN

On a center staff and on two cross bars  
I would hang my heart for him.  
On a center staff and on two cross bars  
I would nail my life for him.

Love spread out from me like a shading tree  
Rich it was, that stable floor!  
Love spread out from me like a shading tree  
I withheld an endless store.

I who fought through storms, bore a man of peace;  
Hand clasped hand in Lebanon.  
I whom shadows dimmed, bore a man of light;  
They are wise, where he has gone.

To him life I gave, on him life I thrust,  
On the cross his lips went blue.  
To him life I gave, on him life I thrust—  
Was it—death—too?

## AUT CÆSAR AUT NULLUS

LILIAN WHITE SPENCER

"Come; sun and laughter wait us at the end!"  
You whisper as I walk a darkened road  
Bowed with my burden. God grows kind to send  
A guide who leads me from this crushing load.

—No further! He is beautiful, the dead,  
Thrust from my heart: so empty now and free—  
I must go back. It aches still where his head  
Long pressed against my bosom heavily.

## A FADED LETTER

WILLIAM J. FISCHER

Upon a letter old I came to-day,  
'Twas faded much, yet it was worth the prize,  
And, when I read it, tears crept to my eyes;  
Like drops of dew on blushing rose, they lay  
Upon my cheek and, when they rolled away,  
I saw you, gentle, loving, brave and wise,  
Your lips the color of the crimson skies—  
And we were boys, friends of life's tender May,

But now the scene has changed and we are men.  
In lonely walls, a cassocked priest, you pray,  
Giving your life to God through ev'ry day,  
Fighting grim vice with fiery voice and pen.  
You left me at the parting of the way  
And sacrificed the world and all its ken.

## EVENSONG

RUTH SCHAUMANN

Music, murmur me to slumber;  
Take the task from out my hands.  
Gentle sheep, of sheep the mothers,  
Climb my spirit's pasturelands.  
Music mingle strong with sweet,  
Murmur, lay me at God's feet.

Dusk-time crimson, sickled moon  
Arm on arm the spaces view.  
In the mountainous sky's valleys  
Gleams a star, and glimmer two.  
Music, bid your bud-filled loom  
Weave all beauty to its bloom.

Willows tremble in the twilight  
By a far-off wildling stream.  
My heart's fitful beating plunges  
In the long breath of a dream.  
Music, murmur—'tis His will  
Life should listen and be still.

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*

## THE BRIDGE

WILLIBALD KÖHLER

Streams would wander, bridges stay;  
Together shores desire to be.  
Bears me this footpath faithfully,  
Or go my steps to the sea astray?

Ripples sing and the bridge declares—  
Has road or crossroad ever mattered?  
On the sea all stones are scattered  
And streamward every traveler fares.

*From the German by George N. Shuster.*

## CLOISTER

CHARLES L. O'DONNELL, C.S.C. (1884- )

"Show me your cloister," asks the Lady Poverty.

Well, that were a cloister; for its bars  
Long strips of sunset; and the roofs its stars.

Four walls of sky, with corridors of air  
Leading to chapel, and God everywhere.

Earth beauteous and bare to lie upon,  
Lit by the little candle of the sun.

The wind gone daily sweeping like a broom—  
For these vast hearts it was a narrow room.

## THE DEAD MUSICIAN

CHARLES L. O'DONNELL, C.S.C.

*In Memory of Brother Basil*

He was the player and the played upon,  
He was the actor and the acted on,  
Artist, and yet himself a substance wrought;  
God played on him as he upon the keys,  
Moving his soul to mightiest melodies  
Of lowly serving, hid austerities,  
And holy thought that our high dream out-tops,—  
He was an organ where God kept the stops.

Naught, naught

Of all he gave us came so wondrous clear  
As that he sounded to the Master's ear

Wedded he was to the immortal Three,  
Poverty, Obedience and Chastity,  
And in a fourth he found them all expressed,  
For him all gathered were in Music's breast,  
And in God's house  
He took her for his spouse,—  
High union that the world's eye never scans  
Nor world's way knows.  
Not any penny of applauding hands  
He caught, nor would have caught,  
Not any thought  
Save to obey  
Obedience that bade him play,  
And for his bride  
'To have none else beside,  
That both might keep unflecked their virgin snows.

Yet by our God's great law  
Such marriage issue saw,  
As they who cast away may keep,  
Who sow not reap.  
In Chastity entombed  
His manhood bloomed.  
And children not of earth  
Had spotless birth.  
With might unmortal was he strong  
That he begot  
Of what was not,  
Within the barren womb of silence, song.  
Yea, many sons he had  
To make his sole heart glad—  
Romping the boundless meadows of the air,  
Skipping the cloudy hills, and climbing bold  
The heavens' nightly stairs of starry gold.  
Nay, winning heaven's door  
To mingle evermore  
With deathless troops of angel harmony.  
He filled the house of God  
With servants at his nod,  
A music-host of moving pageantry.  
Lo, this priest, and that an acolyte:

Ah, such we name aright  
Creative art,  
To body forth love slumbering at the heart . . .  
Fools, they who pity him,  
Imagine dim  
Days that the world's glare brightens not.  
Until the seraphim  
Shake from their flashing hair  
Lightnings, and weave serpents there,  
His days we reckon fair . . .

Yet more he had than this;  
Lord of the liberative kiss,  
To own and yet refrain,  
To hold his hand in reign.  
High continence of his high power,  
That turns from virtue's very flower,  
In loss of that elected pain  
A greater prize to gain.  
As one who long had put wine by  
Would now himself deny  
Water, and thirsting die.  
So, sometimes he was idle at the keys,  
Pale fingers on the aged ivories;  
Then, like a prisoned bird,  
Music was seen, not heard,  
Then were his quivering hands most strong  
With blood of the repressed song,—  
A fruitful barrenness. Oh, where  
Out of angelic air,  
This side the heavens' spheres  
Such sight to start and hinder tears.  
Who knows, perhaps while silence throbbed  
He heard the De Profundis sobbed  
By his own organ at his bier today,—  
It is the saints' anticipative way,  
He knew both hand and ear were clay.  
That was one thought  
Never is music wrought,  
For silence only could that truth convey.

Widowed of him, his organ now is still  
His music-children fled, their echoing feet yet fill  
The blue, far reaches of the vaulted nave,  
The heart that sired them, pulseless in the grave.  
Only the song he made is hushed, his soul,  
Responsive to God's touch, in His control  
Elsewhere shall tune the termless ecstasy  
Of one who all his life kept here

    An alien ear,  
Homesick for harpings of eternity.

#### A PRAYER FOR ST. INNOCENT'S DAY

HELEN PARRY EDEN (1885- )

Wisdom, be Thou  
The only garland of my burdened brow,  
  
The nearest stage  
And vowed conclusion of my pilgrimage,  
  
Shade whence I shun  
The untempered supervision of the sun,  
  
Planet whose beams  
Dispel the desperate ambuscade of dreams;  
  
Through the Red Sea  
Of mine own passion, Wisdom, usher me.  
  
For this I pray  
The four austere custodians of today,  
  
Urge mine intent—  
Nazarius, Celsus, Victor, Innocent!



## SORROW

HELEN PARRY EDEN

Of Sorrow, 'tis as Saints have said—  
That his ill-savoured lamp shall shed  
A light to Heaven, when, blown about  
By the world's vain and windy rout,  
The candles of delight burn out.

Then usher Sorrow to thy board,  
Give him such fare as may afford  
Thy single habitation—best  
To meet him half-way in his quest,  
The importunate and sad-eyed guest.

Yet somewhat should he give who took  
My hospitality, for look,  
His is no random vagrancy;  
Beneath his rags what hints there be  
Of a celestial livery.

Sweet Sorrow, play a grateful part,  
Break me the marble of my heart  
And of its fragments pave a street  
Where, to my bliss, myself may meet  
One hastening with pierced feet.

## PRIEST OR POET

SHANE LESLIE (1886- )

O Lord, why must thy poets peak and pine  
Why fall thy singers into fate?  
When all thy priests do sup on amber wine  
And walk in purples delicate?

Thy Prophets of the desert honey sip,  
And sate their souls with loneliness,  
Yet breakest Thou Thy flame upon their lip  
And givest camel's hair for dress.

To Poets, Lord, Thou givest neither drink  
Nor raiment, fire nor peace nor food;  
Enhungered, thirsting as they daily sink  
Beneath the trampling multitude.

## DAW'S DINNER

JOYCE KILMER (1886-1918)

Poor little daws, hungry little daws,  
Do you want some wholesome eating?  
Here's my heart on my sleeve for your beaks  
and claws,  
All ruddy and warm and beating!

Come, birdies, come, for my heart is young,  
And now is the time for feeding!  
. . . And the very best songs that ever are sung  
Are sung while the heart is bleeding.

## PENNIES

JOYCE KILMER

A few long-hoarded pennies in his hand  
Behold him stand;  
A kilted Hedonist, perplexed and sad.  
The joy that once he had,  
The first delight of ownership is fled.  
He bows his little head.  
Ah, cruel Time to kill  
That splendid thrill,  
Then in his tear-dimmed eyes  
New lights arise.  
He drops his treasured pennies on the ground,  
They roll and bound  
And scattered, rest  
Now with what zest  
He runs to find his errant wealth again!

So unto men  
Doth God, depriving that He may bestow.  
Fame, health and money go,  
But that they may, new-found, be newly sweet.  
Yea, at His feet  
Sit, waiting us, to their concealment bid,  
All they, our lovers, whom His Love hath hid.  
Lo, comfort blooms on pain, and peace on strife,  
And gain on loss!  
What is the key to Everlasting Life?  
A blood-stained Cross.

## PRAYER OF A SOLDIER IN FRANCE

JOYCE KILMER

My shoulders ache beneath my pack  
(Lie easier, Cross, upon His back)

I march with feet that burn and smart  
(Tread, Holy Feet, upon my heart)

Men shout at me who may not speak  
(They scourged Thy back and smote Thy cheek)

I may not lift a hand to clear  
My eyes of salty drops that sear.

(Then shall my fickle soul forget  
Thy Agony of Bloody Sweat)

My rifle hand is stiff and numb  
(From Thy pierced palm red rivers come)

Lord, Thou didst suffer more for me  
Than all the hosts of land and sea.

So, let me render back again  
This millionth of Thy gift. Amen.

## THE PEACEMAKER

JOYCE KILMER

Upon his will he binds a radiant chain,  
For Freedom's sake he is no longer free,  
It is his task, the slave of Liberty,  
With his own blood to wipe away a stain.  
That pain may cease, he yields his flesh to pain.  
To banish war, he must a warrior be,  
He dwells in Night, eternal Dawn to see,  
And gladly dies, abundant life to gain.

What matters Death, if Freedom be not dead?  
No flags are furled, if Freedom's flag be furled.  
Who fights for Freedom, goes with joyful tread  
To meet the fires of Hell against him hurled,  
And has for captain Him whose thorn-wreathed head  
Smiles from the Cross upon a conquered world.

## MARY'S BABY

SHAEMAS O'SHEEL (1886- )

Joseph, mild and noble, bent above the straw:  
A pale girl, a frail girl, suffering, he saw;  
"O my Love, my Mary, my bride, I pity thee!"  
"Nay, Dear," said Mary, "All is well with me!"  
"Baby, my Baby, O my Babe," she sang.  
Suddenly the golden night all with music rang.

Angels leading shepherds, shepherds leading sheep:  
The silence of worship broke the mother's sleep.  
All the meek and lowly of the world were there;  
Smiling she showed them that her Child was fair.  
"Baby, my Baby," kissing Him she said.  
Suddenly a flaming star through the heavens sped.

Three old men and weary knelt them side by side,  
The world's wealth forswearing, majesty and pride;

Worldly might and wisdom before the Babe bent low:  
Weeping, maid Mary said, "I love Him so!"

"Baby, my Baby," and the Baby slept.  
Suddenly on Calvary all the olives wept.

### DIADUMINIUS

PIERRE BENOIT (1886- )

The mournful majesty of human greatness,  
The monument of desires, kisses, tears,  
What name better than yours, Diaduminius,  
Gathers its pride into a symbol for the years?

For you were the strange and silent Cæsar  
Who leaned at night upon the terraces of flame  
When the swift storm over the urns' black waters  
With blue metallic lightnings came.

And who that has known your story now can say;  
"Live, thrust skyward still more proud and bold—  
Happiness is with the women of one's desire,  
In a marble palace, beside a sceptre of gold."

It lies, O Cæsar, near an old bell-tower,  
With sapphires strewn in a rippling burn,  
In an old garden flowered with young roses,  
In the old house to which one will return.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

### THE OLD WOMAN

JOHN BUNKER (1886- )

She keeps her nook, sitting with folded hands  
And looking abroad with dim unquestioning gaze,  
Her heart grown strangely quiet and tolerant.  
She has learnt patience—those she loved are gone,  
And youth has gone, and all the dreams of youth,  
And grief itself hath found its natural ending,  
And now she feels there is no more to learn.

Placid she sits in gnarled simplicity,  
Not hills nor rocks more tranquil, and even as they  
She bears Time's marks upon her patiently.  
Hers is the sober wisdom of the years,  
And now she waits for what she knows will come,  
Breathing the calmness of all quiet things,  
Twilight and silence and a heart at peace.

## PETITION OF YOUTH BEFORE BATTLE

JOHN BUNKER

Lo, I, a maiden knight,  
Keeping lone vigil before this shrine of grace  
Silent and still throughout the solemn hours  
In lowlihead of my untested powers,  
Here in this holy place  
To Thee and right  
My sword and shield do plight;  
Yet ere that moment come when for the fray  
I put me on my battailous array,  
A boon I'd crave of Thine enduring might.

If in the treacherous ways  
Of comfortable days  
Too confident I tread life's daily round  
Nor know it for precarious ground,—  
Lord, I pray Thee well  
To show,  
My casual feet below,  
The ravenous gape of Hell.

If in mine own despite  
I take undue delight  
In common things the world accounts most dear  
(Though ashy with decay),  
And all too little mindful of my quest  
Subdue my waving crest  
Beneath the cold-proud world's tyrannic sway,—  
Within her central stronghold make me hear  
The stirring discord of Thy trumpet's bray.

If in the midst of life,  
 The stress of this hot strife,  
 Thee  
 I cannot see  
 For the surrounding foe,  
 And stricken sore  
 Unto my spirit's core  
 Do hide my grievous hurt beneath a prideful pall  
 And so  
 Irrevocably fall,—  
 Even in the thick of fight  
 Purge Thou my sight  
 With euphrasy of woe.

And if it so should be  
 That, wearied utterly,  
 For one weak moment on this warring field  
 Base thoughts I'd have to yield,  
 That so with easy breath  
 Heedless of what the Captain saith  
 I might recline me prone in soft desires,—  
 Oh, rouse me from this life in death,  
 Quicken my spirit with Thy quenchless fires!

If clouded with despair  
 I see naught fair  
 And in midday yet walk in darkest night,  
 Girt round with hopelessness unriven  
 By friendly light,—  
 In any simplest thing  
 That from the sod may spring,  
 In bird-notes trilling wild,  
 In laughter of a child,  
 Give me faint glimpse of Heaven.

### KNIGHTS ERRANT

SISTER M. MADELEVA (1887- )

Death is no foeman, we were born together;  
 He dwells between the places of my breath,

Night vigil at my heart he keeps and whether  
 I sleep or no, he never slumbereth.  
 Though I do fear thee, Knight of the Sable Feather,  
 Thout wilt not slay me, Death!

But one rides forth, accoutered all in wonder:  
 I know thee, Life, God's errant that thou art,  
 Who comest to make of me celestial plunder;  
 To wound me with thy Love's immortal smart!  
 Life, thou wilt rend this flesh and soul asunder;  
 Love, thou wilt break my heart!

## DIALOGUE

SISTER M. MADELEVA (1887- )

A Word, a Word

Thou, Lord, didst utter which Thy willing handmaid heard,  
 And infinite, small Life within my own life breathed and stirred.

A blessed space

My Lord in me and I in Him 'found resting place;  
 In such divine repose I waited, silent and full of grace.

Answer is nigh;

O God, I lift a Child up heart-and-heaven high  
 And say, "This is my Flesh and Blood"; Thy Word is my reply.

## O SOWER OF SORROW

JOSEPH MARY PLUNKETT (1887-1916)

O Sower of Sorrow,  
 From the seed of your sowing  
 Tomorrow the mower  
 The wheat will be mowing.

O Reaper of ruth,  
 'Mid the roots of your reaping  
 Springs the truth that in sleep  
 Bears the fruit of all sleeping.



O Binder of sheaves,  
That are loose for your binding,  
Withered leaves you shall find  
And shall lose after finding.

### I SEE HIS BLOOD UPON THE ROSE

JOSEPH MARY PLUNKETT

I see His blood upon the rose  
And in the stars the glory of His eyes,  
His body gleams amid eternal snows,  
His tears fall from the skies.

I see His face in every flower;  
The thunder and the singing of the birds  
Are but His voice—and carven by His power  
Rocks are His written words.

All pathways by His feet are worn,  
His strong heart stirs the ever-beating sea,  
His crown of thorns is twined with every thorn,  
His Cross is every tree.

### THE STIRRUP CUP

ALINE KILMER (1888- )

Here where each road-worn one  
Rests till the night is done  
In the gray dawning I saw my horse stand,  
And as I left the inn  
With his smooth face of sin  
Smiling, mine host with a cup in his hand.

“Drink now, my merry friend,  
Drink to your journey’s end.  
Let not the hour of our parting be sad.  
Follow what road you will  
One thought will cheer you still—  
This warm and fragrant cup you shall have had,

"Traveller, the ride is sweet,  
God speed your flying feet,  
Thinking you hasten to lover and friend.  
Gather the bridle up,  
Drain dry the stirrup cup,  
Only a cup of tears waits at the end."

## REMEMBRANCE

ALINE KILMER

I went back to a place I knew  
When I was very, very small;  
The same old yellow roses grew  
Against the same old wall.

Each thing I knew was in its place;  
The well, the white stones by the road,  
The box-hedge with its cobweb lace,  
And a small spotted toad.

And yet the place seemed changed and still;  
The house itself had shrunk, I know.  
And then my eyes began to fill—  
For I had always loved it so!

## THE MAID

KATHERINE BRÉGY

The whiteness of the lily once was thine,  
O little maid, who watched Domremy's sheep—  
Thy converse with the saints, whose words occult  
Thou, like Another, in thy heart didst keep.

And thine the whiteness of the cleaving sword,  
So blinding pure from out earth's blood-shedding,  
When, in the gloom of Rheims' imperial shrine,  
Thy lord of France was hallowed unto King.

But now, more ardent whiteness wraps thee round,  
 O martyr-saint, rejected and betrayed . . .  
 The sacrificial whiteness of the flame  
 Is thine—swift-soaring, unafraid!

The smoke is ours; its shame, its blindness, too,  
 And tears of the way thou valiantly hast trod;  
 But thou, white warrior maid, on high art raised,  
 A votive taper between us and God!

“I THIRST . . .”

KATHERINE BRÉGY

Yea, Lord, I too—  
 Only in this insatiate torment like to You:  
 For *love*, that still must give, and ask, the whole,  
 That may not rest short of the flame-wrapped goal,  
 Nor find surcease in any timorous part:  
*I am the human heart!*

## THE LAST COMMUNION

LEO WARD (1890- )

There is a time wherein eternity  
 Takes rest upon the world; King Charity  
 Bowed to our fallen state, the God of Grace  
 Made visible upon a human face;—  
 When the deep Harmony, the eternal Word,  
 The unfallen Wisdom, only love has heard,  
 Touches the troubled body, bruised and hard  
 With the long fight, yet now set heavenward,—  
 When the deep argument of souls must cease,  
 Dying, to meet the victory of peace.

## THE LAST ABBOT OF GLOUCESTER

WILFRED ROWLAND CHILDE (1890- )

The Middle Ages sleep in alabaster  
A delicate fine sleep. They never knew  
The irreparable hell of that disaster  
That broke with hammers Heaven's fragile blue.

Yea, crowned and robed and silent he abides,  
Last of the Romans, and that ivory calm,  
Beneath whose wings august the minster-sides  
Trembled like virgins to the perfect Psalm.

Yea, it is gone with him, yea, it returns not;  
The gilt proud sanctuaries are dust, the high  
Steam of the violet fragrant frankincense burns not:  
All gone; it was too beautiful to die.

It was too beautiful to live; the world  
Ne'er rotted it with her slow-creeping hells:  
Men shall not see the Vision crowned and pearled,  
When Jerusalem blossomed in the noon-tide bells!

## BROTHER DOG

LUIS ANIBAL SÁNCHEZ

In the enormous tragic silence of the night, Francis, the monk  
of Assisi, with sunken eyes of immense tenderness, caressed  
the white body, the snow-white body, of a poor dog that  
died in the war.

To that body which had no soul, but which felt much, loved  
much, suffered much, Francis has given a tear and infinite  
pity.

Francis has wept, while afar nations made war.

It is the apocalyptic hour. Humanity is condensed into one long shriek. Hate asserts its supremacy. The great red cataclysm sows earth with tears and blood; tears of the child and of the beloved, and ancient crystallized tears of the venerable mothers who weep in dark alcoves where the cat whines sybaritically without knowing why.

Before the white body of the poor dog slain by chance bullets,  
the divine Francis wept.

*From the Spanish by Muna Lee.*

## SAN SABAS

LUIS PALÉS MATOS

There is here an ancient anchorite  
Who so spring-like shows  
That on a cliff inaccessible  
He tended his mystic rose,  
Intoxicate with April and hair-cloth  
And censers; and over all—  
Since no earthly dew fell there—  
The dew celestial.

He lived remote in a cave  
Viscous as an evil mind;  
Amid thistles and brambles  
He was animal and divine.  
The thorn spoke to his feet  
With an especial blessing  
By his blood sanctified.  
No flower its perfumes shed  
On that gentle old body,  
An azure calm possessing.  
Little poisonous creatures  
Were his only friends, and gray  
Mists were dispelled from his eyelids  
When he began to pray.

Below him the pale hamlet  
 A flock at dawn seemed to be;  
 And the sonorous sound of the anvil,  
 The bell of eternity:

Men going to the mountain,  
 And women to their praying,  
 Children to their playing,  
 Dogs to their barking,  
 Oxen to the plow,  
 Cows to the milking;  
 All birds to flight  
 And all the flights to sea,  
 All seas to the wind,  
 All the winds to blowing,  
 All the blowing to life,  
 All life to labor.

And above this intranquillity,  
 In the refuge he had made,  
 San Sabas, ample as a tree,  
 Giving his paternal shade.  
*From the Spanish by Muna Lee.*

## SORROW'S LADDER

GERTRUDE CALLAGHAN

Only by sorrows' ladder shall we rise,  
 For joy is an abbreviated stair,  
 We come upon its threshold unaware—  
 High sorrow's ladder reaches to the skies!  
 I, who have made this world my paradise,  
 Now find earth strangely filled with towering fears—  
 The sea a multitude of undried tears—  
 The way of grief lies bared before my eyes.

O Life, that I have jested with so long,  
Capered into your pitfalls, wound each snare  
About my heedlessness; too debonair  
For further reckoning, now make me strong  
That I, though bruised, may fearlessly ascend  
High sorrow's ladder, singing, to the end!

## THE WORLD'S MISER

THEODORE MAYNARD (1890- )

## I

A miser with an eager face  
Sees that each roseleaf is in place.

He keeps beneath strong bolts and bars  
The piercing beauty of the stars.

The colours of the dying day  
He hoards as treasure—well he may!—

And saves with care (lest they be lost)  
The dainty diagrams of frost.

He counts the hairs of every head,  
And grieves to see a sparrow dead.

## II

Among the yellow primroses  
He holds His summer palaces,

And sets the grass about them all  
To guard them as His spearmen small.

He fixes on each wayside stone  
A mark to show it as His own,

And knows when raindrops fall through air  
Whether each single one be there

That, gathered into ponds and brooks,  
They may become his picture books

To show in every spot and place  
The living glory of His face.

## ON THE EDGE OF THE PACIFIC

THEODORE MAYNARD

A bright beach glittering in the morning sun,  
Between the lofty promontories that stand  
Shaggily capped with cypress and the dun  
Mass of the pines. The long waves on the sand  
Fall weary of travelling from their still lagoon  
In Java or the plumed Pacific isles,  
Urged on by the winds and the insistent moon  
Across immensity and its aching miles.

No marvel that, seeing this vast, Balboa ran,  
Amazed and shouting waist-deep in the sea,  
His fierce eyes turned to China and Japan  
And India fabulous in antiquity,  
Beyond those deeps where ships sail on and on,  
Eager to reach the land of Prester John.

## THE DUEL

THEODORE MAYNARD

*Love me, that I may die the gentler way;  
Hate me, because thy love's too great for me.*  
Donne's "Prohibition"

May God be praised! I have an equal skill  
To that which nerves your thin and supple wrist;  
And while our striving bodies lunge and twist  
And parry the naked blades flashed out to kill  
I worship you with insults. For my will



Is like your own, O dear antagonist,  
 And in it strive the saint and sensualist,  
 Exquisite enemies who are never still.

I have no wish to die upon your sword;  
 Nor any wish to see you die on mine.  
 I charge you have a care, for I decline  
 An easy safety! Hated and adored,  
 This is a duel to the death, and when  
 We part as friends we meet as foes again.

### POEM OF CIRCUMSTANCE

JEAN COCTEAU (1892- )

Carve your name upon a tree  
 That thrusts its roots below.  
 Better than marble this will be,  
 For you can watch it grow.

*From the French by Joseph T. Shipley.*

### MUTANS NOMEN EVAE

ERIC GILL

Again God plants the tree of doom  
 On Calvary to branch and bloom  
 Himself the fruit. He bids us eat  
 And grow unto God's increase. Sweet  
 Art Thou, O Vine, whose fibres bleed  
 For us to know the Good indeed.  
 We taste the Truth of God seeing  
 The Shining out of God's Being.  
 Bind Thou us with straw and clay  
 To Thy opened side where may  
 Thy sap revive these branches faded  
 And all our life with Thine invaded  
 Grow fragrant for the Judgment day

## QUATRAINS

CHARLES J. QUIRK, S. J.

*On the Parapet of Notre Dame*

Paris lay hushed beneath the midday sun,  
 Her evil hid in smile's oblivion.  
 Then, suddenly I heard the gargoyles' jeering cry,  
 Answered beneath by carven angels' sigh.

*The Countersign*

An erstwhile sinner knocked at Heaven's gate,  
 Without the password dread.  
 "I know no countersign, save sorrow, Lord."—  
 "Pass in," our Saviour said.

## MUSIC

ANNE RYAN (1892- )

Hold how you may what masks to hide your dreaming,  
 I will delight in beauty as you go,  
 Solaced awhile for what was lately seeming  
 Waiting and woe—

Bent is my head, in little nods caressing  
 The warmth of these old, spangled melodies,  
 Or swept with wind that sobs this night confessing  
 But wintry trees!

Wound me anew, let fly the lightest arrows  
 Winged and adrip with sound, old cares among--  
 Be still the speech that silence narrows  
 Into fresh song!

## THE EEL

EVAN MORGAN (1893- )

I have floated far too long on the surface of the wave,  
 Far too long upon the surface of the wave.

Better had I died and been buried in my grave  
Than have floated on the surface of the wave.  
Let me sink then as a stone, as a rock into the sea,  
Let me hide from myself, let me hide myself from Thee,  
I have floated far too long, far too long and wantonly.

I have lain among the seaweeds, the dim flowers of the deep,  
Half asleep amongst the flowers of the deep,  
What sort of count I wonder of those hours did I keep  
While I drowsed among the flowers of the deep?  
Let me drop then as a stone, as a rock into the sea,  
Let me tumble to destruction in a stricken misery,  
Be frozen as my heart is; my heart to His heart's plea.

From the deeps there let me cry and when smothered by the  
    wave,  
Entirely hid and smothered by the wave.  
Let me cry, and hear my cry, my cry to Thee to save,  
When my bones are knocked together by the wave.  
Let me rise then as an eel, as an eel up through the sea,  
Let me creep unto His feet to lie there patiently  
Until His eyes of mercy are turned with love on me.

### THE ABBEY

JOSÉ M. EGUREN

Through the deep monastic halls  
Ancient chime of Matins calls  
Solemnly and mournfully,  
Where the cloistered knights of prayer  
Put away their love-dreams fair,  
Thoughts of tourney, and of feast,  
In profound obscurity—  
Courtiers, poets, who have ceased  
From their plays and learned to feel  
Sorrows sharper than the steel.  
In oblivion's shrine, despite  
Smothered groanings, they recite,  
Sheathing in their anguished breasts  
Farewells to glories laid to rest

Deep in abbey crypts of night.  
And the bell their story says,  
In its bitterness contrite,  
To the clouds upon their ways;  
Says their boast, desire, and all,  
To the sainted knights of prayer,  
As it sounds the Matins there  
O'er the graves conventual.

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

### AN ETCHING

SISTER IMELDA, O.S.D.

The Harper draws his golden string,  
And over-head, like birds awing—  
That soar and flutter as they sing—  
    The music floats  
    In liquid notes,  
And all is still.

The dreamer lives in the far away,  
Where fancy's children ever play—  
His vision fair as fields in May—  
    The dreamer dreams,  
    When moonlight gleams,  
On the rippling rill.

A Mother reads in baby eyes,  
A message writ in Paradise—  
Deep in 'her heart all gladness dies—  
    A Mother weeps,  
    When darkness sweeps  
O'er Calvary's Hill.

## A NEW ORLEANS BALCONY—1880

DOROTHY HAIGHT (1897- )

In simple muslin delicately dressed,  
Fair and receptive for her husband's beckoning,  
She stands on the grilled balcony that overlooks  
The square and the Cathedral, lovely beyond reckoning,  
With palm trees against the scarlet west,  
And a great sunset going down in Orleans bay.

The mariners are due at home again,  
In those low rolling vessels from the far away,  
That raise glad masts like the Cathedral spire,  
Over a cargo that is brought by men.

Ashore. Behold. It is a sight to take the voyage-tire  
From Captain's heart, and to his head like wine,  
To see her standing on the balcony,  
Wrought pillars, valences of iron tracery,  
Framing her like the borders of a valentine!

## FINDING YOU

MARY DIXON THAYER (1897- )

Dear God, I wish I could have been  
Among those girls and boys  
You called to come and talk with You,  
And who left all their toys,  
And ran and climbed up on Your knee,  
And held Your hand, and sat  
Around You, learning lovely things—  
I wish I had done that!  
But God, I know that even now  
I can get close to You.  
I know You still love children—yes  
Indeed! I know You do.  
And so I often slip away

Into the Church and kneel  
Down at the altar where You are,  
And tell You all I feel.  
I cannot see Your face, and yet  
I know that You are there.  
I know I'm just as close to You  
As all those children were!

## BIRD-SONG

MARY DIXON THAYER

Do you see that bird in the sky?  
It is my love for you!  
My love is like a bird—  
A bird with shining wings;  
Like a bird in the dusk, it flies,  
Like a bird in the dusk, it sings . . .  
And under the moon it drifts,  
And over the curving sea,  
And my love blows with the wind  
Through gates of mystery.

Ah, catch the shadow that falls  
Along the meadow-grasses!  
My love is a bird that calls—  
My love a shadow that passes . . .

## THE MAD LOVER

SPEER STRAHAN (1898- )

He was lovelier than the white birch  
The wind holds  
Against the sky . . .  
But now,  
Since His death,  
His body is warm  
And fragrant as the body of a cherry tree.

They say, my love,  
The bark of pomegranates has grazed your cheek—  
But tell me  
Why have your hands and feet a deeper dye?

The wine presses are running  
While the song lifts of those who tread out the vintage . . .  
And your feet  
Are as red as wine . . . or blood.

Wearing a casque of silver  
And helmet of beaten gold,  
The moon walked last night between  
    two slim young pine trees . . .  
Like Pharaoh's daughter.

All night long  
She wandered among the reeds,  
Searching, searching something  
That had been lost . . .

## THE POOR

SPEER STRAHAN

The poor I saw at the cloister gate  
    Mutely beg with their patient eyes  
An alms, for the love of Him who sate  
    And supped with the poor in human guise.

And there were monks saw the nails' deep scars  
    In the shrunken hands that reached for bread,  
Who heard a Voice from beyond the stars  
    In the broken thanks of them they fed.

I, too, at the gates of God each day  
    Seek for an alms of strength and grace,  
Beggar am I that wait and pray  
    To feast my soul on His beauteous Face.

## IN THE AZURE NIGHT

BARTOLOMÉ GALINDEZ (1899- )

The pilgrim of the night  
Passed down the azure road,  
The chrism of the moonlight shone  
Upon his pallid brow.

He bore a staff with flowers  
And white with dust were his sandals,  
A smile was on his lips—  
Like a star turned human!—

Softly—softly in the azure night  
The silvery form  
Of the pilgrim of Thebais  
Faded from sight!

*From the Spanish by Thomas Walsh.*

## THE LAST SONG

EILEEN DUGGAN

"God has so many singing birds  
To lilt from sunny throats,  
Proud birds with slow strong notes,  
Like stately Dons of Spain:  
God has full many singing birds  
To mock on hill and plain  
The tabor of the wind,  
The viol of the rain.  
God has so many troubadours  
With songs of March and May  
On pipe and flageolet  
To flute of flower and seed,  
God has so many troubadours  
To sing in court and train,  
He will not miss my bitter reed,  
I shall not sing again."



## JUNIPER

EILEEN DUGGAN

I am Juniper and I am wicked.  
That's as sure as steel is blue,  
Juniper, the fool, is wicked,  
Little Father, it is true.

Sin is like a little field-clock flying,  
Like a dandelion fruit.  
Lo! I let it rest a minute on me,  
And the seed sent down a root.

I was good that night when you were dying,  
And your cold hands touched my head.  
Oh, I beat my breast then with the others,  
But it came when you were dead.

For if I went first you know I'd blunder,  
Setting angels by the ears,  
And who'd say "Poor Juniper is sorry,  
Do not mind him! See his tears."

While the rest are sobbing I am singing  
Out of tune upon my stool;  
You have gone before me into heaven,  
You will answer for your fool.

## PHANTOMS

HARRY McGUIRE (1904- )

At the end I will bellow my challenge;  
Holding my gun on the stoop;  
They will come with the hordes of evening  
In a silver sloop.

Their faces fantastic and painted,  
Revealed to the look of the moon,  
Silently they will disembark—  
Weird platoon,

Then I will raise my musket  
For its last shot;  
There will be a sound in the stillness . . .  
A barrel hot,

The despairing glance of a watered eye  
As the smoke clears, and I see  
The phantom marchers moving still . . .  
Moving upon me.

Cold as the kiss of hell their steel—  
Cold as the dread of cost  
To a man who has waited to battle his sins  
To the last—and lost.

Then he will die at the sword-point  
Who knew not how to live,  
Who thought his sins were phantoms . . .  
God, forgive!



IV

CATHOLIC POEMS BY NON-CATHOLIC  
POETS



## THE PILGRIMAGE

SIR WALTER RALEIGH (1552-1618)

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,  
My staff of faith to walk upon;  
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,  
My bottle of salvation;  
My gown of glory, hope's true gauge,  
And thus I'll make my pilgrimage!  
Blood must be my body's 'balmer,  
No other balm will there be given;  
Whilst my soul, like quiet palmer  
Travelleth towards the land of Heaven;  
Over the silver mountains  
Where spring the nectar fountains.  
There will I kiss the bowl of bliss,  
And drink mine everlasting fill  
Upon every milken hill.  
My soul will be a-dry before,  
But after, it will thirst no more.  
Then by that happy, blissful day,  
More peaceful pilgrims I shall see  
That have cast off their rags of clay  
And walk apparelled fresh like me.  
I'll take them first to quench their thirst  
And taste of nature's suckets  
At those clear wells where sweetness dwells  
Drawn up by saints in crystal buckets.  
And when our bottles and all we  
Are filled with immortality,  
Then the blest paths we'll travel  
Strewed with rubies thick as gravel,—  
Ceilings of diamonds, sapphire floors,  
High wall of coral, and pearly bowers.  
From thence to Heaven's bribeless hall,  
Where no corrupted voices brawl;

No conscience molten into gold,  
 No forged accuser bought or sold,  
 No cause deferred, no vain-spent journey,  
 For there Christ is the King's Attorney;  
 Who pleads for all without degrees,  
 And He hath angels, but no fees;  
 And when the grand twelve-million jury  
 Of our sins, with direful fury,  
 'Gainst our souls black verdicts give,  
 Christ pleads His death and then we live.  
 Be Thou my speaker, taintless pleader,  
 Unblotted lawyer, true proceeder!  
 Thou giv'st salvation even for alms,—  
 Not with a bribéd lawyer's palms.  
 And this is mine eternal plea  
 To Him that made heaven, earth, and sea,  
 That since my flesh must die so soon,  
 And want a head to dine next noon,  
 Just at the stroke when my veins start and spread,  
 Set on my soul an everlasting head;  
 Then am I, like a palmer, fit  
 To tread those blest paths which before I writ  
 Of death and judgment, heaven, and hell  
 Who oft doth think, must needs die well.

## EASTER

EDMUND SPENSER (1553-1598)

Most glorious Lord of life that on this day  
 Didst make Thy triumph over death and sin,  
 And having harrowed hell didst bring away  
 Captivity thence captive us to win;  
 This joyous day, dear Lord, with joy begin  
 And grant that we, for whom Thou didest die  
 Being with Thy dear blood clean washed from sin,  
 May live forever in felicity.

And that Thy love we weighing worthily,  
 May likewise love Thee for the same again;  
 And for Thy sake that all like dear didst buy,  
 With love may one another entertain.  
 So let us love, dear love, like as we ought,  
 Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught.

## SONNET

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE (1564-1616)

Poor soul, the centre of my sinful earth,  
 !—these rebel powers that thee array,  
 Why dost thou pine within and suffer dearth,  
 Painting thy outward wall so costly gay?  
 Why so large cost, having so short a lease,  
 Dost thou upon thy fading mansion spend?  
 Shall worms, inheritors of this excess,  
 Eat up thy charge? is this thy body's end?  
 Then, soul, live thou upon thy servant's loss,  
 And let that pine to aggravate thy store;  
 Buy terms divine in selling hours of dross;  
 Within be fed, without be rich no more;  
 So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men,  
 And Death once dead, there's no more dying then.

## Dirge from CYMBELINE

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

Fear no more the heat of the sun,  
 Nor the furious winter's rages;  
 Thou thy worldly task hast done,  
 Home art gone, and ta'en thy wages.  
 Golden lads and girls all must,  
 As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.



Fear no more the frown o' the great;  
 Thou art past the tyrant's stroke.  
 Care no more to clothe and eat;  
 To thee the reed is as the oak.  
 The sceptre, learning, physic, must  
 All follow this, and come to dust.

Fear no more the lightning flash,  
 Nor the all-dreaded thunder-stone;  
 Fear not slander, censure rash;  
 Thou hast finished joy and moan.  
 All lovers young, all lovers must  
 Consign to thee and come to dust.

### THE DAWNING

HENRY VAUGHAN (1621-1693)

Ah! what time wilt thou come? when shall that crie  
 The Bridegroom's comming! fil the sky?  
 Shall it in the evening run,  
 When our words and works are run,  
 Or wil thy all-surprising light  
                   Break at midnight?  
 When either sleep, or some dark pleasure,  
 Posseseth mad man without measure;  
 Or shall these early, fragrant hours  
                   Unlock thy bowres?  
 And with their blush of light descry  
 Thy locks crown'd with eternitie.

### THE RETREAT

HENRY VAUGHAN

Happy those early dayes! when I  
 Shin'd in my angell-infancy.  
 Before I understood this place  
 Appointed for my second race,

Or taught my soul to fancy aught  
But a white, celestial thought.  
When yet I had not walk'd above  
A mile or two from my first love,  
And, looking back (at that short space),  
Could see a glimpse of his bright face;  
When on some gilded cloud or flow're  
My gazing soul would dwell an houre,  
And in those weaker glories spy  
Some shadows of eternity.

## CORRUPTION

HENRY VAUGHN

Man, in those early days,  
Was not all stone and earth.  
He shin'd a little, and of those weak rays,  
Had some glimpse of his birth.  
He sigh'd for Eden, and would often say,  
Ah! what bright days were those?

Nor was Heav'n cold unto him; for each day  
The valley or the mountain  
Afforded visits, and still Paradise lay  
In some green shade or fountain.  
Angels lay leiger there: each bush and cel,  
Each oke and high-way knew them.  
Walk but the fields, or sit down at some wel,  
And he was sure to view them.

## THE LAMB

WILLIAM BLAKE (1757-1827)

Little Lamb, who made thee?  
Dost thou know who made thee?  
Gave the life and bade thee feed,  
By the stream and o'er the mead;

## THE CATHOLIC ANTHOLOGY

Gave thee clothing of delight,  
 Softest clothing, wooly, bright,  
 Gave thee such a tender voice,  
 Making all the vales rejoice?  
 Little Lamb, who made thee?  
 Dost thou know who made thee?

Little Lamb, I'll tell thee;  
 Little Lamb, I'll tell thee;  
 He is calléd by thy name,  
 For He calls Himself a Lamb.  
 He is meek and He is mild;  
 He became a little child.  
 I a child, and thou a Lamb,  
 We are calléd by His name.  
 Little Lamb, God bless thee!  
 Little Lamb, God bless thee!

## THE VIRGIN

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH (1770-1850)

Mother! Whose virgin bosom was uncrost  
 With the least shade of thought to sin allied;  
 Woman! Above all women glorified,  
 Our tainted nature's solitary boast;  
 Purer than foam on central ocean tost;  
 Brighter than eastern skies at daybreak strewn  
 With fancied roses, than the unblemished moon  
 Before her wane begins on heaven's blue coast;

Thy image falls to earth. Yet some, I ween,  
 Not unforgiven, the suppliant knee might bend  
 As to a visible power, in which did blend  
 All that was mixed and reconciled in thee  
 Of mother's love with maiden purity,  
 Of high with low, celestial with terrene.

## THE MONKS OF BANGOR'S MARCH

SIR WALTER SCOTT (1771-1832)

When the heathen trumpet's clang  
Round beleaguered Chester rang  
Veiled nun and friar gray  
Marched from Bangor's fair Abbaye;  
High their holy anthem sounds  
Cestria's vale the hymn rebounds,  
Floating down the silvan Dee,  
*O miserere, Domine!*

On the long procession goes,  
Glory round their crosses glows,  
And the Virgin Mother mild  
In their peaceful banner smiled;  
Who could think such saintly band  
Doomed to feel unhallowed hand?  
Such was the divine decree,  
*O miserere, Domine!*

Bands that masses only sung,  
Hands that censers only swung,  
Met the northern bow and bill  
Heard the war-cry wild and shrill;  
Woe to Brockmael's feeble hand,  
Woe to Olfrid's bloody brand,  
Woe to Saxon cruelty,  
*O miserere, Domine!*

Weltering amid warriors slain,  
Spurned by steeds with bloody mane,  
Slaughtered down by heathen blade  
Bangor's peaceful monks are laid;  
Word of parting rest unspoke,  
Mass unsung and bread unbroke,  
For their souls for charity,  
*Sing O miserere, Domine!*

Bangor! o'er the murder wail!—  
 Long thy ruins told the tale,  
 Shattered towers and broken arch  
 Long recalled the woeful march;  
 On thy shrine no tapers burn,  
 Never shall thy priests return;  
 The pilgrim sighs and sings for thee,  
*O miserere, Domine!*

## A VOICE SINGS

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE (1772-1834)

Hear, sweet spirit, hear the spell,  
 Lest a blacker charm compel!  
 So shall the midnight breezes swell  
 With thy deep long-lingering knell.

And at evening evermore,  
 In a chapel by the shore,  
 Shall the chaunters, sad and saintly,  
 Yellow tapers burning faintly,  
 Doleful masses chaunt for thee,  
*Miserere, Domine!*

Hark, the cadence dies away  
 On the quiet moonlight sea;  
 The boatmen rest their oars; and say,  
*Miserere, Domine!*

## ASPIRATION

CHARLES LAMB (1775-1834)

Maternal Lady with the virgin grace,  
 Heaven-born thy Jesus seemeth sure,  
 And thou a Virgin pure.  
 Lady most perfect, when thy sinless face  
 Men look upon, they wish to be  
 A Catholic, Madonna fair, to worship thee.

## SIT DOWN, SAD SOUL

BRYAN WALLER PROCTOR (1787-1874)

Sit down, sad soul, and count  
 The moments flying;  
 Come—tell the sweet amount  
 That's lost by sighing!  
 How many smiles?—a score?  
 Then laugh and count no more;  
 For day is dying.

Lie down, sad soul, and sleep,  
 And no more measure  
 The flight of Time, nor weep  
 The loss of leisure;  
 But here, by this lone stream  
 Lie down with us, and dream  
 Of starry treasure.

We dream: do thou the same:  
 We love—forever;  
 We laugh; yet few we shame,  
 The gentle never.  
 Stay, then, till Sorrow dies;  
 Then—hope and happy skies  
 Are thine forever!

## NOCTURNE

VICTOR HUGO (1802-1885)

I walked beside the deep, one night of stars;  
 No cloud above, no sail upon the sea.  
 All nature seemed to question waves and sky  
 Of their dread majesty and mystery.

And the great breakers bowed their haughty crests,  
 And thundered forth, with voice of full accord  
 The diapason of their ceaseless hymn  
 Of "Holy, holy, holy to the Lord!"

The starry legions cast their crowns of fire  
Before the feet of God, and made reply,  
In swelling anthems jubilant and strong,  
"It is the Lord! It is the Lord Most High!"  
*From the French by Sister Mary Angelita.*

## HYMN OF THE ANGELUS

EDGAR ALLAN POE (1809-1849)

At morn, at noon, at twilight dim,  
Maria, thou hast heard my hymn!  
In joy and woe, in good and ill,  
Mother of God, be with me still!  
When the hours flew brightly by,  
And not a cloud obscured the sky,  
My soul, lest it should truant be,  
Thy grace did guide to thine and thee;  
Now, when the storms of fate o'ercast  
Darkly my present and my past,  
Let my future radiant shine  
With sweet hopes of thee and thine.

## ST. AGNES

ALFRED TENNYSON (1809-1892)

Deep on the convent-roof the snows  
Are sparkling to the moon:  
My breath to heaven like vapor goes:  
May my soul follow soon!  
The shadows of the convent-towers  
Slant down the snowy sward,  
Still creeping with the creeping hours  
That lead me to my Lord:  
Make Thou my spirit pure and clear  
As are the frosty skies,  
Or this first snowdrop of the year  
That in my bosom lies,

As these white robes are soiled and dark,  
 To yonder shining ground;  
 As this pale taper's earthly spark,  
 To yonder argent round;  
 So shows my soul before the Lamb,  
 My spirit before Thee;  
 So in mine earthly house I am,  
 To that I hope to be.  
 Break up the heavens, O Lord! and far,  
 Thro' all yon starlight keen,  
 Draw me, thy bride, a glittering star,  
 In raiment white and clean.

He lifts me to the golden doors;  
 The flashes come and go;  
 All heaven bursts her starry floors,  
 And strews her lights below,  
 And deepens on and up! the gates  
 Roll back, and far within  
 For me the Heavenly Bridegroom waits,  
 To make me pure of sin.  
 The sabbaths of Eternity,  
 One sabbath deep and wide—  
 A light upon the shining sea—  
 The Bridegroom with his bride!

### ST. MICHAEL THE WEIGHER

JAMES RUSSEL LOWELL (1819-1891)

Stood the tall Archangel weighing  
 All man's dreaming, doing, saying,  
 All the failure and the pain,  
 All the triumph and the gain,  
 In the unimagined years,  
 Full of hopes, more full of tears,  
 Since old Adam's hopeless eyes  
 Backward searched for Paradise,  
 And, instead, the flame-blade saw  
 Of inexorable Law.



Waking, I beheld him there,  
With his fire-gold flickering hair,  
In his blinding armor stand,  
And the scales were in his hand:  
Mighty were they, and full well  
They could poise both heaven and hell.  
"Angel," asked I humbly then,  
"Weighest thou the souls of men?  
That thine office is, I know."  
"Nay," he answered me, "not so:  
But I weigh the hope of Man  
Since the power of choice began,  
In the world, of good or ill."  
Then I waited and was still.

In one scale I saw him place  
All the glories of our race,  
Cups that lit Belshazzar's feast,  
Gems, the lightning of the East,  
Kublai's sceptre, Cæsar's sword,  
Many a poet's golden word,  
Many a skill of science, vain  
To make men as gods again.

In the other scale he threw  
Things regardless, outcast, few,  
Martyr-ash, arena sand,  
Of St. Francis' cord a strand,  
Beechen cups of men whose need  
Fasted that the poor might feed,  
Disillusions and despairs  
Of young saints with grief-grayed hairs,  
Broken hearts that brake for Man.

Marvel through my pulses ran  
Seeing then the beam divine  
Swiftly on this hand decline,  
While Earth's splendor and renown  
Mounted light as thistledown.

## JACOPONE DA TODI

MATTHEW ARNOLD (1822-1888)

That son of Italy who tried to blow,  
 Ere Dante came, the trump of sacred song,  
 In his bright youth amid a festal throng  
 Sate with his bride, to see a public show.  
 Fair was the bride and on her front did glow  
 Youth like a star; and what to youth belong—  
 Gay raiment, sparkling gauds, elation strong.  
 A prop gave 'way! Crash fell a platform! lo,

Mid struggling sufferers, hurt to death, she lay!  
 Shuddering they drew her garments off—and found  
 A robe of sackcloth next her smooth white skin.  
 Such, poets, is your bride, the Muse! young, gay,  
 Radiant, adorned outside, a hidden ground  
 Of thought and of austerity within.

## MARY'S GIRLHOOD

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI (1828-1882)

This is the blessed Mary, pre-elect  
 God's virgin. Gone is a great while, and she  
 Dwelt young in Nazareth of Galilee.  
 Unto God's will she brought devout respect  
 Profound simplicity of intellect.  
 And supreme patience. From her mother's knee  
 Faithful and hopeful; wise in charity;  
 Strong in grave peace; in pity circumspect.

So held she through her girlhood; as it were  
 An angel-watered lily, that near God  
 Grows and is quiet. Till, one day at home  
 She woke in her white bed, and had no fear  
 At all—yet wept till sunshine, and felt awed:  
 Because the fulness of the time was come.

## A SONG OF FLIGHT

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI (1830-1894)

While we slumber and sleep  
The sun leaps up from the deep  
—Daylight born at a leap!—  
Rapid, dominant, free,  
Athirst to bathe in the uttermost sea.

While we linger at play  
—If the year would stand at May!—  
Winds are up and away  
Over land, over sea,  
To their goal wherever their goal may be.

It is time to arise,  
To race for the promised prize,  
—The Sun flies, the Wind flies—  
We are strong, we are free,  
And home lies beyond the stars and the sea.

## THE LAUD OF SAINT CATHERINE

From *Siena*

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE (1837-1909)

O gracious city well-beloved,  
Italian, and a maiden crowned,  
Siena, my feet are no more bound  
Toward thy strange-shapen mountain bound;  
But my heart in me turns and moves,  
O lady loveliest of my loves,  
Toward thee, to lie before thy feet  
And gaze from thy fair fountain-seat  
Up the sheer street;

And the house midway hanging see  
That saw Saint Catherine bodily,  
Felt on its floors her sweet feet move,  
And the live light of fiery love  
Burn from her beautiful strange face  
As in the sanguine sacred place  
Where in pure hands she took the head  
Severed, and with pure lips still red  
Kissed the lips dead.

For years through, sweetest of the saints,  
In quiet without cease she wrought,  
Till cries of men and fierce complaints  
From outward moved her maiden thought;  
And prayers she heard and sighs toward France,  
"God, send us back deliverance,  
Send back thy servant, lest we die!"  
With an exceeding bitter cry  
They smote the sky.

Then in her sacred saving hands  
She took the sorrows of the lands,  
With maiden palms she lifted up  
The sick time's blood-embittered cup,  
And in her virgin garment furled  
The faint limbs of a wounded world.  
Clothed with calm love and clear desire,  
She went forth in her soul's attire,  
A missive fire.

Across the might of men that strove  
It shone, and over heads of kings;  
And molten in red flames of love  
Were swords and many monstrous things;  
And shields were lowered, and snapt were spears,  
And sweeter-tuned the clamorous years;  
And faith came back, and peace, that were  
Fled; for she bade, saying "Thou, God's heir,  
Hast thou no care?"

"Lo!—men lay waste thine heritage  
Still, and much heathen people rage  
Against thee, and devise vain things.  
What comfort in the face of kings,  
What counsel is there? Turn thine eyes  
And thine heart from them in like wise;  
Turn thee unto thine holy place  
To help us that of God for grace  
Require thy face.

"For who shall hear us if not thou  
In a strange land? What doest thou there?  
Thy sheep are spoiled, and the ploughers plough  
Upon us; why hast thou no care  
For all this, and beyond strange hills  
Liest unregardful what snow chills  
Thy foldless flock, or what rains beat?  
Lo, in thine ear, before thy feet,  
Thy lost sheep bleat!

"And strange men feed on faultless lives,  
And there is blood, and men put knives,  
Shepherd, unto the young lambs' throat;  
And one hath eaten, and one smote,  
And one hath hunger and is fed  
Full of the flesh of these, and red  
With blood of these as who drinks wine,  
And God knoweth, who that sent thee a sign,  
If these were thine."

But the Pope's heart within him burned,  
So that he rose up, seeing the sign  
And came among them; but she turned  
Back to her daily way divine,  
And fed her faith with silent things,  
And lived her life with curbed white wings,  
And mixed herself with heaven and died;  
And now on the sheer city-side  
Smiles like a bride.

You see her in the fresh clear gloom  
Where walls shut out the flame and bloom  
Of full-breathed Summer, and the roof  
Keeps the keen ardent air aloof  
And sweet weight of the violent sky;  
There bodily beheld on high,  
She seems as one hearing in tune  
Heaven within heaven, at heaven's full noon,  
In sacred swoon.

A solemn swoon of sense that aches  
With imminent blind heat of heaven,  
While all the wide-eyed spirit wakes,  
Vigilant of the supreme Seven,  
Whose choral flames in God's sight move,  
Made unendurable with love,  
That without wind or blast of breath  
Compels all things through life and death  
Whither God saith.

There on the dim side-chapel wall  
Thy mighty touch memorial,—  
Razzi,—raised up for aged dead,  
And fixed for us her heavenly head;  
And, rent with plaited thorn and rod,  
Bared the live likeness of her God  
To men's eyes turning from strange lands,  
Where, pale from thine immortal hands,  
Christ wounded stands;

And the blood blots His holy hair  
And white brows over hungering eyes  
That plead against us, and the fair  
Mute lips forlorn of words or sighs  
In the great torment that bends down  
His bruised head with the bloomless crown,  
White as the unfruitful thorn-flower,—  
A God beheld in dreams that were  
Beheld of her!

## PRAYER TO THE VIRGIN OF CHARTRES

HENRY ADAMS (1838-1918)

Gracious Lady:—

Simple as when I asked your aid before;  
Humble as when I prayed for grace in vain  
Seven hundred years ago; weak, weary, sore  
In heart and hope, I ask your help again.

You, who remember all, remember me;  
An English scholar of a Norman name,  
I was a thousand who then crossed the sea  
To wrangle in the Paris schools for fame.

When your Byzantine portal was still young  
I prayed there with my master Abailard;  
When Ave Maris Stella first was sung  
I helped to sing it here with Saint Bernard.

When Blanche set up your gorgeous Rose of France  
I stood among the servants of the Queen;  
And when Saint Louis made his penitence  
I followed barefoot, where the King had been.

For centuries I brought you all my cares  
And vexed you with the murmurs of a child;  
You heard the tedious burden of my prayers;  
You could not grant them, but at least you smiled.

If then I left you, it was not my crime,  
Or if a crime, it was not mine alone.  
All children wander with the truant Time.  
Pardon me too; you pardoned once your Son!

For He said to you:—"Wist ye not that I  
Must be about my Father's business?" So,  
Seeking His Father He pursued His way  
Straight to the Cross toward which we all must go.

So I too wandered off among the host  
 That racked the earth to find the Father's clue.  
 I did not find the Father, but I lost  
 What now I value more, the Mother, You!

I thought the fault was yours that foiled my search;  
 I turned and broke your image on its throne,  
 Cast down my idol, and resumed my march  
 To claim the Father's empire for my own.

Crossing the hostile sea, our greedy band  
 Saw rising hills and forests in the blue;  
 Our Father's kingdom in the Promised Land!  
 —We seized it and dethroned the Father too.

And now we are the Father, with our brood,  
 Ruling the Infinite, not Three but One;  
 We made our world and saw that it was good;  
 Ourselves we worship, and we have no Son.

Yet we have gods, for even our strong nerve  
 Falters before the energy we own.  
 Which shall be master? Which of us shall serve?  
 Which wears the fetters? Which shall have the crown?

Brave though we be, we dread to face the Sphinx,  
 Or answer the old riddle she still asks;  
 Strong as we are, our reckless courage shrinks  
 To look beyond the piece-work of our tasks.

But when we must, we pray, as in the past  
 Before the Cross on which your Son was nailed.  
 Listen, dear Lady! You shall hear the last  
 Of the strange prayers Humanity has wailed.

. . . . .

But years, or ages, or eternity  
 Will find me still in thought before your throne,  
 Pondering the mystery of Maternity,  
 Soul within Soul—Mother and Child in One!



Help me to see! not with my mimic sight—  
With yours! which carried radiance, like the sun,  
Giving the rays you saw with light in light—  
Tying all suns and stars and worlds in one.

Help me to know! not with my mocking art—  
With you, who knew yourself unbound by laws;  
Gave God your strength, your life, your sight, your heart,  
And took from Him the Thought that Is—the Cause.

Help me to feel! not with my insect sense,—  
With yours that felt all life alive in you;  
Infinite heart beating at your expense;  
Infinite passion breathing the breath you drew!

Help me to bear! not my own baby load,  
But yours; who bore the failure of the light,  
The strength, the knowledge and the thought of God,—  
The futile folly of the Infinite.

### A BALLAD OF TREES AND THE MASTER

SIDNEY LANIER (1842-1881)

Into the woods my Master went,  
Clean forspent, forspent.  
Into the woods my Master came,  
Forspent with love and shame.  
But the olives they were not blind to Him,  
The little gray leaves were kind to Him;  
The thorn-tree had a mind to Him  
When into the woods He came.

Out of the woods my Master went,  
And he was well content.  
Out of the woods my Master came,  
Content with death and shame.  
When Death and Shame would woo Him last  
From under the trees they drew Him last;  
'Twas on a tree they slew Him—last  
When out of the woods He came.

## NOEL: CHRISTMAS EVE, 1913

ROBERT BRIDGES (1844- )

*Pax hominibus bonæ voluntatis*

A frosty Christmas Eve  
    when the stars were shining  
Forth I fared alone  
    where westward falls the hill,  
And from many a village  
    in the water'd valley  
Distant music reach'd me  
    peals of bells aringing.  
The constellated sounds  
    ran sprinkling on earth's floor  
As the dark vault above  
    with stars was spangled o'er.

Then sped my thought to keep  
    that first Christmas of all  
When the shepherds watching  
    by their folds ere the dawn  
Heard music in the fields  
    and marveling could not tell  
Whether it were angels  
    or the bright stars singing.

Now blessed be the tow'rs  
    that crown England so fair,  
That stand up strong in prayer  
    unto God for our souls:  
Blessed be their founders  
    (said I) an' our country folk  
Who are ringing for Christ  
    in the belfries to-night  
With arms lifted to clutch  
    the rattling ropes that race  
Into the dark above  
    and the mad romping din.

But to me heard afar  
    it was starry music,  
Angels' song comforting  
    as the comfort of Christ  
When he spake tenderly  
    to his sorrowful flock:  
The old words came to me  
    by the riches of time  
Mellow'd and transfigur'd  
    as I stood on the hill  
Heark'ning in the aspect  
    of th' eternal silence.

## THE LORD OF ALL

EDWIN MARKHAM (1852- )

Milton, you did them wrong the hour you sang  
    The Lord's Nativity: the fair young gods,  
    Scorched by your scorn and stricken by your rods,  
Were loved of Him who took the mortal pang.  
He knew their cliffs that shone, their wells that sprang  
    And all the wonder of their purple clime;  
    And as his feet descended into Time,  
Their voices on the hills and sea-reefs rang.

So the young gods of Hellas knew the hour  
When life's bough was to break in sudden flower;  
And in the hush they knelt without a word  
Beside the Stall; for in the little one  
    They saw Apollo come again, and heard  
His name cried in the porches of the sun!

## OUR LADY

MARY COLERIDGE (1861-1907)

Mother of God! no lady thou:  
Common woman of common earth!  
Our Lady ladies call thee now,  
But Christ was never of gentle birth;  
A common man of the common earth.

For God's ways are not as our ways.  
The noblest lady in the land  
Would have given up half her days,  
Would have cut off her right hand  
To bear the Child that was God of the land.

Never a lady did He choose,  
Only a maid of low degree,  
So humble she might not refuse  
The carpenter of Galilee.  
A daughter of the people, she.

Out she sang the song of her heart.  
Never a lady so had sung.  
She knew no letters, had no art;  
To all mankind, in woman's tongue  
Hath Isrealitish Mary sung.

And still for men to come she sings,  
Nor shall her singing pass away.  
*"He hath filled the hungry with good things"—*  
Oh, listen, lords and ladies gay!—  
*"And the rich He hath sent empty away."*

## THE MYSTERY

RALPH HODGSON (1871- )

He came and took me by the hand  
Up to a red rose tree,  
He kept His meaning to Himself  
But gave a rose to me.

I did not pray Him to lay bare  
 The mystery to me,  
 Enough the rose was Heaven to smell,  
 And His own face to see.

From THE SONG OF HONOUR

RALPH HODGSON

I climbed a hill as light fell short,  
 And rooks came home in scramble sort,  
 And filled the trees and flapped and fought  
 And sang themselves to sleep;  
 An owl from nowhere with no sound  
 Swung by and soon was nowhere found,  
 I heard him calling half-way round,  
 Holloing loud and deep;

A pair of stars, faint pins of light,  
 Than many a star, sailed into sight,  
 And all the stars, the flower of night,  
 Were round me at a leap;  
 To tell how still the valleys lay  
 I heard a watchdog miles away,  
 And bells of distant sheep.

. . . . .

I heard it all, each, every note  
 Of every lung and tongue and throat,  
 Ay, every rhythm and rhyme  
 Of every thing that lives and loves  
 And upward, ever upward moves  
 From lowly to sublime!  
 Earth's multitudinous Sons of Light,  
 I heard them lift their lyric might  
 With each and every chanting sprite  
 That lit the sky that wondrous night  
 As far as eye could climb!

I heard it all, I heard the whole  
 Harmonious hymn of being roll  
 Up through the chapel of my soul  
 And at the altar die,  
 And in the awful quiet then  
 Myself I heard, Amen, Amen,  
 Amen I heard me cry!  
 I heard it all, and then although  
 I caught my flying senses, Oh,  
 A dizzy man was I!  
 I stood and stared; the sky was lit,  
 The sky was stars all over it,  
 I stood, I knew not why,  
 Without a wish, without a will,  
 I stood upon that silent hill  
 And stared into the sky until  
 My eyes were blind with stars and still  
 I stared into the sky.

### SING THOU, MY SOUL

THEODOSIA GARRISON (1874- )

The black night came down in rain and wrath and storm,  
 Men lifted from a cross a broken Form;  
 Dawn came with song and sun—Sing thou, my Soul!—  
 Rose, radiant, from the tomb the Christ made whole.

Mine eyes and yours have seen joy bound and slain,  
 Your eyes and mine shall see joy rise again;  
 To each his Easter day when Love shall rise  
 With the same outstretched hands and the same eyes.

Some while they live shall see, even as those  
 Who wept beneath a cross at the day's close;  
 Some eyes Lord Death must seal ere yet they see—  
 Sing thou, my Soul—Love's face—yet this shall be!

## From THE BOOK OF HOURS

RAINER MARIA RILKE (1875- )

Many have painted her. But there was one  
 Who drew his radiant colors from the sun.  
 Mysteriously glowing through a background dim  
 When he was suffering she came to him,  
 And all the heavy pain within his heart  
 Rose in his hands and stole into his art.  
 His canvas is the beautiful bright veil  
 Through which her sorrow shines. There where the frail  
 Texture o'er her sad lips is closely drawn  
 A trembling smile softly begins to dawn—  
 Though angels with seven candles light the place  
 You cannot read the secret of her face.

. . . . .

By day Thou art the Legend and the Dream  
 That like a whisper floats about all men,  
 The deep and brooding stillnesses which seem  
 After the hour has struck, to close again.

And when the day with drowsy gesture bends  
 And sinks to sleep beneath the evening skies,  
 As from each roof a tower of smoke ascends—  
 So does Thy Realm, my God, around me rise.

*From the German by Jessie Lemont.*

## THE LADY POVERTY

EVELYN UNDERHILL (1875- )

I met her on the Umbrian hills  
 Her hair unbound, her feet unshod;  
 As one whom secret glory fills  
 She walked, alone with God.

I met her in the city street;  
 Oh, changed was all her aspect then!  
 With heavy eyes and weary feet  
 She walked, alone with men.

## MESSENGERS

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE (1877- )

The apple-trees, with burdens of white bloom,  
 And lavish with mysterious perfume,  
 Opened their great clean arms as I went by.  
 They whispered softly under the blue spring sky—  
 "We are the ghosts of all earth's beauty you lost  
 In vanished summers, in days of piercing frost;  
 We are the dreams of youth you would not dream.  
 And now, by many a roadway, many a stream,  
 We come in pale battalions, leaning out,  
 Bidding you, wounded soul, no longer doubt;  
 Daring you take us, after the jubilant rain,  
 Back to your perishing goodness, back to your heart again."

## FRANCISCAN ASPIRATION

VACHEL LINDSAY (1879- )

Would I might wake Saint Francis in you all,  
 Brother of birds and trees, God's Troubadour,  
 Blinded with weeping for the sad and poor;  
 Our wealth undone, all strict Franciscan men,  
 Come, let us chant the canticle again  
 Of mother earth and the enduring sun.  
 God make each soul the lowly leper's slave;  
 God make us saints, and brave.



## DRAKE

*The Coming of the Armada*

ALFRED NOYES (1880- )

Bring on the pomp and pride of old Castile,  
Blazon the skies with royal Aragon,  
Beneath Oquendo let old ocean reel,  
The purple pomp of priestly Rome bring on;  
And let her censers dusk the dying sun,  
The thunder of her banners on the breeze  
Following Sidonia's glorious galleon  
Deride the sleeping thunder of the seas,  
While twenty thousand warriors chant her litanies.

Lo, all their decks are kneeling! Sky to sky  
Responds! It is their solemn evening hour.  
*Salve Regine*, though the daylight die,  
*Salve Regina*, though the darkness lour;  
Have they not still the kingdom and the power?  
*Salve Regina*, hark, their thousands cry,  
From where like clouds to where the mountains tower  
Their crowded galleons looming far or nigh,  
*Salve Regina*, hark, what distant seas reply!

What distant seas, what distant ages hear?  
Bring on the pomp! the sun of Spain goes down;  
The moon but swells the tide of praise and prayer;  
Bring on the world-wide pomp of her renown;  
Let darkness crown her with a starrier crown,  
And let her watch the fierce waves crouch and fawn  
Round those huge hulks from which her cannon frown,  
While close inshore the wet sea-mists are drawn  
Round England's Drake; then wait, in triumph, for the dawn.

The sun of Rome goes down; the night is dark!  
Still are her thousands praying, still their cry  
Ascends from the wide waste of waters, hark!  
*Ave Maria*, darker grows the sky!

*Ave Maria, those about to die*

Salute thee! Nay, what wandering winds blaspheme  
With random gusts of chilling prophecy  
Against the solemn sounds that heavenward stream!  
The night is come at last. Break not the splendid dream.

## SAINT THOMAS AQUINAS

THOMAS S. JONES, JR. (1882- )

The lord of all the lore that man had found,  
He placed the dream the longing heart had won  
Above the webs of logic subtly spun,  
And reason with white revelation crowned;  
In skies too vast for wondering thought to sound  
His soul was lifted like a lonely sun  
About whose fire mysterious planets run  
And by whose law the scattered stars are bound.

Beyond the garnered wisdom of the earth  
He sought the starlight deep with spirit led  
Through adoration to Love's dwelling-place;  
Till in the Host where life has mystic birth  
He saw the God who gave the Wine and Bread  
Unveil the hidden beauty of His Face.

## TO THE LIGHTED LADY WINDOW

MARGUERITE WILKINSON (1883- )

I kiss my hand to you,  
Mary, Holy Mother!  
I kiss my hand to you,  
Jesus, little brother!

Lady, I love your robe  
Like a wave in a deep sea;  
Your aureole of stars  
Is very dear to me;

And the beauty of the soul  
That met the Holy Ghost,  
And the wonder of the life  
Wherein the guest was Host.  
But lady, even more,—  
And you would have it said,—  
I love the little child  
That shines above your head.

I kiss my hand again,  
Mary, Holy Mother;  
I kiss my hand again,  
Jesus, little brother.

### THE MADONNA'S LAMP

PRINCE WILHELM OF SWEDEN (1884- )

When we two, friends from childhood, wanderers are,  
And fate like dice would cast me 'gainst the wall,—  
With paths before me steep and many a scar,  
And only echoings attend my call,—  
Then will your face across my memory fall  
Like some Madonna dimly shrined afar  
Where I shall be the lamp's unquenching star  
To shed a tender radiance over all.

Long as the oil shall last the flame shall light  
The soft reflection of two eyes as bright  
As those of happy days we used to know;  
Then should it shrink and flicker out of sight,  
Still, still the mild Madonna face will glow,  
Although the lamp has darkened long ago.

*From the Swedish by Thomas Walsh.*

## BALLAD OF THE GOODLY FREE

(Simon Zelotes speaketh it somewhere after the Crucifixion)

EZRA POUND (1885- )

Ha' we lost the goodliets fere o' all  
 For the priests and the gallows tree?  
 Aye lover he was of brawny men,  
 O' ships and the open sea.

When they came wi' a host to take our Man  
 His smile was good to see,  
 "First let these go!" quo' our Goodly Frere,  
 "Or I'll see ye damned," says he.

Aye he sent us out through the crossed high spears  
 And the scorn of his laugh rang free,  
 "Why took ye not me when I walked about  
 Alone in the town?" says he.

Oh we drunk his "Hale" in the good red wine  
 When we last made company,  
 No capon priest was the Goodly Fere  
 But a man o' men was he.

I ha' seen him drive a hundred men  
 Wi' a bundle o' cords swung free,  
 That they took the high and holy house  
 For their pawn and treasury.

They'll no' get him a' in a book I think  
 Though they write it cunningly;  
 No mouse of the scrolls was the Goodly Fere  
 But aye loved the open sea.

If they think they ha' snared our Goodly Fere  
 They are fools to the last degree.  
 "I'll go to the feast," quo' our Goodly Fere,  
 "Though I go to the gallows tree."

"Ye ha' seen me heal the lame and blind,  
 And wake the dead," says he,  
 "Ye shall see one thing to master all:  
 'Tis how a brave man dies on the tree."

A son of God was the Goodly Fere  
 That bade us brothers be.  
 I ha' seen him cow a thousand men.  
 I have seen him upon the tree.

He cried no cry when they drave the nails  
 And the blood gushed hot and free,  
 The hounds of the crimson sky gave tongue  
 But never a cry cried he,

I ha' seen him cow a thousand men  
 On the hills o' Galilee,  
 They whined as he walked out calm between,  
 Wi' his eyes like the grey o' the sea,

Like the sea that brooks no voyaging  
 With the winds unleashed and free,  
 Like the sea that he cowed at Geneseret  
 Wi' twey words spoke suddenly.

A master of men was the Goodly Fere,  
 A mate of the wind and sea,  
 If they think they ha' slain our Goodly Fere  
 They are fools eternally.

I ha' seen him eat o' the honey-comb  
 Sin' they nailed him to the tree.

#### IN THE MONASTERY

NORREYS JEPHSON O'CONOR (1885- )

Cold is the wind tonight, and rough the sea,  
 Too rough for even the daring Dane to find  
 A landing-place upon the frozen lea.  
 Cold is the wind.

The blast sweeps round the chapel from behind,  
 Making the altar-fire flare fitfully,  
 While I must kneel and pray with troubled mind.

Patrick and Bridget, I have prayed to thee!  
 The night is over and my task resigned  
 To Colum. Though God's own dwelling shelter me,  
 Cold is the wind.

### THE FALCONER OF GOD

WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT (1886- )

I flung my soul to the air like a falcon flying.  
 I said, "Wait on, wait on, while I ride below!  
 I shall start a heron soon  
 In the marsh beneath the moon—  
 A strange white heron rising with silver on its wings,  
 Rising and crying  
 Wordless, wondrous things;  
 The secret of the stars, of the world's heart-strings  
 The answer to their woe.  
 Then stoop thou upon him and grip and hold him so!"

My wild soul waited on as falcons hover.  
 I beat the reedy fens as I trampled past.  
 I heard the mournful loon  
 In the marsh beneath the moon.  
 And then—with feathery thunder—the bird of my desire  
 Broke form the cover  
 Flashing silver fire.  
 High up among the stars I saw his pinions spire.  
 The pale clouds gazed aghast  
 As my falcon stooped upon him, and gript and held him fast.

My soul dropt through the air—with heavenly plunder?—  
 Gripping the dazzling bird my dreaming knew?  
 Nay! but a piteous freight,  
 A dark and heavy weight

Despoiled of silver plumage, its voice forever stilled,—  
All of the wonder  
Gone that ever filled  
Its guise with glory. Oh, bird that I have killed,  
How brilliantly you flew  
Across my rapturous vision when first I dreamed of you!

Yet I fling my soul on high with new endeavor,  
And I ride the world below with a joyful mind.  
*I shall start a heron soon*  
*In the marsh beneath the moon—*  
*A wondrous silver heron its inner darkness fledges!*  
I beat forever  
The fens and the sedges.  
The pledge is still the same—for all disastrous pledges,  
All hopes resigned!  
My soul still flies above me for the quarry it shall find.

## HE IS THE LONELY GREATNESS

MADELEINE CARON ROCK

He is the lonely greatness of the world—  
(His eyes are dim),  
His power it is holds up the Cross  
That holds up Him.

He takes the sorrow of the threefold hour—  
(His eyelids close)  
Round Him and round the wind—His Spirit—where  
It listeth blows.

And so the wounded greatness of the world  
In silence lies—  
And death is shattered by the light from out  
Those darkened eyes.

## ST. BRIDGET'S LULLABY

DOROTH UNA RATCLIFFE

Hushoo! hushoo! tiny King,  
 God never made a dearer thing;  
 Thy poor father's very worn  
 And would sleep, now Thou art born.  
 Thy wee Mother needeth rest,  
 Suckle now at Bridget's breast.

Hushoo! hushoo! little dear,  
 Hushoo! or the ass will hear  
 And the cattle cannot sleep  
 If they hear their Saviour weep.  
 All the village Thou wilt wake  
 Hushoo! for Thy parents' sake.

Hushoo! hushoo! or Thy cry  
 Will make the blessed angels sigh;  
 And those Kings who travelled far,  
 Following a guiding star,  
 Will think Thou art not pleased with them.  
 Hush! they rest in Bethlehem.

## THE END OF THE DUEL

RACHEL ANNAND

There's an end to the duel long fought in the Dark  
 In the dangerous moonlighted Past.  
 Monseigneur my God, a chivalrous lady  
 Surrenders at last.

Idly magnanimous, tolerant, intolerant  
 Of cowards, frank, fierce, Florentine,—  
 Monseigneur my God, a chivalrous lady  
 Thou alone canst divine.



If I be defeated, 'tis by inviolate  
Stroke of Thy mystical Lance.  
Monseigneur my God, a chivalrous lady  
Still dares risk the chance.

If I be unvizored, I gaze at my victor  
With smiling and reconciled eyes.  
Monseigneur my God, play fair by the lady—  
Unhelm ere she dies.

AFTER READING SAINT TERESA, LUIS DE LEON  
AND RAMON LULL

MUNA LEE

There is a joy I have not known, a splendor  
That never flashed across my darkened heart.  
There is a bliss in which I have no part  
Of passionate welcome and of rapt surrender.  
It is the Vision, terrible and tender,  
Whose ecstasies Teresa's songs impart;  
The spring from which Luis's praises start;  
The Fire and Dew that Ramon's altars render.

Yet even I, the cold and blind, have been  
Led by an echo toward the Holy Wood,  
Hearing the Voice that thrilled its sentient air,  
And, as an alien at its edge I stood,  
Afar within its depths I too have seen  
The star that glitters on the lilies there.

## BIOGRAPHICAL DATA

ABELARD, PETER (1079-1142), was born near Nantes, France. He studied under Roscelin and William of Campaigne and taught at Melun and Paris. He built the Oratory of the Paraclete after being compelled to burn his Introduction to Theology. He was controverted by Saint Bernard. His love affair with Héloïse is famous.

ADAM DE ST. VICTOR (1130-1180), was one of the greatest poets of his time. There are 106 of his Hymns and Sequences still extant.

ADAMS, HENRY (1838-1918), was born and educated in New England. He was author of *Essays in Anglo-Saxon Law* (1876), the *Life of Gallatin* (1879), the *Life of John Randolph* (1882), a *History of the United States*, *The Degradation of the Democratic Dogma*, *The Education of Henry Adams*, *Mont-Saint-Michel and Chartres*, and *Letters to a Niece*.

AGOSTINHO DA CRUZ, FREI (1540-1619), was a younger brother of the poet Diogo Bernardes. He joined the Franciscans in 1561. There is an edition of his poems by Mendes dos Remedios (Vol. XXI, *Subsidios*).

AICARD, JEAN (1848-....), was born at Toulon, France, and is a well-known poet and dramatist.

ALDANA, FRANCISCO (1550-1578), was born at Tortosa, Spain, and perished in the African War of the Portuguese King Sebastian in 1578. Menendez y Pelayo ranks him high among the Spanish mystical poets.

ALISHAN, LEO, was born at Erzeroum early in the nineteenth century. He became a monk in the Mechitarist community in Venice and won distinction as a linguist, antiquarian, scientist and historian. He translated into Armenian many poems from European languages. He died revered and beloved.

ALPHONSA, MOTHER M. (Lathrop, Rose Hawthorne) (1851-1926), was the daughter of Nathaniel Hawthorne. She was married to George Parsons Lathrop the poet in 1871 and entered the Catholic Church with him in 1891. She became the superior of the Dominican Community of the Third Order and founded the Charitable Home for Cancer Patients in New York City.

AMBROSE, SAINT (340-397), was born of a Christian family, his

father being pretorian prefect at Treves, and when he settled at Milan the future bishop was entrusted with the government of Liguria and Aemilia. His election to the bishopric of Milan was on the unanimous vote of the Christian assembly. He was certainly the author of the hymns, *Aeterne Rerum Conditor*, *Deus Creator Omnium*, *Jam Surgit Hora Tertia*, and *Veni Redemptor Gentium*. Many others are attributed to him. He is one of the Doctors of the Church.

ANATOLIUS, SAINT (died 458), was Patriarch of Constantinople in the reign of Theodosius the Younger. He was born at Alexandria and distinguished himself against Nestorius. The Bolandists commend him as a Catholic, a saint, and a prophet.

ANGELUS SILESII (Johannes Scheffler) (1624-1677), was born in Breslau, the son of a Lutheran Polish nobleman. He graduated from the University of Padua and became a Catholic in 1653. In 1661 he was ordained priest and retired to the monastery of the Knights of the Cross in Breslau where he died. His famous religious songs, *Heilige Seelenlust*, were published in 1657. His long poem, *The Cherubic Pilgrim* (*Cherubinische Wandersmann*), is his most famous work. He also left a number of controversial tracts collected under the title of *Ecclesiologia*.

ANNAND, RACHEL, is an authority on the Italian Renaissance. She resides at Edinburgh.

ANSELM, SAINT (1033-1109), was born near Aosta, Italy. He studied under Lanfranc and is considered one of the founders of scholastic theology. He became archbishop of Canterbury in 1093 and died there with the repute of great sanctity. His writings comprise *The Soliloquy on the Essence of God*, *The Proslogion*, and *Apolo- gies Against Gaunilo*. His hymns are of a high order, especially the long tribute to Mary known as the *Mariale*. He is sometimes called the Saint of Le Bec, from the French abbey of which he was prior and abbot (1063-1093).

ANTHONY OF PADUA, SAINT (1195-1231), was born in Lisbon; he spent ten years with the Augustinians of Coimbra and then, with their consent, took the habit of Saint Francis. There are many stories of his thaumaturgic powers. He was very famous as a preacher and by chance came to his end near Padua, where he is enshrined. His vision of the Christ-Child is a favorite subject with the old painters and sculptors. He was a companion of Saint Francis of Assisi in his last years.

ARGENSOLA, BARTOLOMÉ LEONARDO DE (1564-1631), was a native of Aragon who, with his brother, attempted to resist the influence of Gongorism in Spain. His *Rimas* were published in 1634.

ARIOSTO, LUDOVICO (1474-1533), was born at Reggio. He studied law but early devoted himself to poetry. He enjoyed the patronage of Cardinal d'Este and his brother the Duke. Retiring to Ferrara

he wrote comedies and satires and his famous *Orlando Furioso* (1532). His work is considered classic in Italian literature.

ARNOLD, MATTHEW (1822-1888), was born at Laleham, Middlesex, England, the son of Thomas Arnold (1795-1842). He was educated at Winchester, Rugby, and Oxford. He became professor of poetry at Oxford in 1857. He made two visits to the United States. His works include *Poems* (1854 and 1867), *Empedocles on Aetna* (1853), *Essays in Criticism* (1865), of *Celtic Literature* (1867), *Literature and Dogma* (1873) and *Last Essays on Church and Religion*.

ATHENOGENES, SAINT (2nd century), was a martyr whose works are quoted by Saint Basil.

AUGUSTINE OF HIPPO, SAINT (354-450), was born at Thegaste in Numidia, his mother Monica a Christian, his father Patricius a pagan. He was sent to study in Carthage and turned from a life of pleasure to an interest in religion, first allying himself with the Manicheans. He taught for some time in Rome and then passed on to Milan. Here he encountered Saint Ambrose and was baptized in 387, his mother Saint Monica dying in the same year. He returned to Carthage and Thegaste, received the priesthood and in 395 was consecrated bishop of Hippo. His writings are numerous, comprising his *Confessions*, the *City of God*, and *Christian Doctrine*.

AUGUSTINE OF THE MOTHER OF GOD, SISTER, is the Prioress of the Carmelites of Santa Clara, California.

BARCLAY, ALEXANDER (1475-1552), was probably of Scottish birth and joined the monks of Ely and Canterbury and later was the rector of All Hallows in London. His works include *The Ship of Fools* and *Eclogues*.

BARING, MAURICE, THE HONORABLE MAJOR (1874-....), was educated at Eton and Trinity College, Oxford. He served in the British diplomatic service and later became correspondent for *The Morning Post* in Manchuria, Russia, Constantinople and the Balkans. His works include *Hildesheim*, *Quatre Pastiches* (1899), *The Black Prince* (1902), *Gaston de Foix* (1903), *Desiderio* (1906), *Sonnets* (1906), and *Collected Poems* (1911-1914-1918).

BEAUMONT, SIR JOHN (1583-1627), was born at Grace-Dieu, Leicestershire, a brother of the English poet and dramatist Francis Beaumont. His works include *Bosworth Field* and sacred poems.

BEQUER, GUSTAVO ADOLFO (1836-1870), was a native of Seville whence he passed to Madrid for a poverty-stricken career. His *Obras* (Madrid, 1871) show marked German influences.

BEDE, SAINT, THE VENERABLE (672-735), was born in Northumberland, England, and educated by Saint Benedict Bishop and Ceolfrid in the Monastery of St. Peter and St. Paul at Wearmouth and Jarrow where his whole life was passed. He was ordained

- priest in his thirtieth year. The title of *Venerabilis* dates from thirty or forty years after his death. Leo XIII in 1899 declared him *Doctor Ecclesiæ*. His works are numerous and there has been no adequate edition of them in full. His great work is the *Historia Ecclesiastica Gentis Anglorum*. He mentions his book of hymns, but only a few may be identified as his own.
- BELLOC, HILAIRE** (1870-....), was born and educated at Edgbaston and Oxford. He entered the House of Commons in 1906, and is author of *The South Country* and *The Path to Rome*.
- BENÉT, WILLIAM ROSE** (1880-....), was born at Fort Hamilton, New York, and educated at the Albany Academy, Sheffield Scientific School and Yale University. He is literary editor of the *Literary Review*. His works are: *Merchants from Cathay* (1913), *The Falconer of God* (1914), *The Great White Wall* (1916), *The Burglar of the Zodiac* (1918) and *Moons of Grandeur* (1920).
- BENVIVENTI, GIROLAMO** (1453-1542), was born at Florence, Italy, and became famous among the religious poets of his country. He was an intimate friend of Pico della Mirandola, who wrote a commentary on his *Canzone dell amor celeste e divino*.
- BENOIT, PIERRE** (1886-....), has won the Grand Prize of the French Academy for his novel *Atlantis* (1919). His poems are collected under the title of *Diaduminius*.
- BENSON, ROBERT HUGH** (1871-1914), was born in England, the son of the Archbishop of Canterbury. He was educated at Clivedon and Eton and completed his classical course at Cambridge in 1893. In 1894 he took orders in the Anglican Church. In 1903 he became a Catholic and went to Rome where he was ordained priest in 1904. He lectured in the United States in 1910 and 1912. His works include *Light Invisible* (1903), *By What Authority* (1904), *Come Rack, Come Rope* (1912), *Lord of the World*, and *Confessions of a Convert* (1913).
- BERCEO, GONZALO DE** (1180-1246), was born at Berceo, Spain. He became a priest in the Benedictine Monastery of San Millán in Calahorra. An edition of his *Vida de Santo Domingo* was published by J. D. Fitzgerald (Paris, 1904).
- BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, SAINT** (1090-1153), was born at Fontaines, near Dijon, France. He joined the Cistercian Order and became abbot of Clairvaux in 1115. He championed the claims of Innocent III to the papacy and procured the condemnation of the writings of Abelard. See his works by Mabillon (Paris, 1667).
- BERNARD OF MORLAS** (about 1140), was a monk at Cluny whose long poem *De Contemptu Mundi* was rendered into English by Dr. Neale.
- BIONDI, CLEMENTE**, was an Italian poet who flourished after 1742.
- BLAKE, WILLIAM** (1757-1827), was born in London. He became noted as a poet, engraver and painter. His principal writings are *The*

Book of Thel (1780), Songs of Innocence (1789), Marriage of Heaven and Hell (1790) and Gates of Paradise (1793).

BLOUZ, HOVHANNES (1250-1326), was born at Erzenga, studied at the Monastery of Saint Minas and Cain on the border of Georgia and Eastern Armenia. He composed the hymn in honor of St. Nerses. He studied Latin and translated parts of St. Thomas into Armenian. His works are to be found in MS. 234 of the Mekhitaristes of Venice.

BLUNT, HUGH FRANCIS (1877-....), was born at Medway, Massachusetts, and educated at Boston College and St. John's Seminary where he received Holy Orders. His collected works are to be found in Poems, Songs for Sinners, The Book of the Mother of God, and Spiritual Songs (1925).

BLUNT, WILFRID SCAWEN (1840-1922), was born near Crawley, England, and educated at Stonyhurst and St. Mary's Oscott. He spent some time in the British diplomatic service and eventually espoused the cause of Arabi Pasha and the Irish nationalist party. He published Love Sonnets of Proteus (1880), Esther (1892), Griselda (1893), Quatrains of Youth (1898), Satan Absolved (1899) and Seven Golden Odes of Arabia (1903).

BOCCACCIO, GIOVANNI (1313-1375), was born in Paris of Florentine family; there he began his studies and later prosecuted them in the Naples law schools. He turned early to literature, but went back to Florence where he held public offices and was entrusted with diplomatic missions to Padua and Avignon. His friendship with Petrarch began in 1350. In 1373 he began his lectures in Florence on the works of Dante. His principal work is the Decameron, finished in 1353, the indecencies of which are no more than reflections of the free speech prevailing at his time. His personal character is, generally speaking, estimable.

BOIS, JULES (1870-....), was born at Marseilles, France, and educated there at the College of St. Sebastian. His works include *Le Monde Invisible*, *Les Petites Religions de Paris*, *Le Satanisme et la Magie*, and *Humanité Divine*.

BONADVENTURE, SAINT GIOVANNI DI FIDENZA (1221-1274), was born at Bagnores, Italy. He was surnamed Doctor Seraphicus for his achievements in scholastic philosophy. His works are *Breviloquium* and *Centiloquium* and *Biblia Pauperum*.

BOTREL, THEODORE (1868-1925), was born at Dinon, France, and gained great popularity with his *Chansons de Chez-Nous*, *Chansons en Sabots*, *Chansons en Dentelle*, *Chansons de Bivouac*, etc.

BRÉGY, KATHERINE, is a native of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, whose poetry and criticism reveal high culture and refinement. Her essays are collected in two volumes: *The Poet's Chantry* and *Poets and Pilgrims*.

BRIDGES, ROBERT (1844-....), Poet Laureate of England, was edu-



cated at Eton and Corpus Christi College, Oxford. He studied and practiced medicine but gave himself wholly to letters after 1882. His poetical product has resulted in many volumes, his later works being *The Spirit of Man*, *An Anthology* (1916), *Yatterdon Hymnal*, and *Ibant Obscuri*.

BRIGID OF KILDARE, SAINT (453-523), was the daughter of a slave-woman and Dubhthach who sent her to a druid for keeping. She was baptized and, returning to her father's house, refused all offers of marriage. She at length took the convent vows, and with seven companions founded the Convent of Kildare. This became one of the greatest monasteries in Ireland, noted for the learning of its monks and nuns. She is known in Irish literature as "The Mary of the Gael," and there are many miracles and legends gathered around her name.

BUNKER, JOHN (1886-....), was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, of German-Irish parents. He was educated by the Jesuits of St. Xavier's College, Cincinnati, and has published his poems under the title *Shining Fields and Dark Towers* (1919).

CAEDMON, SAINT (died in 680), was a laborer in the monastery founded by St. Hilda at Whitby. Following her request he took the monastic vows and pursued a life of great holiness. His writings in Anglo Saxon survive in a tenth-century MS. in the Bodleian Library. Bede declares that his work knew no rival.

CALDERON DE LA BARCA, PEDRO (1600-1681), was a native of Madrid, Spain, and a favorite dramatist of Philip IV. He has been frequently translated into English, French and German. See Calderon, *His Life and Genius*, by R. C. Trench (New York, 1856).

CALLAGHAN, GERTRUDE, is a native of New York City. Her poems are published under the titles of *Inheritance* (1924) and *Witch Girl* (1926).

CAMOENS, LUIS VAZ DE (1524-1579), was born in Lisbon and died there after a life of many wanderings. He lost an eye at the battle of Ceuta and suffered imprisonment at Goa. His masterpiece, *Os Lusíados*, was published in 1572.

CARBERRY, ETHNA (1866-1902), was born at Ballymena, Ireland. Her name was Anna Johnston before she became the wife of Seumas MacManus, who after her death collected her poems under the title of *The Four Winds of Eirinn* (1902). She is a poet of unusual charm.

CASAL, JULIAN DEL (1863-1893), was a native of Habana, Cuba, who followed French forms in his poetry. His works are *Hojas al Viento* (1890) and *Bustas y Rimas* (1893).

CASAS, JOSÉ JOAQUIN (1866-....), is a native of Bogotá, Colombia, where he is a leading statesman and poet. His metrical works

may be found in *Recuerdos de Fiestas* (1912) and *Crónicas de Aldea* (1919).

CASEMENT, SIR ROGER (1864-1916), was born at Kingstown, Ireland. He served as British consul in the Congo Free State and Brazil (1895-1913). In 1916 he joined in the activities of the Irish Sinn Féin Party and was arrested on landing from a German submarine and executed for treason. He joined the Catholic Church shortly before his execution.

CASTRO DE MURGUIA, ROSALÍA (1837-1885), was born at Santiago de Compostela. She stands at the head of modern Galician poetry. Her chief work may be found in *Cantares Gallegos* (1863) and *Follas Novas* (1880).

CHAUCER, GEOFFREY (1340-1400), was born in London, the son of the royal vintner whom he followed into France. In 1372 he was sent on a diplomatic mission into Italy and became a friend of Petrarch. His whole life was passed in official positions, some of them of importance (see Louise Imogen Guiney's *Chaucer in The Catholic Encyclopedia*). The standard editions of his poems and tales are Saunter's edition (London, 1894), *Complete works* by Skeat (Oxford, 1894), *The Student's Chaucer* by Skeat (Oxford, 1895) and *Canterbury Tales*, in the *King's Classics Series* (1904). Catholics, who are the best judges of such questions, hold that Chaucer's religion was at base true and orthodox and his life, on the whole, correct and regular.

CHESTERTON, GILBERT (1874-....), was born at Campden Hill, Kensington, England. He studied at St. Paul's School and at Slade Institute. His works include *The Wild Knight*, *The Napoleon of Notting Hill* (1904), *Heretics* (1905), *The Man Who Was Thursday* (1908), *Orthodoxy* (1908), *All Things Considered* (1908), *The Ball and the Cross* (1910), *The Innocence of Father Brown* (1911), *Manalive* (1912), *Poems* (1915) and *The Everlasting Man* (1926).

CHILDE, WILFRID ROWLAND (1890-....), was born at Wakefield, Yorkshire, England, and educated at Harrow and Magdalen College, Oxford. He became a Catholic in 1914 and is at present on the faculty of English in the University of Leeds. He has published seven collections of poems, the first of which is *The Little City* (1911).

CLARKE, JOSEPH I. C. (1853-1925), was born at Dunleary, Kingstown, Ireland, and educated at Mountrath and the Christian Brothers' School in Kingstown. He passed ten years in London, but becoming involved in some of the Fenian activities of 1868, he made his escape to America where he spent the rest of his life as a journalist and editor on the *New York Herald* (1870-1883), the *Morning Journal* and *The World* (1883-1898), *The Criterion* (1898-1900), *New York Herald* (1900-1901), and as publicity



agent for the Standard Oil Company (1901-....). His works for the stage include *The Prince of India* and *Heartsease*; his poems appeared under the titles *Malmorda* and *The Fighting Race* (1911).

CLAUDEL, PAUL (1868-....), was born in the Vosges of Picardy, France, and early came under the literary influences of Renan, Mallarmé and Verlaine. In his consular service he came to the United States and was sent in 1875 to Tientsin, China, and still later to Prague, Frankfort-on-the-Main and Hamburg. He eventually became ambassador to Tokio and Washington. His dramatic works were gathered together in 1901 under the title of *L'Arbre*. His other books are *Muses*, *Tête d'Or*, *L'Echange*, *La Ville*, *L'Otage*, *L'Annonce Faite à Marie*, *Corona Benignitatis*, and *Connaissance de l'Est*.

CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA (160-215), was one of the leaders of the Christian Academy at Alexandria. He advocated Greek culture which was then suspect among the Christians. His works include *Exhortation to the Greeks*, *The Instructor*, and *Miscellanies*.

COCTEAU, JEAN (1892-....), is a contemporary French poet, recently converted to the Church.

COLERIDGE, MARY ELIZABETH (1861-1907), was a cousin of Samuel Taylor Coleridge. Her first novel was *The Seven Sleepers of Ephesus* (1893). Her other works are *Fancy's Following* (1896), *The King with Two Faces* (1897), *A Romance of Gustav III of Sweden*, *Non Sequitur* (1900), and *Poems, New and Old* (1907).

COLERIDGE, SAMUEL TAYLOR (1771-1834), was born at Ottery, Devonshire, England. He was educated at Cambridge and published his first poems at Bristol. He was an associate of Southey and Wordsworth. He later studied at Göttingen. His works include *Remorse*, a Tragedy (1813), *Christabel* (1816) and *Biographia Literaria* (1817). The *Ancient Mariner* appeared in *Lyrical Ballads*, published in collaboration with Wordsworth in 1798.

COLUM, PADRAIC (1881-....), was born in Longford, Ireland, and early won recognition as a poet of unusual delicacy. He has resided for some years in the United States. His works in poetry are *Wild Earth* (Dublin, 1910, and New York, 1916) and *Dramatic Legends and Other Poems* (New York, 1922). His prose volumes of tales are numerous, including *The Children Who Followed the Piper* and *The Road Round Ireland* (1926).

COLUMCILLE, SAINT (521-597), was born at Gartán in Donegal, the son of Fergus, a descendant of Niall of the Nine Hostages. His first teacher was Saint Finnian and later he studied at Clonard. His first religious foundation was at Derry; then he founded the monastic schools of Durrow and Kells. Becoming involved in the disputes of rival chieftains, Columcille appealed to his kinsfolk, with the result that in a battle at Benbulbin he was defeated

with the loss of some three thousand slain. He thereupon decided that the interests of peace demanded his retirement from Ireland and he went into exile on the Island of Iona, from which he carried on his work of converting the Picts. Three of his Latin hymns are extant: the *Altus*, the *Trinity* and *Noli Pater*. There are some hymns in *Gaelic* also attributed to him.

CONSTABLE, HENRY (1562-1613), was born at Newark, England, and graduated at Cambridge. Becoming a Catholic, he settled in Paris. In 1603 on his return to London he was imprisoned in the Tower. His sonnet-sequence *Diana* was published in 1592.

CONTARDO, LUIS FELIPE (1880-....), a poet of Chile, South America, was educated for the priesthood in Rome. He has published *Cantos del Camino* (1918).

CONWAY, KATHERINE ELEANOR (1865-1927), was born at Rochester, New York, and studied at the Sacred Heart Convents in Rochester and New York City. She was for a long time a member of the editorial staff of *The Pilot*, Boston. Her poetical works are: *On the Sunrise Slope* (1881) and *A Dream of Lilies* (1893).

COPPÉE, FRANÇOIS (1842-1908) was born in Paris. He was a member of the French Academy, and author of *Passant*, *Jacobites*, and *Pour la Couronne*. He was a poet deeply moved by scenes of humble life.

CORMAC OF CASHEL (837-903) was born Mac Culinan, and became king of Munster and archbishop of Cashel. He was betrothed to the Princess Gormly, but renounced her to enter the Church. He was the great literary and political figure of his time. His works include *Cormac's Glossary*, the oldest vernacular dictionary of modern Europe, and the *Saltair of Cashel*. He was killed in battle between the clans of Munster and Leinster.

CORNEILLE, PIERRE (1606-1684), was a native of Rouen, France, and became a protégé of Cardinal Richelieu. He is considered the father of French tragedy and left numerous plays including the *Cid*, *Horace*, *Cinna*, and *Polyeucte*.

COSMAS, SAINT (died in 760), was a confrere of Saint John Damascene. His *Golden Canon* is considered "the grandest piece in Greek sacred poetry."

COX, ELEANOR ROGERS (1865-....), was born at Enniskillen, Ireland, and coming in her youth to the United States was educated at St. Gabriel's High School, New York. Her works are *A Hosting of Heroes* (1911), *Singing Fires of Erin* (1916) and *Finovar of the Fair Eyelids* (1918).

CRASHAW, RICHARD (1613-1649), was born in London, the son of a Puritan divine. He entered the Charterhouse School and later Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, where in 1632 he obtained a pensionership. As a result of his studies and affiliations he became one of the most cultivated men in an age of high culture. Shortly before 1646 he had entered the Catholic Church. He became a

member of the household of Cardinal Palotta, but his criticism of the private lives of his Italian companions induced His Eminence to obtain for him a benefice at the shrine of Loretto. After four weeks in this post he died of his exertions during a pilgrimage. He is one of the greatest of modern Catholic poets, the inspiration of all who have succeeded him in religious lyrical fields. His work may be found in *Epigrammatum Sacrorum Liber* (1634), *Carmen Deo Nostro* (1652) and *The Delights of the Muses* (1648).

CUSTANCE, OLIVE (1874-....), was born at Weston Park, Norwich, England. She was married to Lord Alfred Douglas and has published some very choice poetry. She is the daughter of Colonel Custance.

DALY, JAMES J. (1872-....), was born at Chicago, Illinois, and educated by the Jesuits, making his profession in their Society in 1890. He is at present stationed in St. Louis, Missouri, but has served as editor of America and as professor at Campion College. He is the literary editor of the Jesuit quarterly, *Thought*.

DALY, THOMAS AUGUSTINE (1871-....), was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and educated at Villanova and Fordham Colleges. He is author of *Canzoni* (1906), *Carmina* (1909), *Madrigali* (1912), *Songs of Wedlock* (1916) and *McAroni Ballads* (1919).

DANTE ALIGHIERI (1265-1321) was born at Florence, the son of a notary belonging to an old Guelph family. He was matriculated in the Guild of Physicians and Apothecaries and in 1694 had completed his poem *Vita Nuova*, celebrating his spiritual love for Beatrice Portinari. He became involved in the rivalries of the Whites and Blacks of the Guelph party and was sent into exile on account of his anti-papal activities. He married Gemma di Manetto Donati and had four children. His exile was passed in various cities of North Italy, and he gradually withdrew from political intrigues. Settled in Ravenna, he completed the *Divine Comedy* in 1317. Here he died on the Feast of the Exaltation of the Cross, 1321. Dante holds a place in Catholic poetry of supreme honor. His criticism of popes and prelates never leads him astray from the norms of Church philosophy, and his works in general, from the *Vita Nuova* and the *Convivio* to the *Divina Comedia*, are a glorious exemplification of eternal beauty and truth.

DARIO, RUBÉN (1867-1916), a native of Leon, Nicaragua, engaged in journalism in several countries of South America. He later took up residence in Madrid and Paris and exerted marked influence on modern Spanish literature. His works include: *Azul* (1888), *Prosas Profanas* (1896) and *El Canto Errante* (1907).

DESCHAMPS, EUSTACHE (1340-1410), was born at Vertus, Marne,

France. He was both knight and cleric and spent many years at the courts of Charles V and Charles VI. He is the earliest realist in French literature and left many ballads and other poems in elaborate forms; also the *Miroir de Marriage* and the *Art de Dictier*. His works were published by the *Société des Anciens Textes Français* (1878-1894).

DE VERE, AUBREY (1814-1902), was born at Curragh Chase, Limerick, Ireland. In 1832 he entered Trinity College, Dublin, and later studied at Oxford and in Rome. He was received into the Catholic Church in 1857. He was interested in bettering Irish conditions, but he is best known as a poet. His chief works are *The Legend of St. Patrick* (1872), *The Search After Proserpine* (1843), *May Carols* (1857), *Mediæval Records and Sonnets* (1898). He was much esteemed as a literary critic. His *Recollections* were published in London (1897).

DIGBY, KENELM HENRY (1797-1877), was born at Geashill, King's County, Ireland. He left his country as a boy and was educated at Petersham and Trinity College, Cambridge, where he graduated in 1819, but remained for ten years in residence. He spent the greater part of his life in Southern Europe. In 1825 he was received into the Catholic Church. His *Broadside of Honor* was first published in 1822 and, after his conversion, was issued in an enlarged edition in 1826. His *Mores Catholici* (1831-1842) had an American edition (*Cincinnati*, 1905). His other works are *Compitum* (1849-1854), *Short Poems* (1865), *Ouranogia* (1872).

DINIS, KING (1261-1325), was the grandson of Alfonso X of Castile, and one of the most famous monarchs of Portugal. There are extant 138 of his poems edited in *Cancioneiro d'el Rei D. Denis* by H. R. Lang (Halle, 1894).

DINNIS, ENID MAUD (1873-....), is an English poet, converted to the Church in 1897. Her books include *God's Fairy Tales*; *Mystics All*; *Mr. Coleman, Gent*; *The Anchorhold*; *Meadowsweet and Thyme*; *More Mystics*; and *The Three Roses*.

DOLBEN, DIGBY MACKWORTH (1848-1867), was born at Finedon Hall, Northampton, England, and educated at Eton and Oxford. He joined the High Church Anglicans and in 1866 asked Newman to receive him in the Catholic Church. The Cardinal desired him to wait till he came of age. See studies of his work by B. Cornish in *The Dublin Review*; Louise J. Guiney in *The Catholic World*; Robert Bridges' Oxford edition of his *Poems* (1911). He was drowned in the Thames on June 28, 1867.

DOLLARD, JAMES B. (1872-....), was born in Kilkenny, Ireland, and emigrating to Canada in 1890 he studied for the priesthood and was ordained in 1896. He is now a pastor in the diocese of Toronto. He has published several collections of his poems.

DOMINICI, GIOVANNI (1356-1419), was born at Florence, Italy, of

humble parents. Pope Gregory XII created him archbishop of Ragusa in 1407 and cardinal in 1408. He was active as a preacher against the Hussites. Only one of his books has been printed, *A Treatise on Charity* (Latin, 1555; Italian, 1736).

DONNELLY, ELEANOR C. (1848-1917), was the daughter of Ignatius Donnelly of Shakespeare cryptogram fame. She did yeoman service in the cause of Catholic letters in the United States and left several volumes of poetry full of delicate charm.

DOUGLAS, LORD ALFRED (1870-....), is the son of the Marquis of Queensbury and was educated at Winchester and Oxford. He became the editor of *The Academy* (1897-1910) and was converted to the Church in 1911. His works include *Opals* (1897), *Rainbows* (1902), *The Blue Bird* (1905), *The Inn of Dreams* (1910), *City of the Soul* (1899), *Sonnets* (1900) and *Collected Poems* (1919).

DOWSON, ERNEST (1867-1900), was born in Kent, England, and grew up in Italy and the south of France. He spent a few years at Queen's College, Oxford, and lived the rest of his life between London and France. Between 1887 and 1890 he had entered the Catholic Church. His scanty production of poems was scattered through the periodicals of the nineties, and his dainty comedy *The Pierrot of the Minute* was published in 1897.

DRACONTIUS, BLOSSIUS AEMILIUS (5th century), was a native of Carthage, author of *De laudibus Dei*. He was imprisoned by the Vandal King Gunthamund (484-496), but was released after his poem in elegiacs, entitled *Satisfactio*.

DROSTE HÜLSHOFF, ANNETTE VON (1797-1848), was born at Hülshoff near Münster. She is counted among the greatest of the nineteenth-century German poets.

DRYDEN, JOHN (1631-1700), was born at Oldwinkle All Saints, Northamptonshire, England, of a Parliamentary family. He was educated at Westminster and Trinity College, Cambridge. After celebrating Cromwell in *Heroic Stanzas* (1658), he welcomed the return of King Charles II in *Astraea Redux* (1660). His *Annus Mirabilis* appeared in 1667. Following a series of dramatic poems, he was made poet laureate in 1670. His masterpiece for the stage is the story of Anthony and Cleopatra in *All for Love* (1678). In 1681 he began his satires of Absalom and Achitophel and became involved in a polemical warfare which called forth *MacFlechnoe* (1682). He was converted to the Catholic Church in 1686. His allegorical poem *The Hind and the Panther* appeared in 1687. He returned to this writing for the stage and began a series of translations from the Latin and Greek classics, including a valuable version of Vergil's *Georgics* and the *Aeneid*. His *Alexander's Feast* was written for St. Cecilia's Day in 1697.

- DU BELLAY, JOACHIM (1524-1560), was nephew of General Guillaume and Cardinal Jean Du Bellay. His *Defense et Illustration de la Langue Francaise* places him at the head of the poetical school of the Pleiade.
- DUGGAN, EILEEN, is a contemporary poet of Wellington, New Zealand.
- DUNBAR, WILLIAM (1460?-1520?), "The Chaucer of Scotland," was educated at St. Andrew's University. He celebrated his first Mass in 1504 but never obtained the benefice he petitioned for. His poem *The Thrissil and the Rois* was published in 1503. His other well-known poems are the *Goldyn Targe* and *Dance*. In 1834 his complete works were published by Dr. David Laing.
- EARLS, MICHAEL (1875-....), was born at Southbridge, Massachusetts, and educated at Holy Cross College (Worcester), Georgetown (Washington) and in Paris. He joined the Jesuits in 1899 and is professor of English at Holy Cross College. He has published his poems in four volumes.
- EDEN, HELEN PARRY (1885-....), was born in England and educated at Manchester University. In 1906 she was married to the artist Denis Eden and continued her study of painting. She and her husband became Catholics in 1909. Her books include *Bread and Circuses*, *Coal and Candlelight*, and a children's life of Christ in rhymes entitled *a String of Sapphires*.
- EGAN, MAURICE FRANCIS (1852-1924), was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, of Irish parents. He was educated at La Salle College, Philadelphia, and Georgetown, Washington. He became assistant to the editor, James McMaster, of the *Freeman's Journal* and at his death took up his lectures in English literature at Notre Dame and St. Mary's College, South Bend, Indiana. Later he became a professor of English literature at the Catholic University, Washington. From this post he was sent as American minister to Copenhagen and remained in Denmark until 1918. His works include *Preludes* (1879), *Songs and Sonnets* (1885), *Sex-ton Maginnis Stories* (1902) and *Sonnets de Heredia* (*World's Best Literature*).
- EGURÉN, JOSÉ M., is a native of Lima, Peru, and author of collections of poems including *Simbólicas* (1911) and *La Canción de las Figuras* (1916).
- EICHENDORFF, COUNT JOSEPH VON (1786-1857), was born near Ratibor, Silesia, served in the War of Liberation (1813-1815) and became a counselor at Dantzic and Königsberg. He retired to Berlin and wrote *Ahnung und Gegenwart*. His complete poetical works appeared in 1842.
- ELIZABETH, EMPRESS OF AUSTRIA-HUNGARY (1837-1898), was the daughter of Duke Maximilian of Bavaria and was married to the Emperor Franz Josef in 1854. She was assassinated on the Italian Lakes in 1898.



- EMERY, SUSAN (1846-1914), was born at Dorchester, Massachusetts, of an old New England family. She was editor of *The Young Christian Soldier* (1871-1874), and entered the Catholic Church in 1875. Her writings include *Messages for the Ecclesiastical Year* and *Inner Life of the Soul*.
- EPHREM, SAINT, THE SYRIAN (306-373), was born at Nisibis, Mesopotamia. His works were published in Rome (1732-1743).
- FABER, FREDERICK WILLIAM (1814-1863), was born at Calverley, Yorkshire, England, of Huguenot descent. He was educated at Harrow and at Balliol and University Colleges, where he came under the influence of Newman. In 1839 he was admitted to Anglican Orders and undertook High Church activities at his church in Elton. He became a Catholic in 1845 and in 1847 was ordained a Catholic priest and joined Newman at the Oratory of St. Philip Neri. His hymns were composed for use in his Oratory in London. His works include *Lives of Modern Saints* (1847), *All for Jesus* (1853), *Growth in Holiness* (1854), *The Foot of the Cross* (1858) and *The Precious Blood* (1860). His holiness and devotion to the Faith are reflected in all his writings.
- FIELD, MICHAEL, is the pseudonym of Katherine Harris Bradley and her niece Edith Emma Cooper (1846-1913). Together they entered the Catholic Church in 1907. Their joint works include *Callirhoe* (1884), *Fair Rosamund*, *Long Ago* (1889), *Sight and Song* (1893), *Poems of Adoration* (1912), *Cedar and Hyssop* (1913).
- FILICAJA, VINCENZIO DA (1642-1707), was born at Florence, Italy. His poems were highly appreciated by Macaulay. He published *Poesie Toscane* (1607).
- FISCHER, WILLIAM J. (1880-1912), was born at Windsor, Ontario, where he was educated. He practiced medicine for some years before his death at an early age; and among his published works left two collections of poems: *Songs By the Wayside* (1903) and *The Toiler* (1907).
- FOGAZZARO, ANTONIO (1842-1911), was born at Vicenza, Italy. He began his literary career in 1874. His novel *Il Santo* was taken as a sort of gospel for the Modernist societies of North Italy and was thereupon prohibited by the Holy Index. Fogazzaro immediately submitted to the condemnation and in another novel, *Leila*, criticized his former followers. Other novels from his pen are *Piccolo Mondo Antico* and *Piccolo Mondo Moderno*.
- FORREST, WILLIAM (1510-1565), was a priest and poet during the reign of Henry VIII in England. Very little is known of his life, but he was an excellent musician and collected the writings of the composers of his time. His works, mostly unpublished, are *History of Joseph the Chaste*, *The Pleasant Poesie of Princely*

Practice, Catherine of Aragon and her Divorce, a poem, with other poems in the Harleian MS. (1703).

FORTUNATUS, VENANTIUS HONORIUS CLEMENTIANUS (about 530-400), was born near Treviso, Italy and educated at Ravenna. He became a traveler courtier composing eulogies for saints, churches, prelates and kings, and at last took up a residence at Poitiers where Saint Radegunde had established a great monastery. His poems *Vexilla Regis* and the *Pange Lingua* were written to thank the Emperor Justin for the piece of the True Cross he had sent to this monastery. His works are the best pictures we have of society in the Merovingian period. The best edition is that of F. Leo and B. Krusch (Berlin 1881-1885).

FRANCIS OF ASSISI, SAINT (1181-1226), was born at Assisi, Umbria, Italy, the son of a wealthy cloth merchant. He received his education from the priests of St. George in Assisi and devoted himself to the pleasures of life in the troubadour period. He took some minor part in the civil warfares between Assisi and Perugia. In spite of the opposition of his father he retired to a hermitage and returned to Assisi only to collect materials to restore some ruined chapels. He was soon joined by a choice body of companions, known by the name of Penitents of Assisi and, later, as Friars Minor, after they had received the approbation of Pope Innocent III. "They wandered from place to place singing in their joy and calling themselves God's minstrels. The whole world their cloister." In 1212 Francis was joined by Clare, a young heiress of Assisi, who was to become the founder of the female branch of the Franciscan Order. In the same year Francis embarked for Syria but was shipwrecked and returned to Ancona, Italy. In 1214 he set out for Morocco but was seized by a serious illness in Spain and forced to return again to Italy. The vast and intricate story of the founding and spread of the Franciscan Order is a study to be highly recommended to all who would understand the spirit of thirteenth-century Europe. The rule of Francis remained the model of communities mendicant, missionary and educational throughout the Christian world. He was the "Troubadour of God" in the constant poetry of his actions and his words. The legends that have gathered about his name only reflect the actual character of his life. He has been called the precursor of Dante. The actual writings accepted as authentic works of Francis may be summed up in the Rule of the Friars Minor, some exhortatory fragments and the *Cantic of the Sun*. The *Life of St. Francis* by Paul Sabatier (Paris, 1894) is recognized for its great erudition and absence of sympathy with his spiritual significance. See *The Writings of St. Francis of Assisi* by Pascal Robinson (Philadelphia, 1906).

FRANCIS XAVIER, SAINT (1506-1552), was born in the Castle of



Xavier, near Sanguesa, Navarre, Spain. He went to Paris in 1525 for study at the Collège de Sainte-Barbe and there met Saint Ignatius Loyola then planning the foundations of the Jesuit Society. He made his vows in 1534 and was ordained with Ignatius in 1537. In 1541 he embarked for India, his missions spreading from Goa to the Island of Ceylon. He continued with marvelous success his evangelization of Malacca and the Moluccas, and is said by some authorities to have reached Mindanao in the Philippines. He and his companions landed in Japan in 1549, but after two years he returned to Goa. He was on his way to establish his missions in China when he was taken off his ship in a dying condition on the Island of Sancian near the coast of China. He was canonized with St. Ignatius by Gregory XV in 1622.

FRANCISCA JOSEFA DEL CASTILLO, SISTER (1691-1743), was born at Tunja, Columbia, and died there in the Convent of Santa Clara. Her works were published in Philadelphia in 1817.

GABRIEL Y GALÁN, JOSÉ MARÍA (1870-1908), was a native of Frades de la Serna, Salamanca, Spain, whose life was given to school-teaching and farming. His *Obras Completas* were published in Madrid-Seville, 1909.

GALINDEZ, BARTOLOMÉ (1899-....), is a young poet of Argentina, who has published a collection of poems, *Humanidad* (1922).

GALVAM, FRANCISCO (1540-1635), was born at Villa Viçosa, Portugal. He was equerry to the Duke of Braganza. His authorship of the sonnet *To Our Lord* has been questioned.

GAMBLE, WILLIAM MILLER T., is a contemporary American poet and scholar, a convert to the Church.

GARESCHÉ, EDWARD F. (1876-....), was born at St. Louis, Missouri, and educated at St. Louis University and Washington University. He was ordained in the Society of Jesus in 1912; founded *The Queen's Work* and edited it (1914-1922); and at present edits *Hospital Progress*. He has published several volumes of poetry.

GARRISON, THEODOSIA (1874-....), was born at Newark, New Jersey, and was educated in the Newark schools. Her works are: *Joy of Life* (1909), *Earth Cry* (1910) and *The Dreamer* (1917).

GILBERT, NICOLAS-JOSEPH-FLORENT (1750-1780), was born at Fontenay-le-Chateau and died in Paris from a fall from his horse. He is author of some satires and his *Adieu à la Vie* is among the French classics.

GILL, ERIC (1882-....), is an English convert to the Church who has done some unique work in bookmaking and illustrating, and has written some quaint religious poems. His books include *Sculpture*, and *Songs Without Clothes*.

GILTINAN, CAROLINE (1884-....), was born at Philadelphia, Pennsyl-

vania, and now resides at Alexandria, Virginia. She published *The Divine Image* (1917).

GOMEZ RESTREPO, ANTONIO (1869-....), was born in Colombia and has become a leader in literary and national affairs. He is the author of the editions of Rafael Pombo (1917) and Miguel Antonio Caro (1918).

GONGORA, LUIS DE ARGOTE Y (1561-1627), was born at Cordoba, Spain, and educated at Salamanca. In 1613 he became chaplain to the king. His reputation was established in 1600 with the publication of his *Romancero General*. He established the style known as Gongorism in Spain, equivalent to Marinism in Italy and Euphuism in England.

GRAY, JOHN (1866-....), was born in London and became a Catholic in his early youth. He was associated with the authors generally represented in *The Yellow Book* and *The Savoy* and published his *Blue Calendar* in 1897, a book of child's verse in 1904, and in 1901 he was ordained in Rome and took up his priestly duties in Edinburgh where he built St. Peter's Church, of which he is now the pastor. His verse was published under the title of *Spiritual Poems*. He wrote the preface to the *Letters of Aubrey Beardsley*.

GREGORIA FRANCISCA, SISTER (1653-1736), was born of half-Flemish, half-Spanish parentage at San Lucar de Barrameda. She entered the Carmelite Convent in Seville and rose to eminence for her sanctity and the precious mystical quality of her poems. See *Discurso sobre Sor Gregoria Francisca* by Santiago Montoto (Seville, 1913).

GREGORY OF NAREK (951-1011), is a saint of the Armenian Rite.

GREGORY THE GREAT, SAINT (538-594), was born in Rome and about 574 was appointed pretor urbanus by the Emperor Justin. He joined the priesthood and founded six monasteries in Sicily and one in Rome to which he retired. In 590 he was elected pope. He sent Saint Augustine and forty monks to convert the English. He reformed the chant of the Church and left a Sacramentary, which was the base of the Roman Missal. The chief edition of his works is the *Benedictine* (1706).

GRESSET, LOUIS (1709-1777), was born at Amiens, France, and became a member of the Society of Jesus. His literary expansions led to his retirement from the order but his private life remained exemplary. His most famous poem is *Vert-Vert*, translated with much spirit by Father Prout. The present version has been somewhat bowdlerized by the editor.

GREY, FRANCIS W. (1860-....), was born in England and resided for some years in Canada and the United States. He is a convert from Anglicanism and a valued contributor to the leading English and American reviews. His *Love Crucified* was published at

Bruges, Belgium, 1902. He is also author of *The Curé of St. Philippe*.

GRIFFIN, GERALD (1803-1840), was born at Limerick, Ireland, and received a good education. His first ambitions turned toward the stage, but he had died before Macready produced his tragedy *Gisippus* in 1842. He had made some success with stories of Munster when he produced *The Collegians* (1828) followed by *The Invasion* (1832). His desire to serve others led to his entrance to the teaching congregation of the Christian Brothers in 1838, and as Brother Joseph he was transferred from Dublin to Cork where he passed to his reward.

GUÉRIN, CHARLES (1873-1907), was born at Lunéville, Meurthe-et-Moselle, France. His works are: *Fleurs de Neige* (1893), *L'Art Perjure* (1894), *Joies Grises* (1894), *Le Sang des Crepuscules* (1895), *Le Coeur Solitaire* (1898) and *L'Eros Funebre* (1900).

GUINEY, LOUISE IMOGEN (1861-1920), was born in Boston, Massachusetts, the daughter of General Patrick R. Guiney, and finished her education at the Elmhurst Convent, Providence, Rhode Island. She immediately engaged in literary work and after 1904 made her home at Oxford, England. Her chief works are: *Songs at the Start* (1884), *The White Sail* (1887), *A Roadside Harp* (1893), *Nine Sonnets Written at Oxford* (1895), *Patrins* (1897), *The Martyr's Idyl* (1900) and *Happy Ending* (1909). She edited many volumes and devoted years of preparation to a book on Henry Vaughan the Silurist, which was never altogether finished.

GUITONE D'AREZO (1230-1294) was a native of Arezzo, Italy. He became a leader in the religious Knighthood of the Cavalieri Gaudenti. His sonnets are considered models of perfection and he is counted among the founders of the Italian tongue.

GUTIERREZ NÁJERA, MANUEL (1859-1895), was the Mexican precursor of the Modernista movement in Spanish poetry. He is one of the glories of Mexican letters and founded *La Revista Azul*.

HABINGTON, WILLIAM (1605-1654), was born at Hindlip, Worcester-shire, England. He studied at Saint-Omer and Paris. He married in 1632 and in 1634 published his *Castara*. In 1640 appeared his *Queen of Aragon*, his other works being chiefly histories.

HAIGHT, DOROTHY (1897-....), is an American poetess of a very original charm. Her work is as yet uncollected.

HAWKER, ROBERT STEPHEN (1803-1875), was born at Plymouth, England, and was educated at Liskeard, Cheltenham, and at Pembroke College, Oxford. He took his degree in 1828 and orders in the Anglican Church in 1831. In 1834 he was appointed vicar of Morwenstow on the coast of Cornwall. He lived there until his death, before which he was received into the Catholic Church. His *Cornish Ballads* had an edition (London, 1904), and his

finest poems are *The Quest of the San Graal* and the *Ballad of Trelawney*.

HENRYSON, ROBERT (1430?-1500?), was a Scottish poet, author of the *Schoolmaster of Dunfermline* and fables retold from more ancient sources. His *Robene and Makyne* is said to be the first pastoral poem in English.

HERRERA, FERNANDO DE (1534-1594), was a native of Seville where he became a parish priest. In 1580 he published an annotation of the poems of Garcilasso de la Vega and a *Life of Sir Thomas More* (1592). See *Fernando de Herrera* by M. A. Coster (Paris, 1908).

HERRERA Y REISSIG, JULIO (1875-1911), was born in Montevideo, Uruguay, and passed an unhappy life. His works collected after his death include *Los Peregrinos de Piedra*, *Las Lunas de Oro*, *Las Pascuas del Tiempo*, and *La Vida* (Montevideo, 1914).

HEYWOOD, JOHN (1497-1580) was probably a native of London and a student at Pembroke College, Oxford. He was attached to the royal court as a musician. He was a Catholic and delivered a Latin oration of welcome to Queen Mary Tudor, and at her death retired on account of his faith to Mechlin, Brabant, where it is believed he died in exile. His principal work is *The Four P's*. His wit and humor are highly appreciated by the best critics.

HICKEY, EMILY (1860-1924), was born in County Wexford, Ireland. Her works include *A Sculptor and Other Poems* (1881), *Verse Tales, Lyrics and Translations* (1889), and *Michael Villiers, Idealist, and Other Poems* (1891). She was one of the founders of the Browning Society.

HINKSON, KATHERINE TYNAN (1861-....), was born in Dublin and published her first book *Louise de la Valliere* (1885), followed by *Shamrocks* (1887), *Cuckoo Songs* (1894), *Miracle Plays* (1895), *The Wind in the Trees* (1898), *Collected Poems* (1901), *New Poems* (1911), *Innocencies* (1905), *Experiences* (1908) and *Irish Poems* (1913).

HODGSON, RALPH (1871-....), is an English poet whose works include *Poems* (1917) and *The Last Blackbird and Other Lines* (1917).

HOPKINS, GERARD MANLEY, S.J. (1844-1889), was born at Stratford, near London, and received his education at Cholmondeley School, Highgate. In 1866 he became a Catholic; in the following year he entered Balliol College, Oxford, and studied under Walter Pater. He left the university to enter the Birmingham Oratory with Father John Henry Newman and in 1868 he joined the Society of Jesus. He served as priest in Liverpool, London and Oxford. In 1884 he was appointed classical examiner at Dublin where he died. His poems are still uncollected.

HOWARD, VENERABLE PHILIP (1557-1595), Earl of Arundel, was born at Arundel House, London. He was educated under John Foxe

and sent to Cambridge. He entered the Catholic Church in 1584 and reformed his life. In attempting to fly from the power of Queen Elizabeth he was captured on the seas and brought back to the Tower where he remained from 1585 till his death in 1595. His works are the *Epistle of Christ to the Faithful Soul* (translated from Lanspergius, Antwerp (1505)), *Fourfold Meditations of Four Last Things* (London, 1895) and *Verses on the Passion*.

HUGO, VICTOR (1802-1885), was born at Besançon, France. In early youth his poetical talents were widely acknowledged but his real fame began with the performance of *Hernani* (1830). He took part in political affairs. His principal works are *Odes et Ballades*, *Orientales*, *Feuilles d'Automne*, and romances like *Les Misérables* and *Notre Dame de Paris*.

IMELDA, SISTER, is a contemporary American poet, a member of the Order of St. Dominic.

INNOCENT III, P. M. (1161-1216), was born at Anagni, Italy, Lotario de Conti, son of Count Trasimund of Segni and nephew of Clement III. He studied in Rome and Bologna and returning to the papal city was created cardinal in 1190. He was elected pope on the death of Celestine III. During the vacancy on the imperial throne he restored the papal power in Rome and expelled the German rulers from central Italy. He became protector of the young emperor Frederick VI. The elections of the German empire falling into a confused state, Innocent III made his famous declarations regarding the papal rights in imperial affairs, which he put into effect after the disorders of Otto IV, as well as in the royal revolt of Philip Augustus of France, the excommunication of King John of England and the troubles of the entire Christian world. He convoked the Fourth Council of the Lateran in 1215. He was a great politico-ecclesiastical figure in the most powerful period of Church history.

ITA, SAINT (480-570), was the foster mother of Saint Brendan the Navigator (484-577), the Irish monk who set out for the Fortunate Isles in an expedition known to Columbus under the title of *Navigatio Sancti Brendani*.

JACOPONE DA TODI (1228-1306), was born at Todi, between Perugia and Rome, his baptismal name being Jacomo. After a fantastic youth similar to that of St. Francis of Assisi, he married Vanna di Guidone, a beautiful woman, who one year later was killed by the collapsing of a balcony at a marriage feast; she was found after her death to be wearing a harsh hair shirt under her splendid attire. A sudden conversion was operated in Jacopone; he joined the Franciscans of his native town and began a life of extraordinary piety and fantastical character, half-troubadour, half-preacher, which made him the delight of the enthusiast and the troublemaker of the authorities. Becoming involved in the pro-

tests of the Spiritual party, Jacopone fell under the excommunication of Pope Boniface VIII, who refused to absolve him. The new Pope Benedict XI granted him his release after five years of imprisonment. He died at the Convent of Poor Clares at Collazzone, on Christmas Eve, 1306. Some of the greatest poems of his time are attributed to him. His authenticated work is of the supremest beauty and devotion. See *Jacopone da Todi* (London, 1919) by Evelyn Underhill.

JAMES of the Protevangelium was at the head of the school of Nisibis, which counted among its adherents St. Ephrem, Rabula Bishop of Edessa (412-435) and Bishop Ibas (435-457).

JAMMES, FRANCIS (1868-....). His works are: *De L'Angelus de l'Aube* (1888-1897), *Le Deuil des Primeveres* (1898-1900), *Le Triomphe de la Vie* (1900-1901), *Clairières dans le Ciel* (1902-1906), *Les Georgiques Chrétiennes*, *La Vierge et les Sonnets*, and *Le Tombeau de Jean de la Fontaine*.

JESUS CHRIST, the Son of God.

JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT (680-760), was a native of Damascus; he was surnamed Chrysorrhoas, and the Arabs called him Mansur. He was highly esteemed as a theologian of the Eastern Church. His works are *The Fountain of Knowledge*, *Orations on the Images*, and *the Book of Right Thoughts*. He is one of the greatest of the ancient hymnologists.

JOHN OF THE CROSS, SAINT (1549-1591), was born Juan de Yepes y Álvarez, at Ontiveros, Spain. He joined the Carmelites in 1563 and became known as the Ecstatic Doctor. His few poems are considered the greatest productions of mystical literature.

JOHN THE EVANGELIST, SAINT, was the "Disciple whom Jesus loved." He was the son of Zebedee and brother of James, with whom he shared the name of Boanerges "the sons of Thunder." Tradition holds that he died at an advanced age at Ephesus, having returned from a long exile on the island of Patmos. He is the author of a Gospel, three Epistles and the Apocalypse, or Book of Revelations. There has been much discussion of these authorships.

JOHNSON, LIONEL (1867-1902), was born at Broadstairs, Kent. He was of Anglo-Irish Protestant blood with a cross of Hebrew and American forbears, his family for generations having produced military men for England. He was educated at Winchester and New College, Oxford. In 1891 he became a Catholic. His love of Ireland was one of his personal passions. His death was the result of a slight fall. His books are only three: *The Art of Thomas Hardy* (1894), *Poems* (1895) and *Ireland and Other Poems* (1897).

JONES, THOMAS S., JR. (1882-....), was born at Boonville, New York, and educated at Hoolbrook's Military Academy and Cornell University. His works include *The Path of Dreams* (1904), *The*



- Rose Jar (1906), *From Quiet Valleys* (1907), *Interludes* (1908) and *Sonnets of the Saints* (1926).
- JUANA INÉS DE LA CRUZ, SISTER (1651-1695), was born Juana de Asbaje at San Miguel de Napantla, Mexico. She entered the Hieronymite Convent in Mexico in 1667 and died there of the plague. There is no satisfactory edition of her poems.
- KELLY, BLANCHE M. (1881-....), was born at Troy, New York, and educated at the Sacred Heart Convent, Albany, New York. She served on the editorial staff of *The Catholic Encyclopædia* and on the teaching staff of Mount St. Vincent's College, New York. Her works include *The Valley of Vision* (1917) and *Mary the Mother* (1919).
- KETTLE, THOMAS M. (1880-1816), was born in Ireland and graduated at University College, Dublin. Admitted to the bar in 1905, he was elected on the Nationalist ticket to Parliament in 1906. He enlisted at the outbreak of the war and fell in action in 1916. He had a great reputation as an orator.
- KILMER, ALINE (1888-....), was born Aline Murray at Norfolk, Virginia, and educated at Rutgers Preparatory School. She was married to Joyce Kilmer the poet in 1908, and has published *Candles That Burn* (1908), *Vigils* (1921), *Hunting a Hair Shirt* (1923) and *The Poor King's Daughter* (1925).
- KILMER, JOYCE (1886-1918), was born at New Brunswick and educated at Rutgers and Columbia University where he graduated in 1908. He engaged in newspaper and magazine work and held editorial positions on *The Standard Dictionary*, *The Churchman* and the *New York Times*. He enlisted in the 7th Regiment and was transferred to the 69th Regiment, with which contingent he went to France. He entered the Catholic Church in 1913, and was killed in action near the River Ourcq where he lies buried. His works include *Summer of Love* (1911), *Trees* (1915), *Main Street* (1917), *Literature in the Making* (1917), *The Circus and Other Essays* (1916) and *Dreams and Images, An Anthology* (1917).
- KINON, VICTOR (1873-....), is a contemporary poet of France.
- KÖHLER, WILLIBAD, is a contemporary poet of Germany.
- KOUTCHAK, NAHABED (early 16th century), was a wandering singer of poems at Kharagonis, near Van, and also lived at Eghine. He was not a cleric but an Oriental popular poet of the gnomic order.
- LAMARTINE, ALPHONSE DE (1790-1869), was born at Macon, France. He was educated abroad, principally in Italy. He shares with Alfred de Musset and Victor Hugo the highest rank in French poetry. His work includes *Meditations Poétiques* (1823), *Jocelyn* (1836), *Histoire de Girondins* (1847) and *Histoire de la Restauration* (1851).
- LAMB, CHARLES (1775-1834), was born in the Temple, London. He

was a friend of the poet Coleridge. His most successful book was *Tales from Shakespeare* (1807), in which he treated the tragedies and his sister Mary the comedies. His *Essays of Elia* appeared in book form in 1823, and the *Last Essays of Elia*, in 1833.

LANGIAND, WILLIAM (1330?-1400?), was born, probably, in South Shropshire, England. He was, probably also, in minor orders, although later he married. Most of his life was passed in London. He is the author of *The Vision of Piers Plowman*. Another poem, *Richard the Redeless*, is attributed to him.

LANIER, SYDNEY (1842-1881), was born at Macon, Georgia. In 1879 he was appointed lecturer on English literature in Johns Hopkins University. He was an intimate friend of Father John B. Tabb, the poet. His works include: *Tiger Lilies*, a novel (1867), *Centennial Ode* (1876), *The English Novel and its Development* (1883) and *Poems* (1884).

LATHROP, GEORGE PARSONS (1851-1898), was born at Honolulu, Hawaii, and educated in New York and Dresden, Germany. He married Rose, the daughter of Nathaniel Hawthorne, in 1871. In 1883 he founded the American Copyright League and in 1891 he and his wife entered the Catholic Church. His works are *Rose and Rose-tree* (1873), *Afterglow* (1876), *Spanish Vistas* (1883), *Dreams and Days* (1892) and *A Story of Courage* (1894).

LEE, MUNA (Mrs. Luis Muñoz-Marin), is an American poet, distinguished also as a translator from the Spanish. Her collected poems are entitled *Sea-Change*.

LEO XIII, POPE (1810-1903), was born at Carpineto, Italy, the son of Count Lodovico Pecci. He studied under the Jesuits at Viterbo and gained special distinction for his Latin. He was ordained priest in 1837 after courses in the College of Noble Ecclesiastics and Sapienza University. He succeeded in stamping out brigandage in the regions of Benevento and was then sent to Perugia, a seat of revolutionary outbreaks. In 1843 he was appointed nuncio to Brussels and consecrated archbishop of Damietta; he reunited the Belgian Catholics and established the Belgian College in Rome. He was recalled to the bishopric of Perugia where he remained for thirty-two years. He was made cardinal in 1853, and in 1877 Pius IX appointed him cardinal-camerlengo, which necessitated his residence in Rome. In 1878 he was elected to the papacy. The principal events of his reign are matters of current history. He called upon Catholics to coöperate with the French Republic; came to terms with Bismarck in German affairs; acted as arbitrator between Germany and Spain; established a rapprochement with Russia; appointed the Apostolic Delegation to the United States in 1892. His encyclicals were received with profound reverence by Protestants as well as Catholics and won the highest encomiums for their literary beauty.



His Latin Poems were published in English versions excellently rendered by Monsignor H. T. Henry.

LEON, FRAY LUIS DE (1528-1591), was born at Belmonte de Cuenca, Spain, of Hebrew origins. He joined the Augustinians of Salamanca where he came to great distinction at the university. In 1572 he was tried before the Inquisition and spent five years in prison on unproved charges of heresy.

LESLIE, SHANE (1885-....), was born in Ireland of distinguished ancestry and educated at Eton and King's College, Cambridge. He has passed some years in America and returned to London to edit *The Dublin Review* (1916-1926). His works include *Songs of Oriel*, *The Isle of Columcille*, *The End of the Chapter* (1916), *Verses on Peace and War*, *The Oppidan* (1922), *The Life of Cardinal Manning*, and an *Anthology of Catholic Poets* (1925).

LINDSAY, VACHEL (1879-....), was born in Springfield, Illinois, and is the author of *General William Booth Enters Heaven*, *The Chinese Nightingale*, and *Collected Poems* (1923).

LOPEZ DE AYALA, PERO (1332-1407), was a native of the Basque countries and a courtier of Pedro the Cruel and his successors Henry, John I and Henry III. He is author of the *Rimado de Palacio*.

LORRAIN, JEAN (Paul Duval) (1855-1906), was born at Fecamp, France, and became known as the translator of Tennyson. His books include *M. de Phocas* and *La Maison Philibert*.

LOUNKIANOS (1790-1860) was born at Erzeroum and made his early studies in Persia. He prepared for the priesthood with the Congregation of the Antonians of Liban. He went to Cairo, became secretary to Ibrahim Pasha, but left Egypt for the Crimea and Petrograd and Tiflis, living in great poverty in spite of recognition by the Catholic Armenians. He died at Varevan.

LOWELL, JAMES RUSSELL (1819-1891), was born at Cambridge, Massachusetts and graduated from Harvard College in 1838. In 1855 he succeeded Longfellow in the chair of English and spent some years of further study in Europe. He was editor of the *Atlantic Monthly* (1857-1862) and of the *North American Review* (1863-1872). His poetical works include *A Year's Life* (1841), *Poems* (1844-48-49-54), *The Vision of Sir Launfal* (1845), *A Fable for Critics* (1848), *The Bigelow Papers* (1848 and 1867), *Commemoration Ode* (1865) and *Three Memorial Poems* (1876).

LULL, BLESSED RAMÓN (1235-1315), was born at Palma on the Island of Majorca and brought up at the royal court. In 1266 he reformed his life, sold his property and retired to a Cistercian monastery where he undertook the study of Arabic in order to convert the Moslems. He lectured at Miramar, Montpellier, Rome, Paris; traveled through Palestine, Egypt and Morocco;

and endeavored to inaugurate a new crusade. He became known as the Doctor Illuminatus. His passion for the conversion of the Moslems consumed his long life, and while preaching at Bugia he was seized by them and stoned to death outside the city. His writings were very numerous: some four hundred and eighty-six treatises on theology, physics, medicine, mathematics and chemistry, the *Libre de Amich e Amat*, *Horas de Nostra Dona Sancta Maria*, *Els Cent Noms de Deu*, and a fantastical novel, *Blanquerna*. E. Allison Peers has published in English *The Book of the Lover and the Belovéd* (1923), *The Tree of Love* (1926) and *The Art of Contemplation*.

LYDGATE, JOHN (1370?-1471?), was born at Lydgate, Suffolk, England. As a boy he entered the Benedictine Abbey of Bury and is said to have studied also at Oxford and Cambridge. He was ordained in 1397. He left a large body of poetry, much of which is still in manuscript, including the *Falls of Princess*, *Troy Book*, *Story of Thebes*, *The Life of Our Lady*, *The Dance of Death*, and *The Temple of Glass*.

MAC CONGLINNE was a famous Irish bard of the twelfth century. His *Vision* seems to have been the inspiration of the poets who in a later century produced *The Land of Cokaighe*.

MACDONOUGH, THOMAS (1878-1916), was born at Cloughjordan, Tipperary, Ireland. Relinquishing his intention to join the priesthood he devoted himself to teaching and the revival of Gaelic literature. He took part in the starting of the *Irish Review*. He had command of a corpse in the revolt of Easter Week and was condemned to death by the British commanders.

MCGUIRE, HARRY (1904-....), was born at Denver, Colorado, and educated at Notre Dame University. He was editor of the poetry magazine *Pan*.

MACHADO, MANUEL (1874-....), is a poet of the Sevillian Spanish school, noted for his fine qualities as shown in his collections *Alma*, *Museo*, and *Cantares* (1907).

MACMANUS, SEUMAS (1868-....), was born at Inver, Donegal, Ireland, and became known as a story-teller throughout Ireland and America, reproducing the old legends of his country in popular form and becoming famous under the name of "The Country Boy." He was first married to Ethna Carbery (1866-1902) and later to Catalina Paez of Venezuela. His most striking poems are collected under the title of *Ballads of a Country Boy* (Dublin, 1905) and *Shuilers from Heathy Hills* (1893).

MADDELEVÁ, SISTER MARY, C.S.C. (1887-....), is a graduate of the University of Notre Dame, Indiana, and the University of California. Her works are *Knights Errant* (1923), *Chaucer's Nuns and other Essays* (1925) and *Pearl, a Study in Spiritual Dryness* (1925).

- MAEL-ISU** (died 1038), was the grandson of Brolcan, of Derry. His name signifies Client or Tonsured of Jesus.
- MAHONY, FRANCIS SYLVESTER (FATHER PROUT)** (1804-1866), was born in Cork, Ireland, and educated at St. Clongowes Wood College and St. Acheul, France. He joined the Jesuits but retired and entered the Irish College in Rome and was ordained at Lucca in 1832. After some differences with his bishop he took up a literary career in London, and twelve years later (1858) went to Paris as correspondent for *The Globe* where he remained till his death. He never wavered in deep loyalty to the Church. His chief work is *The Reliques of Father Prout* (1859); his contributions to *Fraser's Magazine* represent the best of his production.
- MALON DE CHAIDE, PEDRO** (1530-1589), was an Augustinian friar, a native of Navarre and a graduate of Saragossa. His most famous work is the *Conversión de la Magdalena*, published after his death.
- MANGAN, JAMES CLARENCE** (1803-1849), was born in Dublin, Ireland, of poor parents. In 1831 he contributed to the *Journal of the Comet Club* and he became a writer on *The Nation*, *The United Irishman* and *The Irish Tribune*. The chief collections of his poems have been issued by Father C. P. Meehan (1884), Mitchel, New York (1859), Louise Imogen Guiney (1897) and the *Centenary Edition* (Dublin and London, 1903).
- MANRIQUE, JORGE** (1440-1479), was the son of Don Rodrigo, grand-master of Santiago. He was killed in the battle at Muñoz. His famous *Coplas* were written after the death of his father in 1476. They have had many commentaries and musical settings.
- MANZONI, ALESSANDRO** (1785-1873), was born at Milan of a feudal family, his grandfather being Beccaria the political economist. After studying at the University of Pavia he went to Paris and became identified with the Voltairian group. He married a Protestant in Milan, 1808, but she became a Catholic and Manzoni returned to the Church and devoted the rest of his life to religion, patriotism and literature. He settled at Milan where he became a friend of Rosmini. His works include *The Triumph of Liberty*, *Sacred Hymns*, *The Napoleonic Ode*, *The Fifth of May*, and *I Promessi Sposi*, his masterpiece.
- MARAGALL, JUAN** (1860-1911), was born in Barcelona. His works, published since his death in eleven volumes, constitute him one of the leaders of the Catalan renaissance.
- MARCELA DE CARPIO, SISTER** (1605-1688), was the daughter of the great Lope de Vega. She became a nun of the Trinitarian Convent in Madrid where she obtained the reputation of unusual sanctity.
- MARCH, AUZIAS** (1397-1459), Lord of Beniarjo, stands at the head of Catalan lyrical poetry. He was Grand Falconer to Alfonso V.

**MARKHAM, EDWIN** (1852-....), was born at Oregon City, Oregon, and educated at San José Normal School. He undertook teaching and journalism in California until 1899. He has resided in New York for many years. His works include *The Man with the Hoe* (1899), *Lincoln* (1901), *The Shoes of Happiness* and *Gates of Paradise*.

**MARY, QUEEN OF SCOTS** (1542-1587), was born at Linlithgow, Scotland, daughter of James V, and was only six days old when she became queen of Scotland. She was excellently educated in France and married to Francis the dauphin, who soon became king of France. As Queen Elizabeth was of illegitimate birth, Mary was the rightful queen of not only Scotland but England, and her heralds gave her the emblazonments to that effect. The troubles in France made it impossible for her to assert her claims. Francis II died, leaving Mary no alternative but to strive to assert her claims to the Scottish throne. The general histories give an account of her failures in Scotland due to the hostility of the Covenanters and the nobility enriched with the confiscated properties of the Church. Her marriage with Darnley, who in a fit of jealousy murdered her courtier Rizzio, was followed by his own assassination. The Earl of Bothwell, who was charged with the murder, carried Mary off by force to Dunbar where she consented to marry him. The nobles seizing the couple, Bothwell made his escape but Mary was immured in Lochleven Castle. She managed to escape when her army was defeated at Langside (1568) and she took refuge in England, where she was made a prisoner. The story of intrigue and slander took on a most ferocious character. A scheme to have her married to the Duke of Norfolk resulted in his losing his head on the block; Elizabeth was publicly excommunicated by Pius V. Mary's condemnation and execution under the power of Elizabeth were, without doubt, inspired by a fear of the Catholic powers and her fidelity to her faith. She was an unfortunate pawn in the international and religious warfares of her time.

**MARY, THE BLESSED MOTHER OF GOD** (1st century).

**MAYNARD, THEODORE** (1890-....), was born at Madras, India, and received his education in England. In recent years he has made his home in the United States. His works include *Laughs and Whiffs of Song* (1915), *Drums of Defeat* (1916), *Carven from the Laurel Tree* (1918), *A Tankard of Ale* (1919), *The Last Knight* (1921), *The Divine Adventure* (1921) and *The Book of Modern Catholic Verse* (1926).

**MELLO, FRANCISCO MANUEL DE** (1608-1666), was an historian and poet, born of distinguished family in Lisbon. See his *Obras Métricas* (Lyons, 1665).

**MENDOZA, FRAY INIGO DE** (about 1482), was a Franciscan friar, a

favorite of Isabel la Catolica. His devotional Cancionero was published in 1480.

MENENDEZ Y PELAYO, MARCELINO (1856-1912), was the leading literary critic of modern Spain. His critical works are valuable and numerous. His original metrical works are in *Odas*, *Episodios y Tragedias* (Madrid, 1883).

MERCIER, LOUIS (1870-....), was born in the South of France where he has remained consistently. He is the editor of the *Journal of Roanne*. He shows a marked sympathy for natural beauties.

MEYNELL, ALICE (1855-1925), was born Alice Thompson, in London, and lived for a long time in Italy. She married Wilfred Meynell and published *Preludes* (1875), *The Rhythm of Life* (1893), *The Color of Life* (1896), *The Children* (1896) and *The Flower of the Mind*, *An Anthology* (1898).

MEYNELL, WILFRID (1852-....), published his early work under the name of John Oldcastle. He is known as the editor of *Merry England* and the patron of the poet Francis Thompson. His works are *Benjamin Disraeli*, *Come and See*, *Aunt Sarah and the War*, *Verses and Reverses*, and *Rhymes with Reason*.

MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI (1475-1564), was born at Caprese of an old Florentine family; he studied under Ghirlandajo, copied the antiques collected by the Medici rulers and began a career in art that placed him at the head of sculpture, architecture and painting of the entire world. His poetry was written under the inspiration of Vittoria Colonna, widow of the Marquis di Pescara, who became a center for the literary life in Rome where he spent his last years.

MICKIEVICZ, ADAM (1798-1855), was born near Novogrodek, Lithuania. His life was passed principally in Paris. His epic *Konrad Wallenrod* (1830) and *Pan Tadeusz* are considered masterpieces of Slavonic literature.

MIEGEL, AGNES (1879-....), was born at Königsberg, Germany, and has taken a high place among the Catholic poets of her time. She has published *Gedichte* (1901) and *Balladen und Lieder* (1907).

MILES, GEORGE HENRY (1824-1871), was born at Baltimore, Maryland, and graduated from Mount St. Mary's, Emmitsburg, in 1842. His success with dramatic writing took him away from his practice of law in 1850, when he won the Edwin Forrest prize with his drama *Mahommed*. His *De Soto* (1859), *Mary's Birthday*, and *Señor Valiente* were successes of the same year. In 1860 Laura Keane produced his *Seven Sisters*. Other writings were *Cromwell*, *Glimpses of Tuscany*, *Christine* (1866) and *Christian Poems*. He delivered in 1874 his *Discourse in Commemoration of the Landing of Pilgrims of Maryland*. From 1859 until his death he was professor of English Literature at Mount St. Mary's, Emmitsburg.

- MILLER, J. CORSON (1883-....), was born at Buffalo, N. Y., and graduated from Canisius College. His poems are collected under the title *Veils of Samite* (1821).
- MISTRAL, FREDERICK (1830-1914), was born at Maillane, Bouches-du-Rhone, and became the principal poet of the Provençal brotherhood of the *Felibriges*. His works are *Mireio* (Mireille, 1859), *Calendau* (1867), *Provençal-French Dictionary* (1884), *Nerto* (1884) and *La Reine Jeanne* (1890).
- MOHR, JOSEF (1792-1848), was born in Salzburg, Austria, and ordained priest in 1815. He was an assistant priest at the Church of St. Nicolas in Oberndorf, near Salzburg, when he composed the words of the famous hymn *Heilige Nacht*. The music was written by his friend Franz Gruber (1787-1863), who was born at Hochburg and had become a teacher and church organist at Hallein, also near Salzburg. The hymn was sung for the first time in St. Nicholas Church of Oberndorf, Christmas Eve, 1818.
- MONTESQUIOU-FEZENSAC, COMTE ROBERT DE (1855-1921), was born in Paris, France, where he became a leader in letters and fashion. He published *Les Chauves-Souris* (1892), *Felicité* (1894), *Le Chef des odeurs suaves* (1894), *Le Parcours du Reve au Souvenir* (1895), *Les Hortensias bleus* (1896) and *Autels privilegiés* (1899).
- MONTOTO Y RAUTENSTRAUCH, LUIS (1851-....), is a native of Sevilla, Spain, whose works include *Noches de Luna*, *La Sevillana*, and *Toros en Sevilla*.
- MOORE, THOMAS (1779-1852), was born in Dublin of a Kerry family and educated at Trinity College. He published *Odes of Anacreon* (1800). In 1803 he traveled in America. In 1806 he published his *Odes and Epistles and Irish Melodies*, *The Twopenny Postbag* (1813), *Lalla Rookh* (1817) and *Lives of Lord Edward Fitzgerald, Sheridan and Lord Byron*. His *Memoirs, Journals and Correspondence* were published in 1853.
- MORE, BLESSED SIR THOMAS (1478-1535), was born in London and educated at St. Anthony's School and at Canterbury Hall, Oxford. He was recalled to enter as a law student at New Inn about 1494. In 1518 he published, with Lilly, the *Progymnasmata* of epigrams from the Greek and Latin. He married in 1505. His popular tendencies gradually won for him the royal opposition, but his great abilities secured for him the favor of Wolsey and Henry VIII. In 1529 he succeeded Wolsey as chancellor of England. In 1530 came the demand that the clergy recognize Henry VIII as the head of the Church, but More, who had opposed the King's divorce from Catherine and his renouncement of the papal supremacy, resigned his post in 1532 and went into seclusion. In 1534 he was summoned to take the Oath



of Succession and on his refusal was imprisoned in the Tower, charged with treason; on July 6, 1535, he was beheaded at Tower Hill. His beatification was by decree of Leo XIII in 1886. His Latin works were published at Basle (1556) and at Louvain (1565 and 1566). He left a long series of answers and apologies of a polemical order, treatises on the Scripture and devotions. For a complete list see Gillow's *Bibliographical Dictionary of English Catholics*. More's most famous work, the *Utopia*, was first published in Louvain (1516) in Latin.

MORGAN, HON. EVAN FREDERICK (1893-....), was born in Wales and educated at Eton and Christ Church, Oxford. After studying painting he entered the Welsh Guards (1915-1916) and served at the Allied Peace Conference. In 1919 he became a Catholic. He is author of *Fragments, Gold and Ochre, At Dawn, The Eel, and Trial By Ordeal*.

MULHOLLAND, ROSA (Lady Gilbert) (....-1924), was born in Belfast, Ireland, and is well known in English and Irish literature for her stories as well as for her poetry in her volume published in 1886 entitled *Spirit and Dust*.

NERSES IV (1098-1173), surnamed *Klaientsi* and "The Gracious," was born in Rome and educated by his grand-uncle the Patriarch Gregory *Vkaiaaser*. He was consecrated bishop by his brother Patriarch Gregory III, attended the Council of Antioch in 1141 and was made patriarch in 1166. He endeavored to effect the union of the Armenian and Greek churches and gives testimony of the primacy of the See of Peter. His poems include *Jesu Orti* and many hymns.

NERVO, AMADO (1870-1919), was a Mexican poet, much of whose life was passed in France. His best work is to be found in *Perlas Negras* and in *Misticas*.

NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY (1801-1890), was born in London, became a leader in the Tractarian Movement at Oxford, took Anglican Orders, entered the Catholic Church in 1845, was ordained in Rome in 1846 and founded the Oratory of St. Philip Neri in 1847. His experiences in the Irish University, his lawsuit with Achilli, his controversy with Charles Kingsley are outstanding. In 1879 he was created cardinal deacon. His bibliography is highly valuable and extensive. The *Lead Kindly Light* was composed in his Protestant days while he was lying in a calm in the Straits of Bonafacio.

NOTKER BALBULUS, THE BLESSED (840-912), was born at Jonswil, Switzerland, of distinguished family, and educated at St. Gall where he became a monk. He is accepted as the author of *Gesta Caroli Magni*. He introduced the singing of sequences into Germany. The hymn *Media Vita* was attributed to him in the Middle Ages. His beatification took place in 1512, and he was

called "a vessel of the Holy Spirit without equal in his own time."

NOYES, ALFRED (1880-....), was born in Staffordshire, England, and educated at Exeter College, Oxford. He lectured in the United States, principally at Princeton College (1913-1923), and has published *The Loom of the Years* (1902), *The Flower of Old Japan* (1903), *Poems* (1904), *The Forest of Wild Thyme* (1905), *Drake* (1908), *Forty Singing Seamen* (1907), *The Enchanted Island* (1909), *Collected Poems* (1910), *The Elphin Artist* (1920) and *The Torchbearers* (1922).

NUÑEZ DE ARCE, GASPAR (1834-1903), was a native of Valladolid, Spain. His *Gritos del Combate* appeared in 1875 and his *Un Idilio* in 1879. There is no complete edition of his poems.

O'CONOR, NORREYS JEPHSON (1885-....), was born in New York City and educated at Harvard College. He is author of *The Child's Hansel and Gretel* (1909), *Celtic Memories* (1914), *Beside the Blackwater* (1915), *The Fairy Bride* (1916), *Songs of the Celtic Past* (1918) and *Battles and Enchantments* (1922).

O'DALY, MUIREADACH, was called Albanach on account of his flight into Scotland. He flourished about the year 1215 and had his bardic home at Lissadil. His poems are important in bardic literature.

O'DONNELL, CHARLES L. C.S.C. (1884-....), was born at Greenfield, Indiana. He received his education at Notre Dame and The Catholic University. He entered the Congregation of the Holy Cross and was ordained in 1910. He was father-provincial from 1922 to 1926 and is now assistant-general. His works are *The Dead Musician and Cloister* and *Other Poems*.

O'HAGAN, THOMAS (1855-....), was born at Toronto, Canada, and educated at St. Michael's College, Toronto, Ottawa University, and the Universities of Syracuse, Cornell, Wisconsin, Chicago, Grenoble, Louvain, Bonn and Fribourg. His works are *A Gate of Flowers* (1887), *In Dreamland* (1893), *Songs of the Settlement* (1899), *Songs of Heroic Days* (1916) and *Complete Poetical Works* (1922).

O'MALLEY, CHARLES J. (1857-1910), was for a long time the editor of *The New World* (Chicago).

O'REILLY, JOHN BOYLE (1844-1890), was born at Douth Castle, Drogheda, Ireland, and educated by his father. He enlisted in the Tenth Hussars and later joined the Fenian Brotherhood and was condemned by court-martial to twenty years penal servitude in Australia. In 1869 he made his escape to Massachusetts and became editor of *The Pilot* in Boston (1870-1890). His books include *Songs of the Southern Seas*, *Songs, Legends and Ballads*, *The Statues in Block*, and *In Bohemia*; his prose works are



Moondyne, and collaboration in *The King's Men and Athletics and Manly Sport*.

O'RIORDAN, CONAL H. (1874-....), was born at Dublin, Ireland, and educated by the Jesuits. He early took to the stage and succeeded J. M. Synge as director of the Abbey Theatre, Dublin. His works include *In the Green Park* (1894), *The House of the Strange Woman* (1895), *The Fool and His Heart* (1896), *The Nigger Knights* (1900), *In London* (1922) and *Rowena* (1925).

O'SHEEL, SHAEMAS (1886-....), was born in New York City and graduated from Columbia University. He founded a magazine called *Moods* in 1908 and published *The Blossomy Bough* (1911) and *The Light Feet of Goats* (1915).

PAGAZA, JOAQUIN ARCADIO (1839-....), bishop of Vera Cruz, Mexico, was much admired for his Castilian sonnets, although he is chiefly remembered as the translator into Spanish of the Latin poem *Rusticatio Mexicana* by the Jesuit author Rafael Landivar (1731-1793), his work sharing with Balbuena's *Grandeza Mexicana* the merit of fixing the classical style of letters in Hispanic America.

PALÉS MATOS, LUIS, is a contemporary poet of the Island of Porto Rico.

PALLEN, CONDÉ BENOIST (1858-....), was born at St. Louis, Missouri, and educated at Georgetown and St. Louis Universities. He was editor of *The Church Progress* (1887-1897) and managing editor of *The Catholic Encyclopedia* (1912-1920). His works include *The Philosophy of Literature* (1897), *Epochs of Literature* (1898), *The New Rubaiyat* (1899), *The Feast of Thalarchus* (1901), *The Death of Sir Launcelot* (1902) and *Collected Poems* (1915).

PARAVICINO Y ARTEAGA, FRAY HORTENSIO—FELIS DE (1580-1633), was born in Madrid, studied with the Jesuits and in 1599 joined the Order of the Trinitarios Calzados. He was court preacher to Philip III and IV and a friend of the painter El Greco.

PATMORE, COVENTRY (1823-1896), was born at Woodford, England, of a literary family. His works include *Tamerton Church Tower* (1853), *The Angel in the House* (1854-1862), *The Unknown Eros*, *Principle in Art*, and *Rod, Root and Flower*. He was married three times and is considered one of the profounder influences in modern English poetry.

PATRICK OF TARA, SAINT (387-493), "The Apostle of Ireland," was born at Dumbarton, Scotland, of a Roman father. In his sixteenth year he was carried into captivity by Irish marauders and sold as a slave to Milchu in the present County of Antrim where he remained as a shepherd for six years. He escaped to England and later went to his uncle St. Martin of Tours. St. Germaine took him back to England to combat the Pelagian heresies, and,

after the abandonment of the Irish mission by Palladius, he was sent by Pope Celestine to convert the pagan Irish. He landed there in 433. See *The Catholic Encyclopedia* for details of his foundations. The hymn *The Breastplate of St. Patrick* is now universally recognized as his composition, also the *Confessio* and the *Epistola ad Coroticum*. There are other canonical compositions attributed to him on excellent authority.

PEARSE, PADRAIC H. (1879-1916), was born in Dublin, Ireland. In 1903 he became Irish lecturer in the Catholic University College and in 1908 he founded St. Enda's School, a Gaelic-Catholic institute. He was commander-in-chief of the Army and president of the Provisional Government in the Easter Rising of 1916. He was executed by the British authorities. His gifts of mystical exaltation were extraordinary.

PEGUY, CHARLES (1873-1914), was the founder of the *Cahiers de la Quinzaine* (1899), in which the principal writers of his day made their first appearance. He died in battle for France. His works include *Le Mystere de la Charité de Jeanne d'Arc* and *Victor Marie Comte Hugo*.

PETRARCH, FRANCESCO (1304-1374), was born at Arezzo, Italy. Between 1315 and 1319 he studied at Carpentras, and later at Montpellier and Bologna. In 1323 he abandoned law and took minor Orders at Avignon. It was here he is said to have seen his Laura, whose existence has been doubted by some of his critics. In 1330 he began his wanderings through France and Germany and in 1337 he settled at Vacluse. His Latin works and correspondence are extant to prove his encyclopedic learning. His Italian poetry, however, is the base of his modern reputation and may be found in his compilations *I Trionfi* and *Canzoniere*.

PHILIPA OF AVIS AND LANCASTER, PRINCESS (1437-1497), entered the Convent of Odivellas near Lisbon and became famous for her sanctity.

PHILLIPS, CHARLES (1880-....), was born at New Richmond, Wisconsin, and educated at De la Salle High School and St. Mary's College, Oakland, California. He was engaged in editorial work in *The Northwestern Chronicle* (St. Paul), *The New Century* (Washington) and *The Monitor* (San Francisco). During the war he served with the Knights of Columbus in France and Germany and the American Red Cross in Poland. He has published *Back Home* (1913), *The Divine Friend* (1915), *Tarcisius* (1917), *A Buccaneer of Christ* (1918) and *The New Poland* (1923).

PICO DELLA MIRANDOLA, GIOVANNI FRANCESCO (1463-1494), belonged to the higher nobility of Modena. He resigned his property rights to devote himself to study, entered Bologna and traveled through

France and Italy, learning Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Syriac and Arabic. He was deeply interested in cabalism and lost himself in philosophical subtleties. His propositions were condemned by the Church and he destroyed his writings and devoted his old age to the defense of Christianity against the Jews, Mohammedans and astrologers. He is interred at San Marco, Florence, where Savonarola preached his funeral oration. Numerous editions of his studies of Platonic and Oriental philosophies appeared during the sixteenth century.

PIMENTEL CORONEL, RAMON (1872-1909), was a well-known poet of Venezuela, born at Caracas. His work has never been collected.

PISE, CHARLES CONSTANTINE (1801-1866), was born at Annapolis, Maryland, educated at Georgetown College, and for a while was a member of the Society of Jesus. He later taught rhetoric at Mount St. Mary's, Emmitsburg, and served as a priest in Washington where he was made chaplain of the United States Senate, the only Catholic priest who has occupied that office. In 1848 he was pastor of St. Peters, Barclay Street, New York, and in 1849 he was appointed pastor of St. Charles Borromeo, Brooklyn, where he died. He is conspicuous as the first Catholic poet whose works were produced in the United States. His works include a History of the Catholic Church (1829), Pleasures of Religion and Other Poems (1833), Father Rowland, a novel, and Christianity and the Church (1850).

PLUNKETT, JOSEPH MARY (1887-1916), was born in Dublin, the son of Count Plunkett. He was educated at Belvidere College and Stonyhurst. He joined Padraic Colum and Thomas MacDonough in editing the Irish Review. He planned out the campaign for the Easter Rising in 1916 and was condemned to death by the British authorities upon the suppression of the revolt.

POE, EDGAR ALLAN (1809-1849), was born at Boston, Massachusetts. He was adopted by John Allan of Richmond who placed him at the Manor House School at Stoke-Newington, England. In 1826 he entered the University of Virginia. On his failure there he ran away and published his poems Tamerlane and Other Poems by a Bostonian (1827). He later settled in Baltimore. In 1835 he married Virginia Clemm and became assistant editor of the Southern Literary Messenger; in 1844 he took up his post on The Mirror. Falling into deterioration after the death of his wife he died in Washington College Hospital, Baltimore. His criticism and fiction were highly appreciated; his poems were published under the titles Al Aaraaf, Tamerlane and Minor Poems (1829), and Poems (1831).

POMBO, RAFAEL (1833-1912), was born in Bogotá, Colombia, of mingled Irish and Spanish blood. He visited the United States on a diplomatic mission in 1854. His sonnet Our Madonna at Home

was composed originally in English and won the admiration of William Cullen Bryant.

POPE, ALEXANDER (1688-1744), was born in London, England, the son of a convert to the Catholic Faith. His excellent education was received privately on account of the restrictions put upon his religion in the larger schools. In 1713 he settled at Twickenham which became a resort of the smart world of letters and fashion. His works include *Essay on Criticism* (1711), *The Rape of the Lock* (1712), *Windsor Forest* (1713), his version of the *Iliad* (1720), the *Odyssey* (1725), *Miscellanies by Pope and Swift* (1727), *The Dunciad* (1728) and *The Essay on Man* (1732).

POTHINUS OF LYONS, SAINT (2nd century), was the Christian bishop martyred during the persecutions of Marcus Aurelius in the year 177.

POUND, EZRA (1885-....), was born at Haily, Idaho, and educated at Hamilton College and the University of Pennsylvania. His principal books are *Personae*, *Provenca*, *Ripostes*, *Umbra*, and *Personae Collected Poems* (1926).

PRATI, GIOVANNI (1815-1884), was born at Davido, Trentino, Italy, and is distinguished for some inspired patriotic songs.

PROBYN, MAY, is an English poet of unusual mystical quality. Her *Poems* appeared in 1881, and *A Ballad of the Road*, in 1883. She also published some fiction, but retiring into the Dominican Order she ceased her literary work.

PROCTOR, ADELAIDE ANNE (1825-1864), was the eldest daughter of the poet Bryan Waller Proctor (Barry Cornwall) and was born in London. In 1851 she became a Catholic. Her first book of poems, *Legends and Lyrics*, appeared in two series in 1858-1860. She devoted herself to the charity of reforming fallen women. In 1862 she published *A Chaplet of Verses* and some of her verses have been considered so devotional that they are used as hymns.

PROCTOR, BRYAN WALLER (Barry Cornwall) (1787-1874), was born in London, England. He was educated at Harrow. His works include *Dramatic Scenes and Other Poems* (1819), *Mirandola* (1821), *Flood of Thessaly* (1823), *Effigies Poetica* (1824) and *English Songs* (1832).

PRUDENTIUS, AURELIUS CLEMENS (348-405), was born in the *Terraconensis*, in Spain, probably of Christian parents. He was at first a lawyer, served twice as provincial governor and was summoned to Rome by the emperor. It was not until the later years of his life that he thoroughly renounced the vanities of paganism. He collected his own poems which he dated 405. His works include *Peristephanon* and *Cathemerinon*. His most personal poem is that known as *Contra Symmachum*.

QUEVEDO Y VILLEGÁS, FRANCISCO DE (1580-1645), was a nobleman of Madrid, educated at Alcalá de Henaers. He was imprisoned for

four years for lampooning Olivares. He is one of the greater poets of Spain.

QUIRK, CHARLES J.S.J. (1889-....), was born at New Orleans, Louisiana, and educated at Spring Hill College, Mobile, Alabama. He has published *Sails on the Horizon* (1926).

RACINE, JEAN BAPTISTE (1639-1699), was born at La Ferte-Milon, France. He studied at the College of Beauvais and the College d'Harcourt and came to Paris in 1663. His first play *La Thebaïde* was performed in 1664. His great successes were gained in *Andromaque*, *Les Plaideurs*, *Britannicus*, *Bernice*, and *Iphigenie*. The failure of his *Phedre* was followed by a silence of twelve years, but in 1689 he reappeared with *Esther* and *Athalie* (1691), written for the institution at Saint-Cyr founded for poor girls by Madame de Maintenon.

RALEIGH, SIR WALTER (1552-1618), was born at Hayes, Devonshire, England. He studied at Oriel College, Oxford, and took up a military career in France and Ireland. He became a favorite of Queen Elizabeth and undertook colonization in Virginia. In 1584 he introduced the potato into Ireland. He was imprisoned in the Tower for eloping with Elizabeth Throckmorton and was released to take part in capturing the Spanish fleet off Cadiz. In 1603 he was charged with treason by James I. While in the Tower he wrote his *History of the World*. On his return from an expedition to Guiana he was executed.

RANDALL, JAMES RYDER (1839-1908), was born at Baltimore, Maryland. He was educated at Georgetown College, traveled in South America and returned to take the chair of English in Poydras College, Louisiana. His Southern sympathies were aroused by the attack on the Federal troops in Baltimore, April 21, 1861, and he wrote his famous *Maryland, My Maryland*, which was published in the *New Orleans Sunday Delta*. After the war he became the Washington correspondent of the *Augusta Chronicle*.

RASCAS, BERNARD, who died in 1353, was a poet of the Limousin school. He became a priest and enjoyed the patronage of Clement VI and Innocent VI. His works are *Las Recoysinadas de l'Amor Recalviar* and *Les Elegias y Les Sereaaades*. At his death he endowed the Hospital of St. Bernard in Avignon.

RATCLIFFE, DOROTHY UNA, is a contemporary poet of Yorkshire, England, and author of *Singing Rivers*, *Dale Dramas*, and *Dale Lyrics*.

RAWES, HENRY AUGUSTUS, O.S.C. (1826-1885), was born at Easington, England, and after graduating at Trinity College, Cambridge, entered the Anglican ministry. In 1856 he became a Catholic. In 1857 he joined the English Congregation of Oblates of St. Charles at Bayswater. In 1880 he became superior of his Congregation and remained in that office until his death. His

hymns are preserved in *Foregleams of the Desired* and are deserving of a wider circle of readers.

REPPLIER, AGNES (1858-....), was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and educated at the Sacred Heart Convent in Torresdale. Her works are *Books and Men* (1888), *Points of View* (1891), *Essays in Idleness* (1893), *Varia* (1897), *In Our Convent Days* (1905) and *Points of Friction* (1920).

RHABANUS MAURUS (784-856), was archbishop of Mainz. He wrote many well-known hymns, including the *Veni Creator*.

RILKE, RAINER MARIA (1875-1927), was born in Prague, Bohemia. He lived in various countries and published *Erste Gedichte*, *Traumgekrönt*, *Advent*, and *Mir Zur Feier*.

RINALDO D'AQUINO (1200-1240) was a kinsman of St. Thomas Aquinas and followed the literary court of the Emperor Frederick II in the office of High Falconer.

ROCHE, JAMES JEFFREY (1847-1908), was born in Queen's County, Ireland; he emigrated early in life to Prince Edward Island and graduated from St. Dunstan's College. He was editor of *The Pilot*, Boston (1890-1894), and entered the consular service of the United States. His books are *Songs and Satires* (1887), *Ballads of Blue Water* (1895) and *The Vase and Other Bric-a-Brac* (1900).

ROCK, MADELEINE CARON.

RODENBACH, GEORGES RAYMOND CONSTANTIN (1855-1889), was born at Tournai, of French-Flemish family. His principal works are *Le Regne du Silence* and *Les Vies Enclosés*.

RODRIGUEZ DE PADRÓN (15th century), was the last of the Galician troubadours. See Pidal's *Cancionero de Baena* (1860) and Ticknor's *History of Spanish Literature*.

ROLLE, RICHARD (1290-1349), was born at Thornton Dale, educated at Oxford and early in life took to retirement, which gained for him the name of Hermit of Hampole and a reputation for sanctity. He was deeply ascetical and his numerous poems bear evidence of great mystical illumination.

ROONEY, JOHN JEROME (1866-....), was born at Binghamton, New York and graduated at Mount St. Mary's, Emmitsburg, in 1884. He became a member of the New York bar and published *The Man Behind the Guns* and a large collection of war poems.

ROSSETTI, CHRISTINA (1830-1894), was born in London, England, the sister of Dante Gabriel Rossetti. Her early work was published under the name of Ellen Alleyne. Her works include *Goblin Market* (1862), *The Prince's Progress* (1866), *Sing-Song* (1871), *A Pageant and Other Poems* (1881) and *Time Flies* (1885).

ROSSETTI, DANTE GABRIEL (1828-1882), was born in London, England, the son of an Italian exile. He was educated at King's College



- School and entered the Royal Academy. He was one of the leaders of the Pre-Raphaelite school of painting and produced a series of famous paintings. His writings are: *The Italian Poets* (1861), *Poems* (1870) and *Ballads and Sonnets* (1881).
- ROSTAND, EDMOND (1868-1918), was born at Marseilles and produced a series of brilliant plays including *Les Romanesques*, *La Princesse Lointaine*, *Cyrano de Bergerac*, and *L'Aiglon*. His lyrical poems are much admired.
- RUIZ, JUAN, ARCHPRIEST OF HITA, was born near Guadalajara about the year 1283. He is a poet very similar in his work to Francois Villon, and his character has been assailed on account of his imprisonment, the cause of which is quite unknown. His chief work is *El Libro de Buen Amor*.
- RUSSELL, MATTHEW, S.J. (1831-1912), was born at Newry, Down, Ireland, the son of Arthur Russell of Kilowen. He joined the Society of Jesus early in life and for thirty-eight years was editor of the important periodical *The Irish Monthly* (1873-1911).
- RYAN, ABRAM J. (1839-1886), was born at Norfolk, Virginia, and, ordained to the priesthood just before the Civil War, he became a Confederate chaplain and served until the close of hostilities. With the exception of his famous poem *The Conquered Banner* his work is generally on religious themes. After the War he became editor of the New Orleans Catholic newspaper, *The Star*. His poems are published under the titles: *The Conquered Banner* (1880), *Poems Patriotic, Religious and Miscellaneous* (1880) and *A Crown for Our Queen* (1882).
- RYAN, ANNE (1892-....), was born at Newark, New Jersey, and graduated from the College of St. Elizabeth. She has published her poems under the title *Lost Hills* (New York, 1925).
- RYAN, KATHRYN WHITE, a contemporary poet of New York, was born at Albany, New York, and has published her work in *The Golden Pheasant* (1925).
- SABOLY, NICOLAS (1614-1675), "*The Troubadour of Bethlehem*," was born at Montoux and passed his life as organist and choir-master of St. Pierre's Church in Avignon. Every year from 1658 until his death he published series of noëls which became very popular. They represent a high art in music and text. See Saboly's *Noëls* (Avignon, Francois Seguin, 1856).
- SALVADORI, GIULIO (1862-....), was born at Monte S. Savino, Arezzo, Italy. He was an associate of Fogazzaro in his movement in North Italy that brought about the condemnation of *Il Santo*. Salvadori has published many poems of a mystical character and is at present professor of Italian composition in the Roman Ateneo.
- SANCHEZ, LUIS ANIBAL, is a contemporary South American poet.

SANTEUIL, JEAN-BAPTISTE DE (1630-1697), was a member of the Society of Jesus and author of many devotional and liturgical hymns.

SARBIEWSKI, MATHIAS CASIMIR (1595-1649), was born at Plonsk, Masovia, and joined the Jesuits at Vilna in 1612. In 1622 he was sent to study in Rome and was ordained there in 1623. Returning to Vilna he taught in the Jesuit College (1626-1635) and became a confidant of King Wladislaw. He was remarkable as a musician and poet; his works include *Silviludia* and a Polish epic, *Lechiados*. Pope Urban VIII deputed him to revise the hymns of the Roman Breviary.

SCHAUMANN, RUTH, is a contemporary German poet.

SCHEFFLER, JOHANN (Angelus Silesius). *See* Silesius.)

SCOTT, SIR WALTER (1771-1832), was born at Edinburgh, Scotland.

His education was received at the Edinburgh High School and University. In 1799 he was made sheriff of Selkirkshire. He published translations of Burger's Ballads in 1796 and Goethe's *Gotz von Berlichingen* (1799), *The Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border* (1802), *The Lay of the Last Minstrel* (1805), *Marmion* (1808), *The Lady of the Lake* (1810), *Rokeby* (1813), *The Lord of the Isles* (1814). With his novel *Waverley* (1814) he began a long series of the greatest romantic novels in the English language, the authorship of which was long concealed under the name of "The Great Unknown."

SEDULIUS, CAELIUS (5th century), according to Dr. Sigerson and Douglas Hyde (*Literary History of Ireland*), was a wandering Celt of the name of Shiel, who studied in Gaul and Italy and finally took up his residence in Achaia during the reigns of Theodosius the Younger and Valentinian (450-455). His principal work is the *Carmen Paschale*, a summary of the Old and New Testaments. The hymns *A solis ortus cardine*, and *Hostis Herodes impie* are taken from this masterpiece.

SERGAS Y CARRASCO, JOSÉ (1824-1882), was born at Lorca, Spain, and became a well-known journalist and editor in Madrid. His *Obras* were published in Madrid (1882).

SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM (1564-1616), was born at Stratford-on-Avon. Very little is known of his personal history; some authorities claim that he died a Catholic and point to the marked orthodoxy revealed in much of his writing. He devoted his life to the theater with the splendid achievement of a series of historical dramas that are considered the greatest modern creations of literature. His poems are *Venus and Adonis* (1593), *The Rape of Lucrece* (1594), *Sonnets* (1609).

SHIRLEY, JAMES (1596-1666), was born in London and educated at Merchant Taylor's School, London, and at Oxford and Cambridge. He was the author of more than thirty plays and a



book *Manductio, or a Leading of Children by the Hand through the Principles of Grammar* (1660).

SIGERSON SHORTER, DORA (1872-1918), was born in Dublin, Ireland, the daughter of Dr. George Sigerson. She identified herself with the Irish literary renaissance and in 1896 was married to Clement K. Shorter. Her works include *Verses* (1894), *The Fairy Changeling* (1897), *Ballads and Poems* (1899), *The Father Confessor* (1900), *The Woman Who Went to Hell* (1902), *The Country House Party* (1905), *Through Wintry Terrors* (1907), *Collected Poems* (1909) and *Madge Lindsley* (1913).

SILVA, JOSÉ ASUNCIÓN (1865-1896), was a native of Bogotá, Colombia, where he committed suicide in a sudden fit of depression. He modeled his style on the poetry of Edgar Allan Poe and is considered one of the founders of the modernist school of Spanish poetry.

SOUTHWELL, VENERABLE ROBERT (1561-1595), was born at Horsham St. Faith's, Norfolk, England. He studied under Lessius at Douai and joining the Jesuits in Rome he was ordained in 1594. He passed six years hidden in Catholic houses in England. He was captured in 1592 and subjected to torture thirteen times before he was executed by hanging at Tyburn. His writings were greatly admired by his contemporaries. His poems are to be found in editions of 1595 which have become very rare among collectors.

SPEE, FRIEDRICK VON LANGENFELD, S.J. (1591-1635), was born at Kaiserwerth and died at Trier. He was the author of *Goldenes Treigenbuck* and *Trutznachtigal* and *Cautio Criminalis*, which virtually brought trials for witchcraft to an end.

SPENCER, LILIAN WHITE, was born at Albany, New York, and resides at Denver, Colorado. She has written some superior sonnets.

SPENSER, EDMUND (1553-1598), was born in London and educated at Merchant Taylor's School and Pembroke College, Cambridge. His political activities in Ireland, where he was awarded large grants of land, made him very unpopular among the Irish, who burned his castle over his head and drove him back to London where he died shortly after. His works are *The Faery Queen* (1590), *The Shepherd's Calendar* (1579), *Epithalamium* (1595) and *Astrophel* (1596).

STEPHEN THE SABAITE, SAINT (725-794).

STERLING, GEORGE (1869-1926), was born at Sag Harbor, Long Island, New York, and educated at St. Charles College, Maryland. He resided during most of his life in San Francisco, California. He published *The Testimony of the Suns* (1903), *A Wine of Wizardry* (1908), *The Caged Eagle* (1916), and *Selected Poems* (1923).

STODDARD, CHARLES WARREN (1843-1909), was born at Rochester,

New York, passed his youth in Boston and New York City and rejoined his parents who had settled in San Francisco in 1859. He failed to succeed as an actor and took up journalism. In 1864 he traversed the South Seas and composed his famous South Sea Idyls from the letters he had sent to a friend. His four other trips to the South Seas resulted in *Lazy Letters from Low Latitudes* and *The Island of Tranquil Delights*. In 1867 he entered the Catholic Church, explaining his course in *A Troubled Heart and How it was Comforted*. For five years after 1873 he traveled as special correspondent for the *San Franciscan Chronicle*. He then became professor of English literature at Notre Dame University and later at the Catholic University, Washington. Resigning these posts, he retired to Cambridge, Massachusetts, and published his favorite book, *Exits and Entrances*, and shortly after his one novel, *For the Pleasure of His Company*. In 1905 he returned to California and died there in 1909. His other works are *Summer Cruising in the South Seas* (1874), *Marshallah*, a *Flight into Egypt* (1885), *A Trip to Hawaii* (1885), *In the Footprints of the Padres* (1892), *Hawaiian Life* (1896), *The Wonder-Worker of Padua* (1896) and *Hither and Yon* (1907).

STRAHAN, SPEER (1898-....), was born at Fife Lake, Michigan. He was educated at Notre Dame University and received Holy Orders in 1925. He is on the teaching staff of English in the Catholic University of America.

STRODTMANN, ADOLF (1829-1879), was born at Flenzburg and published *Lied vom Spulen* (1852) and *Ein Hoheslied der Liebe* (1858).

STUART, HENRY LONGAN (1875-....), was born in London of Irish family. He was educated in Rattcliffe College and served as Captain of Royal Field Artillery (1915-1919). His chief works are *Weeping Cross*, *Fenella*, and *Civilization in the United States* of which he was co-author. He resides in the United States.

SWINBURNE, ALGERNON CHARLES (1837-1909), was born in London, educated in France, Eton and Oxford. He was early remarked for his high metrical inventiveness. His principal poetical works are *Atalanta in Calydon* (1864), *Laus Veneris* (1866) and *Tristram in Lyonesse* (1882).

SYNESIUS (378-430) was born of an ancient family of Cyrene and came to be regarded with distinction among the Neo-Platonic philosophers. He pursued his studies in Alexandria where he followed the teachings of the famous Hypatia. He was made bishop of Ptolemais in 409 and consecrated by Theophilus, bishop of Alexandria. His works include *De Providentia* and *Calviti Encomium*; there are ten of his hymns extant.

TABB, JOHN BANISTER (1845-1909), was born near Richmond, Vir-

ginia, and on the failure of his sight devoted himself to music. In the Civil War he enlisted under the Confederacy and was taken prisoner in 1864 and confined at Point Lookout where he formed a close friendship with the poet Sidney Lanier. He became a Catholic in 1872; entered St. Charles College, Maryland, and was ordained priest in 1884. He continued to teach there until his death. His works in poetry, collected from the magazines, appeared under titles of Poems, Lyrics, Child Verse, Later Lyrics, and Sonnets.

TALLANTE, MOSSEN JUAN (close of 15th century), was a native of Aragon, Spain, whose devotional poems are to be found in the *Cancionero General*.

TASSIS, JUAN DE (1582-1622), Count de Villamediana, was born in Lisbon. He was assassinated at the court of Isabel de Bourbon, wife of Philip IV. See *El Conde de Villamediana* (Madrid, 1886).

TASSO, TORQUATO (1554-1595), was born at Sorrento, Italy, the son of the writer Bernardo Tasso. He was educated at the court of the Dukes of Urbino and at the University of Pavia. He traveled extensively in Italy and France in the train of nobles and prelates. His *Aminta* was published in 1573. In 1581 appeared the revised edition of the *Jerusalem Delivered*. Tasso had developed manias of persecution, which resulted in his confinement for years. He died after Pope Clement VIII had offered him a refuge in Rome and prepared to grant him the laureate's crown.

TEJADA, JUAN MANUEL GARCIA, S.J. (1774-1845), was a member of the Society of Jesus in Colombia, South America.

TENNYSON, ALFRED LORD (1809-1892), was born at Somersby, Lincolnshire, England, and studied at Trinity College, Cambridge. He succeeded Wordsworth as poet laureate in 1850 and was raised to the peerage in 1884. His life was passed in seclusion at Aldsworth, Sussex and Farringford, Isle of Wight. His works are numerous; he is best known for his *Idylls of the King* (1859-1885).

TERESA OF AVILA, SAINT (1515-1582), was born Teresa de Cepeda y Ahumada, at Avila, Spain. In 1534 she joined the Carmelite Order and began her series of reforms and foundations. She was canonized in 1612 and declared co-patron of Spain with Santiago. Her poems are among the greatest gems of mystical literature.

THAYER, MARY DIXON (1897-....), was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and educated at Eden Hall Convent. She has published *Songs of Youth* (New York 1925) and a novel, *Foam* (1926).

THEODORE OF THE STUDIUM, SAINT (759-826), was of distinguished family, his brother becoming archbishop of Thessalonica. He was a monk of the monastery of Saccudion where his uncle

Plato was abbot, and he was ordained in 787. In 794 he himself became the abbot. In 799 he became head of the monastery of the Studium in Constantinople and he laid down the exact rules which still govern the Greek and Russian monasteries. In fiery feeling and elegance of language he is considered among the greatest hymnologists.

THÉRÈSE OF THE CHILD JESUS, SAINT (1873-1897), was born at Alençon, France, the daughter of Louis Martin, five of whose children entered the Visitation Order and four the Carmelite Order. She was educated by the Benedictines and when fifteen years old entered the Convent of Lisieux where her whole life was passed in extraordinary piety. Her Autobiography was published after her death and appeared in English in 1901. She was canonized by Benedict XI in 1925. There is a fine rendering of her Poems in English by the Carmelites of Santa Clara, California.

THOMAS À KEMPIS (1380-1471), was born at Kempen, near Cologne, of modest parentage. As a boy he was sent to Deventer and Windesheim, the schools of the Canons Regular. He became attached to the movement of the Brothers and Sisters of the Common Life, advocating lives of poverty, chastity and obedience without declared vows. They lived in community and were self-supporting. He was ordained priest in 1413 and became superior and novice master. The authorship of the *Imitation of Christ* is now generally accorded to him. There are other very beautiful works from his pen: *The Chronicle of the Canons Regular of Mount St. Agnes* (London, 1906), *Life of Saint Lydwine Virgin* (London, 1911); in English also we have the *Soliloquy of the Soul*, the *Discipline of the Cloister*, and the *Manuale Parvulorum*. There are fine editions under the imprint of Burns Oates and Kegan Paul of London. Thomas à Kempis' father's name was Haemerken.

THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT (1225-1274), was born at Rocca Secca in the kingdom of Naples. His father was Count of Aquino and his mother Countess of Teano; he was related to the imperial family and to the kings of Spain and France. In 1236 he was sent to the University of Naples where he soon surpassed his masters Martini and Peter of Ireland. About 1240 he received the habit of the Dominicans who sent him to Rome. He was carried off by his family and kept prisoner for two years in a vain attempt to break his vocation, when his mother relented and he was able to return to the Dominicans. In 1245 he accompanied Albert Magnus to Paris and in 1248 went with him to Cologne. He returned to Paris where his degree of the Doctorate was involved in the long dispute between the professors and the friars of St. Dominic and St. Francis. It was conferred in 1257. His writings consist of some sixty works, chief of which is his *Summa*

Theologica, of which a complete translation is now in process of publication by the Fathers of the English Dominican Province (Vol. I, London and New York, 1911). His hymns, *Sacris Solemnis*, *Pange Lingua*, *Verbum Supernum*, and *Lauda Sion*, are found in his *Office of Corpus Christi*. There is an English edition of his *Catena Aurea* by John Henry Newman (Oxford, 1841-1845).

THOMPSON, FRANCIS (1860-1907), was born at Preston, Lancashire, of Catholic parents. He was educated at Ushaw College and later sent to study medicine, his father's profession, at Owens College. He neglected his professional studies for literature and ran off to London where he encountered great hardships before he was rescued by Wilfred Meynell, the editor of *Merry England*. He was entered as a boarder at the Premonstratensian Monastery, Storrington, Sussex, and when cured of his opium habits, he began to write his finest poetry. Between 1889 and 1896 he published *Poems*, *Sister-Songs*, and *New Poems*. He also published a remarkable essay on Shelley and volumes on the *Life of Saint Ignatius* and *Health and Holiness*.

TOULET, JEAN-PAUL (1867-1920), was a poet of Creole blood who settled in Paris in 1898. He passed some years in Algeria and Spain.

TOWNE, CHARLES HANSON (1877-....), was born at Louisville, Kentucky, and educated privately and in the College of the City of New York. He engaged (1915-1926) in editorial work on the *Smart Set*, *The Designer*, *McClure's Magazine*, and *Harper's Bazaar*. He has published his poems in *Ave Maria* (1898), *The Quiet Singer* (1908), *Manhattan* (1909), *Youth* (1911), *Beyond the Stars*, *Today and Tomorrow*, and *Selected Poems* (1925).

TRUEBA, ANTONIO DE (1820-1889) was a regional poet and story-teller of the Basque countries. He published *Libro de los Cantares* (1852) and *Libro de las Montañas*.

UNDERHILL, EVELYN (Mrs. Stuart Moore) (1875-....), was educated in King's College for Women, London. She has published *A Barlamb's Ballad Book*, *The Grey World*, *The Miracles of Our Lady St. Mary*, *The Lost Word*, *Mysticism*, *Immanence*, *Practical Mysticism*, *Ruysbroeck*, *Theophanies*, and *Jacopone da Todi*.

VALDEZ, GABRIEL DE LA CONCEPCIÓN (1809-1844), was born in Cuba, the son of a mulatto, and took his name from the asylum in which he was reared. He developed a great love of liberty and managed to obtain an excellent education. His *Prayer to God* was recited on his way to execution for rebellion. His *Poesias* were published at Palma de Mallorca, 1847.

VALDIVIELSO, JOSÉ DE (1560-1638), was born in Toledo, Spain, and won popular esteem for his devotional lyrics. His widespread *Romancero Espiritual* was first published in Madrid, 1612, and

there was another edition in 1880. He was the author of excellent Autos and comedies and a highly esteemed Life of St. Joseph.

VALENCIA, GUILLERMO (1873-....), was born at Popayán, Cauca, Colombia. A short experience in politics has been followed by retirement to literary life in his native city. His work may be found in *Poesías* (Bogotá, 1898) and *Mejores Poemas* (Madrid, 1919).

VALÉRY, PAUL AMBROISE (1871-....), was born at Cette, Herault, France. His works include *Charmes*, *Eupalinos*, and *Une Soirée avec M. Teste*.

VAUGHAN, HENRY ("The Silurist") (1621-1693), was born at Skethiog-on-Usk, Brecknockshire, Wales. He studied at Oxford and practiced medicine. His works include *Poems* (1646), *Olor Iscanus* (1651) and *Silex Scintillans* (1650-1655).

VAUQUELIN DE LA FRESNAYE (1536-1606) was born near Falaise, Calvados, France. He was a poet of the Horatian school and author of an *Art Poétique*.

VEGA CARPIO, LOPE FELIX DE (1562-1635), was born in Madrid, joined in the expedition of the Armada and led a dissipated life before and after taking Orders in 1614. He is said to have written 1800 plays and 400 Autos characterized by unsurpassed fluency. Editions of his works are numerous.

VERDAGUER, JACINTO (1845-1902), was born at Riudeperas, Barcelona, and was ordained priest in 1870. In 1877 he published *La Atlántida*, a Catalan epic, which was translated into the principal languages. This was followed by *Canigó* and *Idilis y Cants Mistichs* (1879), *Cansons de Montserat* (1880), *Jesus Infant* (1890) and *Santa Eularia* (1898).

VERGILIUS, PUBLIUS MARO (70-19 B.C.), was born near Mantua, Cisalpine Gaul, and studied at Cremona, Mediolanum, Neapolis and Rome. He enjoyed the patronage of Asinius Pollio, Maecenas and the Emperor Augustus. He was intimate with the poet Horace. His chief works are the *Bucolics* and *Georgics* (42-30 B.C.) and the *Aeneid*. The first printed edition of the latter appeared in Rome, 1469.

VERHAEREN, EMILE (1855-1916), was born at Saint-Amand, near Antwerp. He studied at the University of Louvain and was admitted to the bar. He published *Flamandes* (1883), *Les Contes de Minuit*, *Les Moines*, *Les Soirs*, *Les Debacles*, *Les Flambeaux Noirs*, *Les Apparatus dans mes Chemins*, *Les Campagnes Hallucinées*, and *Les Villages Illusoires*.

VERLAINE, PAUL (1844-1896), was born at Metz, France. He identified himself at first with the Parnassians and later with the Symbolists and the Decadents. He used his misfortunes as themes for his poetry. He lectured in England in 1893. His chief works are *Poèmes Saturniens* (1865), *Sagesse* (1881), *Jadis et Naguere*



(1885), *Romances sans Paroles* (1887), *Bonheur* (1891) and *Mes Hospitaux* (1891).

VERSTEGAN, RICHARD (1548-1636), was born in London of Dutch forbears who had taken the name of Rowlands. He found he could not graduate from Oxford as he was a Catholic and returning to Antwerp he resumed his proper name. He wrote *Cruelties of Contemporary Heretics* (Paris, 1583 and 1588). He became a publisher of the first English catechisms and prayerbooks and wrote *Odes in Imitation of the Seven Penitential Psalms* (1605).

VICENTE, GIL (1470-1540), a Portuguese poet who left works in Spanish as well as his native idiom. His dramas are much admired for the songs they introduce. See Menendez y Pelayo's *Antologia* (Vol. VIII).

VIDA, MARCO GIROLAMO (1480-1566), was born at Cremona, Italy, and was educated at the universities of Padua and Bologna. He became a canon of St. John Lateran and won the favor of Leo X for his exquisite Latin. He was made prior of St. Silvester in Tusculum (Frascati) and later under Pope Clement VIII was created bishop of Alba. He took part in the Council of Trent. His works include *Christiados*—an epic in twelve books (1535), *De Arte Poetica* (1537), *De Bombycibus*—On Silkworms (1527), and *De Ludo Schaccorum*—On Chess (1527).

VILLON, FRANCOIS (1431-1484), was born in Paris, France, of humble extraction. He gave himself to Bohemian disorders and was tried three times in court on serious charges. He wrote *Le Petit Testament* (1456) and *Le Grand Testament* (1461). He served several terms in prison, was condemned to death, but released by King Louis XI he disappeared from sight.

VIOLANTE DO CEO, SISTER (1601-1693), was born in Lisbon and passed sixty years in the Dominican Convent there. She was famous as a musician as well as poet. Her *Rythmas Varias* were published in Rouen (1646).

VITORELLI, JACOPO (1749-1835), was born at Bassano, Italy. His principal work is the *Anacreontiche ad Irene*. His *Rime e Postume* were published in 1851.

VONDEL, JOOST VAN DEN (1587-1679), was born at Cologne of a family from Antwerp, which removed early in his life to Amsterdam. He married in 1610 and published his classical *Jerusalem Destroyed* in 1620. He became a Catholic in 1641, after which he published *Peter en Pauwels* (1641), *The Mysteries of the Altar* (1646) and his masterpiece *Lucifer* (1654). He is considered the greatest poet of the Netherlands.

WALSH, THOMAS (1875-....), was born in Brooklyn, New York, and educated in Georgetown University and Columbia University. He is the author of *The Prison Ships* (1909), *The Pilgrim Kings*

- (1915), *Gardens Overseas* (1918), *Don Folquet* (1920), and editor of *The Hispanic Anthology* (1920).
- WARD, LEO (1890-....), is the son of the late Wilfrid Ward, editor of the *Dublin Review*.
- WILDE, OSCAR (1854-1900), was born in Dublin, Ireland, and educated at Trinity College and Magdalen College, Oxford. His *Poems* appeared in 1881. He undertook to introduce reforms in dress and house decorations and also became a playwright of successful pieces. After suffering imprisonment for two years for moral offenses, he retired to Paris where he died, after a reconciliation with the Church.
- WILHELM OF SWEDEN, PRINCE (1884-....), was born at Tullgarn, Sweden, the second son of King Oscar Gustav V. He received the title of Duke of Södermanland and was educated at Uppsala University. His writings include *Slackta Fyrrar*, *Svart och Vitt*, *Selene* (1922), *Kinangozi* (1924) and a version of James Elroy Flecker's *Hassan* (1923).
- WILKINSON, MARGUERITE (1883-....), was born at Halifax, Nova Scotia, and educated at Evanston High School and Northwestern University. Her works include *In Vivid Gardens* (1911), *New Voices* (1919) and *Citadels* (1926).
- WILLIAM OF SHOREHAM (latter half of the 12th century) was born at Shoreham in Kent, England. In 1313 he was vicar of Chart Sutton, Kent. The fact that the translation of the *Psalter* attributed to him is in the Mercian and not the Kentish dialect has led to some doubt regarding the authorship of the works generally believed to be from his pen.
- WIPO (died about 1048) was the Burgundian chaplain of the Emperor Conrad II.
- WORDSWORTH, WILLIAM (1770-1850), was born at Cockermouth, Cumberland, England. He was educated at Hawkshead and graduated at Cambridge in 1791. He varied his residences between France and England until 1811, when he settled at Grasmere in the Lake District of England. He was made poet laureate in 1843. His chief works are *An Evening Walk* (1793), *Descriptive Sketches* (1793), *Lyrical Ballads* (containing Coleridge's *The Ancient Mariner*) (1798), *The Excursion* (1814), *Peter Bell* (1819), *Yarrow Revisited* (1835), *Sonnets* (1838) and *The Prelude* (1850).
- ZEREA, JACOB, was emperor of Abyssinia (fifteenth century). He was a Christian and sent an embassy to the Council of Florence.
- ZORILLA, JOSÉ (1817-1893), was born at Valladolid, Spain, and early achieved a reputation as a poet. He accompanied the Archduke Maximilian to Mexico and after his execution returned to face a life of poverty and literary success in Spain. His chief merit is in descriptive charm. His *Don Juan Tenorio* is one of the Spanish dramatic classics.





## INDEX OF AUTHORS

### A

Abelard, Peter .....	49
Adam de St. Victor .....	62
Adams, Henry .....	466
Agostinho da Cruz, Frei ....	163
Aicard, Jean .....	308
Albanach ( <i>see</i> O'Daly).	
Aldana, Francisco .....	167
Alphonsa, Mother M. (Rose Hawthorne Lathrop) .....	309
Alishan, Leo .....	247
Ambrose, Saint .....	13
Anatolius, Saint .....	21
Annand, Rachel .....	483
Anselm, Saint .....	47
Anthony of Padua, Saint ....	61
Argensola, Bartolomé Leonardo de .....	179
Ariosto, Ludovico .....	134
Arnold, Matthew .....	461
Athenogenes, Saint .....	7
Augustine of Hippo, Saint ....	15
Augustine of the Mother of God, Sister .....	

### B

Barclay, Alexander .....	134
Baring, Maurice, the Honorable Major .....	389
Beaumont, Sir John .....	183
Becquer, Gustavo Adolfo ....	280
Bede, Saint, The Venerable...	28
Belloc, Hilaire .....	367
Benét, William Rose .....	481
Benivieni, Girolamo .....	129
Benoit, Pierre .....	424
Benson, Robert Hugh .....	372
Berceo, Gonzalo de .....	58
Bernard of Clairvaux, St. ....	49
Bernard of Morlas .....	52

Biondi, Clemente .....	230
Blake, William .....	453
Blouz, Hovannes .....	82
Blunt, Hugh Francis .....	402
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen .....	285
Boccaccio, Giovanni .....	94
Bois, Jules .....	369
Bonaventure, Saint .....	70
Botrel, Theodore .....	355
Bradley, Katherine Harris ( <i>see</i> Field)	
Brégy, Katherine .....	430
Bridges, Robert .....	469
Brigid of Kildare, Saint .....	22
Bunker, John .....	424

### C

Caedmon .....	27
Calderon de la Barca, Pedro ..	188
Callaghan, Gertrude .....	433
Camoens, Luis Vaz de .....	151
Carbery, Ethna .....	342
Casal, Julian del .....	337
Casas, José Joaquin .....	342
Casement, Sir Roger .....	338
Castro de Murguia, Rosalía ...	281
Chaucer, Geoffrey .....	99
Chesterton, Gilbert K. ....	390
Childe, Wilfred Rowland .....	431
Clarke, Joseph, I. C. ....	312
Claudé, Paul .....	358
Clement of Alexandria, .....	8
Cocteau, Jean .....	436
Coleridge, Mary Elizabeth ....	471
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor ....	456
Colum, Padraic .....	408
Columcille, Saint .....	24
Constable, Henry .....	177
Contardo, Luis Felipe .....	406
Conway, Katherine Eleanor ...	338
Cooper, Edith Emma ( <i>see</i> Field)	

Coppée, Francois .....	288	Fischer, William J. ....	414
Cormac of Cashel .....	40	Fogazzaro, Antonio .....	286
Corneille, Pierre' .....	197	Forrest, William .....	147
Cosmas, Saint .....	36	Fortunatus, Venantius Honorius	
Cox, Eleanor Rogers .....	368	Clementianus .....	25
Crashaw, Richard .....	199	Francis of Assisi, Saint .....	60
Custance, Olive .....	388	Francis Xavier, Saint .....	146
		Francisca Josefa del Castillo,	
		Sister .....	220

## D

Daly, James J. ....	379
Daly, Thomas Augustine .....	373
Dante Alighieri .....	83
Dario, Rubén .....	347
Deschamps, Eustache .....	95
De Vere, Aubrey .....	258
Digby, Kenelm Henry .....	242
Dinis, King .....	82
Dinnis, Enid .....	385
Dolben, Digby Mackworth ....	306
Dollard, James B. ....	380
Dominici, Giovanni .....	102
Donnelly, Eleanor C. ....	308
Douglas, Lord Alfred .....	370
Dowson, Ernest .....	345
Dracontius, Blossius Aemilius..	20
Droste-Hülshoff, Annette von...	243
Dryden, John .....	212
Du Bellay, Joachim .....	150
Duggan, Eileen .....	443
Dunbar, William .....	130
Duval, Paul ( <i>see</i> Lorrain).	

## E

Earls, Michael E. ....	400
Eden, Helen Parry .....	419
Egan, Maurice Francis .....	311
Eguren, José M. ....	438
Eichendorff, Count Joseph von..	235
Elizabeth, Empress of Austria-	
Hungary .....	281
Emery, Susan .....	304
Ephrem, Saint, the Syrian ....	10

## F

Faber, Frederick William .....	259
Field, Michael ( <i>see</i> Bradley and	
Cooper) .....	305
Filicaja, Vincenzio da .....	213

## G

Gabriel y Galán, José María ..	369
Galindez, Bartolomé .....	443
Galvam, Francisco .....	170
Gamble, William Miller T. ....	411
Garesché, Edward F. ....	401
Garrison, Theodosia .....	473
Gilbert, Lady ( <i>see</i> Mulholland)	
Gilbert, Nicolas-Joseph-Florent..	231
Gill, Eric .....	436
Giltinan, Caroline .....	413
Gomez Restrepo, Antonio .....	362
Gongora, Luis de Argote y ....	171
Gray, John .....	344
Gregoria Francisca, Sister ....	216
Gregory of Narek .....	45
Gregory the Great, Saint .....	26
Gresset, Louis .....	223
Grey, Francis W. ....	341
Griffin, Gerald .....	251
Guérin, Charles .....	387
Guiney, Louise Imogen .....	333
Guittone D'Arezzo .....	79
Gutierrez Nájera, Manuel .....	326

## H

Habington, William .....	196
Haight, Dorothy .....	440
Hawker, Robert Stephen .....	254
Henryson, Robert .....	110
Herrera, Fernando de .....	162
Herrera y Reissig, Julio .....	396
Heywood, John .....	140
Hickey, Emily .....	333
Hinkson, Katherine Tynan ....	336
Hodgson, Ralph .....	471
Hopkins, Gerard Manley .....	292
Howard, Venerable Philip ....	169
Hugo, Victor .....	457

## I

Imelda, Sister .....	439
Innocent III, P. M. ....	56
Ita, Saint .....	23

## J

Jacopone da Todi .....	73
James of the Protevangelium ..	10
Jammes, Francis .....	359
Jesus Christ, the Son of God ..	4
John Damascene, Saint .....	29
John of the Cross, Saint .....	165
John the Evangelist, Saint ....	6
Johnson, Lionel .....	352
Jones, Thomas S., Jr. ....	477
Juana Inés de la Cruz, Sister .	214

## K

Kelly, Blanche M. ....	407
Kettle, Thomas M. ....	405
Kilmer, Aline .....	428
Kilmer, Joyce .....	421
Kinon, Victor .....	384
Köhler, Willibald .....	415
Koutchak, Nahabed .....	145

## L

Lamartine, Alphonse de .....	237
Lamb, Charles .....	456
Langland, William .....	96
Lanier, Sydney .....	468
Lathrop, George Parsons .....	309
Lathrop ( <i>see</i> Mother M. Al- phonsa) .....	309
Lee, Muna .....	484
Leo XIII, Pope .....	257
Leon, Fray Luis de .....	151
Leslie, Shane .....	420
Lindsay, Vachel .....	474
Lopez de Ayala, Pero .....	97
Lorrain, Jean (Paul Duval) ...	322
Lounkianos .....	236
Lowell, James Russell .....	459
Lull, Blessed Ramón .....	81
Lydgate, John .....	104

## M

MacConglinne .....	64
MacDonough, Thomas .....	402
MacManus, Seumas .....	357
McGuire, Harry .....	444
Machado, Manuel .....	395
Madeleva, Sister Mary .....	426
Mael-Isu .....	45
Mahony, Francis Sylvester (Father Prout) .....	255
Malon de Chaide, Pedro ....	161
Mangan, James Clarence ....	252
Manrique, Jorge .....	115
Manzoni, Alessandro .....	234
Maragall, Juan .....	332
Marcela de Carpio, Sister ....	194
March, Auzias, Lord of Beniarjo	107
Markham, Edwin .....	470
Mary, Queen of Scots .....	164
Mary, the Blessed Mother of God .....	4
Maynard, Theodore .....	434
Mello, Francisco Manuel de ...	198
Mendoza, Fray Inigo de ....	140
Menendez y Pelayo, Marcelino .	322
Mercier, Louis .....	371
Meynell, Alice .....	319
Meynell, Wilfrid .....	311
Michelangelo Buonarroti .....	136
Mickiewicz, Adam .....	245
Miegel, Agnes .....	404
Miles, George Henry .....	268
Miller, J. Corson .....	411
Mistral, Frederick .....	272
Mohr, Josef .....	241
Montesquiou-Fezensac, Comte Robert de .....	321
Montoto y Rautenstrauch, Luis	310
Moore, Thomas .....	233
More, Blessed Sir Thomas ....	137
Morgan, Evan .....	437
Mulholland, Rosa (Lady Gil- bert) .....	340

## N

Nerses IV .....	52
Nervo, Amado .....	370
Newman, John Henry .....	250

Notker Balbulus, the Blessed ..	40
Noyes, Alfred .....	476
Núñez de Arce, Gaspar .....	275

## O

O'Connor, Norreys Jephson ....	480
O'Daly, Muireadach .....	69
O'Donnell, Charles L. ....	416
O'Hagan, Thomas .....	317
O'Malley, Charles J. ....	324
O'Reilly, John Boyle .....	298
O'Riordan, Conal H. ....	390
O'Sheel, Shaemas .....	423

## P

Pagaza, Joaquin Arcadio .....	282
Palés Matos, Luis .....	432
Pallen, Condé Benoist .....	325
Paravicino y Arteaga, Fray Hor-	
tensio-Felis de .....	181
Patmore, Coventry .....	264
Patrick of Tara, Saint .....	18
Pearse, Padraic H. ....	403
Peguy, Charles .....	387
Petrarch, Francesco .....	91
Philipa of Avis and Lancaster,	
Princess .....	114
Phillips, Charles .....	405
Pico della Mirandola, Giovanni	
Francesco .....	130
Pimentel Coronel, Ramon ....	377
Pise, Charles Constantine ....	248
Plunkett, Joseph Mary .....	427
Poe, Edgar Allan .....	458
Pombo, Rafael .....	274
Pope, Alexander .....	222
Pothinus of Lyons, Saint .....	10
Pound, Ezra .....	479
Prati, Giovanni .....	262
Probyn, May .....	302
Proctor, Adelaide Anne .....	269
Proctor, Bryan Waller .....	457
Prout, Father ( <i>see</i> Mahony).	
Prudentius, Aurelius Clemens ..	14

## Q

Quevedo y Villegas, Francisco	
de .....	182
Quirk, Charles J. ....	437

## R

Racine, Jean Baptiste .....	213
Raleigh, Sir Walter .....	449
Randall, James Ryder .....	283
Rascas, Bernard .....	94
Ratcliffe, Dorothy Una .....	483
Rawes, Henry Augustus .....	271
Repplier, Agnes .....	326
Rilke, Rainer Maria .....	474
Rinaldo d'Aquino .....	68
Roche, James Jeffrey .....	306
Rock, Madeleine Caron .....	482
Rodenbach, Georges Raymond	
Constantin .....	318
Rodriguez de Padrón .....	135
Rolle, Richard .....	90
Rooney, John Jerome .....	344
Rossetti, Christina .....	462
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel .....	461
Rostand, Edmond .....	355
Rowlands ( <i>see</i> Verstegan).	
Ruiz, Juan .....	91
Russell, Matthew .....	274
Ryan, Abram J. ....	282
Ryan, Anne .....	437
Ryan, Kathryn White .....	413

## S

Saboly, Nicolas .....	207
Salvadori, Giulio .....	337
Sanchez, Luis Anibal .....	431
Santeuil, Jean-Baptiste de ...	211
Sarbiewski, Mathias Casimir ..	186
Schaumann, Ruth .....	415
Scheffler, Johann ( <i>see</i> Silesius).	
Scott, Sir Walter .....	455
Sedulius, Caelius .....	21
Selgas y Carrasco, José .....	269
Shakespeare, William .....	451
Shirley, James .....	187
Sigerson Shorter, Dora .....	
Silesius, Angelus (Johann Schef-	
fler) .....	208
Silva, José Asunción .....	339
Southwell, Venerable Robert ...	173
Spee, Friederick von Langenfeld	
184	
Spenser, Edmund .....	450
Spencer, Lilian White .....	414
Stephen the Sabaite, Saint ....	30
Sterling, George .....	363

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

537

Stoddard, Charles Warren .... 289  
 Strahan, Speer ..... 441  
 Strodtmann, Adolf ..... 272  
 Stuart, Henry Longan ..... 395  
 Swinburne, Algernon Charles .. 462  
 Synesius ..... 20

## T

Tabb, John Banister ..... 299  
 Tallante, Mossen Juan ..... 143  
 Tassis, Juan de ..... 182  
 Tasso, Torquato ..... 168  
 Tejada, Juan Manuel Garcia ... 233  
 Tennyson, Alfred Lord ..... 458  
 Teresa of Avila, Saint ..... 148  
 Thayer, Mary Dixon ..... 440  
 Theodore of the Studium, Saint 38  
 Thérèse of the Child Jesus, Saint 381  
 Thomas à Kempis ..... 106  
 Thomas Aquinas, Saint ..... 71  
 Thompson, Francis ..... 327  
 Toulet, Jean-Paul ..... 352  
 Towne, Charles Hanson ..... 474  
 Trueba, Antonio de ..... 267

## U

Underhill, Evelyn ..... 474

## V

Valdez, Gabriel de la Concepcion 256  
 Valdivielso, José de ..... 171

Valencia, Guillermo ..... 381  
 Valéry, Paul Ambroise ..... 376  
 Vaughan, Henry ..... 452  
 Vauquelin de la Fresnaye .... 162  
 Vega Carpio, Lope Felix de ... 177  
 Verdaguer, Jacinto ..... 301  
 Vergilius, Publius Maro ..... 3  
 Verhaeren, Emile ..... 314  
 Verlaine, Paul ..... 296  
 Verstegan, Richard ..... 180  
 Vicente, Gil ..... 132  
 Vida, Marco Girolamo ..... 138  
 Villon, Francois ..... 111  
 Violante do Ceo, Sister ..... 192  
 Vitorelli, Jacopo ..... 231  
 Vondel, Joost van Den ..... 184

## W

Walsh, Thomas ..... 397  
 Ward, Leo ..... 430  
 Wilde, Oscar ..... 313  
 Wilhelm of Sweden, Prince .... 478  
 Wilkinson, Marguerite ..... 477  
 William of Shoreham ..... 62  
 Wipo ..... 46  
 Wordsworth, William ..... 454

## Z

Zerea, Jacob ..... 109  
 Zorilla, José ..... 263



## INDEX OF TITLES

A	PAGE
Abbey, The .....	José M. Egdren ..... 438
Adeste Fideles .....	Ascribed to Saint Bonaven- ture ..... 70
Adoro Te Devote .....	Saint Thomas Aquinas ... 71
After a Little While .....	James Ryder Randall .... 283
After Reading Saint Teresa, Luis de Leon and Ramon Lull .....	Muna Lee ..... 484
Agnus Dei .....	Victor Kinon ..... 384
Aliscamp, The .....	Frederick Mistral ..... 272
Alone .....	Francis Jammes ..... 361
American Flag, The .....	Charles Constantine Pise .. 248
Amor Mysticus .....	Sister Marcela de Carpio.. 194
Angelic Vilancete, The .....	Gil Vicente ..... 133
Annunciation Night .....	Katherine E. Conway .... 338
Art .....	José Asunción Silva ..... 339
Art Thou Weary? .....	St. Stephen the Sabaite.... 30
Ascension Hymn .....	Jean—Baptiste de Santeuil. 211
Aspiration .....	Charles Lamb ..... 456
Assumption, The .....	Saint Nerses ..... 52
Assumption, The .....	Sir John Beaumont ..... 183
At High Mass .....	Robert Hugh Benson ..... 372
At the Ascension .....	Fray Luis de Leon ..... 151
At the Assumption .....	Fray Luis de Leon ..... 152
Athalie, Chorus from .....	Jean Baptiste Racine ..... 213
Auras of Delight .....	Coventry Patmore ..... 265
Aut Caesar Aut Nullus .....	Lilian White Spencer ..... 414
Ave Maria Gratia Plena .....	Oscar Wilde ..... 313

## B

Ballad of Good Counsel .....	Geoffrey Chancer ..... 99
Ballad of Our Lady .....	William Dunbar ..... 130
Ballad of the Goodly Fere .....	Ezra Pound ..... 479
Ballad of Trees and the Master, A .....	Sidney Lanier ..... 468
Bandit Peter Mancino's Death, The .....	From an Italian Broadsheet 251
Barnfloor and Winepress .....	Gerard Manley Hopkins .. 293
Basque Song, The .....	Anonymous ..... 67
Before Sleeping .....	Old English Prayer ..... 113
Bell of the Hermitage, The .....	Anonymous ..... 46
Bells of San Gabriel, The .....	Charles Warren Stoddard.. 290



	PAGE
Bells of Shandon, The .....	Francis Mahony ..... 255
Bells, The .....	Antonio Fogazzaro ..... 286
Belovèd, It Is Morn .....	Emily H. Hickey ..... 333
Benedictine "Ultima," The .....	..... 113
Benedictio Domini .....	Ernest Dawson ..... 345
Bird-Song .....	Mary Dixon Thayer ..... 441
Birds, The .....	Blossius Aemilius Dracon- tius ..... 20
Blind Beggar's Sign, For a .....	Clemente Biondi ..... 230
Book of Hours, From the .....	Rainer Maria Rilke ..... 474
Bridge, The .....	Willibald Köhler ..... 415
Brother Dog .....	Luis Anibal Sánchez ..... 431
Burning Babe, The .....	Robert Southwell ..... 173
Bury Her at Even .....	Michael Field ..... 305

## C

Calling, The .....	Luis Felipe Contardo ..... 406
Can I Believe .....	Ludovico Ariosto ..... 134
Canon for Apocreo, The .....	St. Theodore of the Stu- dium ..... 38
Canemus Cuncti Melodum .....	Notker Balbulus ..... 42
Cantiga .....	Gil Vicente ..... 132
Canto Espiritual .....	Juan Maragall ..... 332
Caravan, The .....	Hovhannes Blouz ..... 82
Care is Heavy .....	Conal O'Riordan ..... 390
Carillon, The .....	Rosalía de Castro ..... 281
Carol, A .....	Louise Imogen Guiney ..... 335
Carol to Our Lady .....	From the Old English ..... 141
Cathedral of Rheims, The .....	Emile Verhaeren ..... 315
Cathedral of Rheims, The .....	Edmund Rostand ..... 355
Catholic Faith, The .....	Kenelm H. Digby ..... 242
Chanson Mystique .....	Anonymous ..... 219
Chant of the Ninth Order of Seraphim .....	Fray Inigo Mendoza ..... 140
Charity .....	George Parsons Lathrop .. 309
Charm for Bees, A .....	Anonymous ..... 40
Cherub-Folk, The .....	Enid Dinnis ..... 385
Cherwell Water Lily, The .....	Frederick William Faber .. 259
Child Jesus to Mary the Rose, The .....	John Lydgate ..... 105
Child My Choice, A .....	Robert Southwell ..... 174
Child's Prayer, The .....	Comte Robert de Montes- quiou-Fezenzac ..... 321
Child's Wish, A .....	Abram J. Ryan ..... 282
Christ and His Mother at the Cross .....	Fra Jacopone da Todi ..... 78
Christ and the Pagan .....	John Banister Tabb ..... 300
Christ Child, The .....	Saint Gregory of Narek .. 45
Christ in the Universe .....	Alice Meynell ..... 319
Christ the Comrade .....	Padraic Colum ..... 409
Christ-Cross Rhyme, A .....	Robert Stephen Hawker .. 254

	PAGE
Christmas Carol .....	<i>Sister Francisca Josefa del Castillo</i> .....
	220
Christmas Carol, A .....	<i>May Probyn</i> .....
	302
Christmas Hymn, The .....	<i>Saint Ephrem</i> .....
	10
Christus Triumphans .....	<i>Condé B. Pallen</i> .....
	325
Church's Testimony, The .....	<i>John Dryden</i> .....
	212
Cloister .....	<i>Charles L. O'Donnell</i> .....
	416
Cocoa Tree, The .....	<i>Charles Warren Stoddard</i> ..
	289
Come, Ye Disconsolate .....	<i>Thomas Moore</i> .....
	233
Coming of Pharaoh, The .....	<i>Cædmon</i> .....
	27
Communion .....	<i>Caroline Giltinan</i> .....
	413
Communion Hymn of the Ancient Irish Church.	<i>From the Gaelic</i> .....
	43
Confession, A .....	<i>Paul Verlaine</i> .....
	296
Consider .....	<i>Giovanni Pico della Mirandola</i> .....
	130
Consider Well .....	<i>Blessed Sir Thomas More</i> ..
	137
Conversion .....	<i>John Dryden</i> .....
	212
Conversion of the Magdalene, The ....	<i>Pedro Malon de Chaide</i> ..
	161
Coplas on the Death of His Father .....	<i>Jorge Manrique</i> .....
	115
Corruption .....	<i>Henry Vaughan</i> .....
	453
Corydon and Tityrus .....	<i>Carol of the Netherlands</i> ..
	110
Cradle Song, A .....	<i>Padraic Colum</i> .....
	409
Crocuses in the Grass .....	<i>John Gray</i> .....
	344
Cross, The .....	<i>Pedro Calderon de la Barca</i> ..
	188
Crucifix, The .....	<i>Alphonse de Lamartine</i> ..
	237
Crusade, The .....	<i>Rinaldo d'Aquino</i> .....
	68
Crusaders Behold Jerusalem, The .....	<i>Torquato Tasso</i> .....
	168
Crusaders' Song .....	<i>From the "Chronicle of the Dukes of Normandy"</i> ..
	54

## D

Dark Angel, The .....	<i>Lionel Johnson</i> .....
	352
David Ap Gwillam's Mass of the Birds .....	<i>Padraic Colum</i> .....
	410
Dawning, The .....	<i>Henry Vaughan</i> .....
	452
Daw's Dinner .....	<i>Joyce Kilmer</i> .....
	421
Dead Musician, The .....	<i>Charles L. O'Donnell</i> ....
	416
Death-Bed Hymn of Saint Anthony of Padua .....	
	61
Death Warnings .....	<i>Francisco de Quevedo y Villegas</i> .....
	182
Death's Apology .....	<i>Francisco Manuel de Mello</i> ..
	198
Deer's Cry, The .....	<i>Saint Patrick of Tara</i> ....
	18
Defence of Night, The .....	<i>Michelangelo Buonarroti</i> ..
	136
Demon Speaks, The .....	<i>Pedro Calderon de la Barca</i> ..
	190
Deus Immensa Trinitas .....	<i>From the Mozarabic Breviary</i> .....
	48
Deus Meus .....	<i>Mael-Isu</i> .....
	45
Diaduminius .....	<i>Pierre Benoit</i> .....
	424
Dialogue .....	<i>Sister M. Madeleva</i> .....
	427
Dialogue at the Cross .....	<i>Frederick Spee</i> .....
	184
Dies Iræ .....	<i>The Requiem Sequence</i> ...
	65

	PAGE
Dirge from Cymbeline .....	<i>William Shakespeare</i> ..... 451
Divine Comedy, The .....	<i>Dante Alighieri</i> ..... 84
Inferno, Canto XXVIII	
Purgatorio, Canto VIII	
Purgatorio, Canto XXX	
Paradiso, Canto I	
Paradiso, Canto XXVII	
Paradiso, Canto XXXIII	
Divine Passion, The .....	<i>Fray Hortensio Felis de</i> <i>Paravicino y Arteaga</i> ... 181
Domine, Quo Vadis? .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 80
Drake .....	<i>Alfred Noyes</i> ..... 476
Dream Called Life, The .....	<i>Pedro Calderon de la Barca</i> ..... 189
Dream of the Rood, The .....	<i>From the Old English</i> ..... 31
Dreaming of Cities Dead .....	<i>Eleanor Rogers Cox</i> ..... 368
Duel, The .....	<i>Theodore Maynard</i> ..... 435
Dying Christian to His Soul, The .....	<i>Alexander Pope</i> ..... 222

## E

E Tenebris .....	<i>Oscar Wilde</i> ..... 313
Easter .....	<i>Edmund Spencer</i> ..... 450
Easter Hymn .....	<i>St. John Damascene</i> ..... 29
Easter Song .....	<i>Leo Alishan</i> ..... 247
Ebbtide at Sundown .....	<i>Michael Field</i> ..... 305
Eel, The .....	<i>Evan Morgan</i> ..... 437
Empty Cradle, The .....	<i>José Selgas y Cariasco</i> ..... 268
End of the Duel, The .....	<i>Rachel Annand</i> ..... 483
England .....	<i>John Henry Newman</i> ..... 250
Envyng a Little Bird .....	<i>Sister Gregoria Francisca</i> ... 216
Epigram on Marcus the Gnostic .....	<i>St. Pothinus of Lyons</i> ... 10
Epitaph for Elizabeth Ranquet .....	<i>Pierre Corneille</i> ..... 197
Erin .....	<i>Kenelm H. Digby</i> ..... 241
Etching, An .....	<i>Sister Imelda</i> ..... 439
Evensong .....	<i>Ruth Schaumann</i> ..... 415
Everyman .....	<i>An Old English Morality</i> ... 141
Extreme Unction .....	<i>Ernest Dawson</i> ..... 346

## F

Faded Letter, A .....	<i>William J. Fischer</i> ..... 414
Fair Agnete, The .....	<i>Agnes Miegel</i> ..... 404
Falconer of God, The .....	<i>William Rose Benét</i> ..... 481
Feast of Padre Chala, The .....	<i>Thomas Walsh</i> ..... 398
Feast of Saint Brigid of Kildare, The .....	..... 22
Fifth of May—Napoleon, The .....	<i>Alessandro Manzoni</i> ..... 234
Final Faith, The .....	<i>George Sterling</i> ..... 363
Finding You .....	<i>Mary Dixon Thayer</i> ..... 440
First Communion .....	<i>José Asunción Silva</i> ..... 339
Five Roses .....	<i>Jacinto Verdaguer</i> ..... 301

# INDEX OF TITLES

543

	PAGE
Folded Flock, The .....	Wilfrid Meynell ..... 311
Flaming Heart, The .....	Richard Crashaw ..... 199
Flying Lesson, The .....	Francesco Petrarch ..... 91
For Inspiration .....	Michelangelo Buonarroti .. 136
Forever .....	John Boyle O'Reilly ..... 298
Franciscan Aspiration .....	Vachel Lindsay ..... 475
Franciscan Prayer, A .....	Enid Dinnis ..... 385
Friar of Orders Grey, The .....	Anonymous ..... 164
Friar, The .....	Julian del Casal ..... 337

## G

Gælic Fragment .....	Anonymous ..... 27
Gælic Litany to Our Lady, The .....	..... 36
Gælic, The .....	Blanche Mary Kelly ..... 407
Georgiques Chrétiennes, Lines from the .....	Francis Jammes ..... 359
Gethsemane .....	Annette von Droste-Hülshoff ..... 243
Give Me Thy Heart .....	Adelaide Anne Proctor ... 269
Golden Sequence, The .....	Innocent III ..... 56
Gone in the Wind .....	James Clarence Mangan .. 253
Good Bishop, The .....	Anonymous ..... 44
Good Shepherd, The .....	Lope de Vega Carpio .... 178
Great and Mighty Wonder .....	Saint Anatolius ..... 21

## H

Habit of Perfection, The .....	Gerard Manley Hopkins .. 295
Harrowing of Hell, The .....	An Old English Miracle.. 143
He is the Lonely Greatness .....	Madeleine Caron Rock ... 482
He Would Have His Lady Sing .....	Digby Mackworth Dolben.. 306
Heaven-Haven .....	Gerard Manley Hopkins .. 294
Heavenly Pilot, The .....	Cormac, King—Bishop of Cashel ..... 40
Heavenly Visitor, A .....	Anonymous ..... 191
Hedge Schoolmasters, The .....	Seumas MacManus ..... 357
Heilige Nacht .....	Josef Mohr ..... 241
Helen, The Sad Queen .....	Paul Ambroise Valéry ... 376
Highest Wisdom, The .....	Fra Jacopone da Todi ... 76
His Mother's Service, to Our Lady .....	Francois Villon ..... 111
Holy Cross .....	Anonymous ..... 113
Holy Eclogue, The .....	Sister Francisca Josefa del Castillo ..... 221
Holy Eucharist, The .....	Pedro Calderon de la Barca 188
Holy Innocents, The .....	Aurelius Clemens Prudentius ..... 14
Holy Name of Jesus, The .....	Richard Crashaw ..... 203
Holy Viaticum Comes to Me, The .....	Giovanni Prati ..... 262
Hound of Heaven, The .....	Francis Thompson ..... 327
Hours of the Passion .....	William of Shoreham .... 62

	PAGE
How Shall I Build .....	<i>Wilfrid Scawen Blunt</i> .... 286
Hymn for Pentecost .....	<i>James Clarence Mangan</i> .. 252
Hymn for the Lighting of the Lamps .....	<i>Attributed to Saint Athe- genes</i> ..... 7
Hymn of Adam, The .....	<i>Joost van den Vondel</i> .... 184
Hymn of the Angels and Sibyls .....	<i>Gil Vicente</i> ..... 133
Hymn of the Angelus .....	<i>Edgar Allan Poe</i> ..... 458
Hymn of the Blessed Virgin, The .....	<i>Mary, the Mother of God</i> . 4
Hymn of the World's Creator, The.....	<i>Caedmon</i> ..... 27
Hymn .....	<i>Venerable Philip Howard</i> .. 169
Hymn .....	<i>Saint Thomas Aquinas</i> ... 72
Hymn .....	<i>Synesius</i> ..... 20
Hymn to Christ The Saviour .....	<i>Clement of Alexandria</i> .... 8
Hymn to Mary .....	<i>Zereba Jacob, Emperor of Abyssinia</i> ..... 109
Hymn to the Blessed Virgin .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 105
Hymnum Canentes Martyrum .....	<i>St. Bede the Venerable</i> ... 28

## I

I Am the Way .....	<i>Alice Meynell</i> ..... 321
I Saw Three Ships .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 142
I See His Blood Upon the Rose .....	<i>Joseph Mary Plunkett</i> .... 428
I Thirst .....	<i>Katherine Brégy</i> ..... 430
Ideal .....	<i>P. H. Pearse</i> ..... 403
Ideal Beauty .....	<i>Hernando de Herrera</i> .... 162
If I Were Dead .....	<i>Coventry Patmore</i> ..... 264
If Lord Thy Love for Me is Strong .....	<i>Saint Teresa de Avila</i> ... 148
Image of God, The .....	<i>Francisco de Aldana</i> ..... 167
In Coventry .....	<i>James J. Daly</i> ..... 379
In Memoriam A. H. 1916 .....	<i>Maurice Baring</i> ..... 389
In My Old Verses .....	<i>Charles Guérin</i> ..... 387
In Provence .....	<i>Jean Aicard</i> ..... 308
In the Azure Night .....	<i>Bartolomé Galíndez</i> ..... 443
In the Depths of Night .....	<i>Manuel Gutiérrez Nájera</i> 326
In the Face of Grief .....	<i>Sister Juana Inéz de la Cruz</i> ..... 215
In the Heart of Jesus .....	<i>Muireadach O'Daly</i> ..... 69
In the Monastery .....	<i>Norreys Jephson O'Conor</i> .. 480
India the Magic .....	<i>Jules Bois</i> ..... 369
Inscription on a Shrine Near Ischl .....	<i>Empress Elizabeth of Aus- tria-Hungary</i> ..... 281
Intempestiva .....	<i>Henry Longan Stuart</i> .... 395
Irish Franciscan, The .....	<i>Rosa Mulholland</i> ..... 340
Irish Hymn to Mary .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 43

## J

Jacopone da Todi .....	<i>Matthew Arnold</i> ..... 461
Jerusalem Delivered, From .....	<i>Torquato Tasso</i> ..... 168
Jerusalem the Golden .....	<i>Bernard of Morlas</i> ..... 53

	PAGE
Jesu Dulcis .....	<i>Saint Bernard of Clairvaux</i> 49
Jesukin .....	<i>Saint Ita</i> 23
Jesus .....	<i>Ramón Pimentel Coronel</i> 377
Joys of Heaven, The .....	<i>Thomas à Kempis</i> 106
Joys of Paradise, The .....	<i>Saint Augustine</i> 15
Juniper .....	<i>Eileen Duggan</i> 444
Justus Quidem Tu es, Domine .....	<i>Gerard Manley Hopkins</i> 292

## K

Knightly Code, The .....	<i>Eustache Deschamps</i> 95
Knights Errant .....	<i>Sister M. Madeleva</i> 426
Knowest Thou Isaac Jogues? .....	<i>Francis W. Grey</i> 341
Kolendy for Christmas .....	<i>Folk Song</i> 236

## L

La Vita Nuova, Sonnet from .....	<i>Dante Alighieri</i> 83
Lady of Heaven .....	<i>Guittone d'Arezzo</i> 79
Lady Poverty, The .....	<i>Evelyn Underhill</i> 474
Lamb, The .....	<i>William Blake</i> 453
Lament of Saint Ann, The .....	<i>From the Proteoangelium of James</i> 10
Land of Cokaigne The .....	<i>English Folk Poetry</i> 65
Last Abbot of Gloucester, The .....	<i>Wilfrid Rowland Childe</i> 431
Last Communion, The .....	<i>Leo Ward</i> 430
Last Hour, The .....	<i>Henry Augustus Rawes</i> 271
Last Song, The .....	<i>Eileen Duggan</i> 443
Last Words .....	<i>Annette von Droste-Hülshoff</i> 244
Latin Lullaby .....	<i>Anonymous</i> 73
Latin Tongue, The .....	<i>James J. Daly</i> 378
Laud of Saint Catherine, The .....	<i>Algernon Charles Swinburne</i> 462
Lauda .....	<i>Girolamo Beniveni</i> 129
Laude for Christmas .....	<i>Aurelius Clemens Prudentius</i> 14
Le Repos in Egypte .....	<i>Agnes Repplier</i> 326
Lead, Kindly Light .....	<i>John Henry Newman</i> 250
Lepanto .....	<i>Gilbert K. Chesterton</i> 390
Let Mine Eyes See Thee .....	<i>Saint Teresa of Avila</i> 148
Life of San Millan, From the .....	<i>Gonzalo de Berceo</i> 58
Light of Bethlehem, The .....	<i>John Banister Tabb</i> 299
Lines on the Wall of His Prison Cell .....	<i>Fray Luis de Leon</i> 157
Lines Written in Her Breviary .....	<i>Saint Teresa de Avila</i> 149
Little Angels, The .....	<i>Fra Jacopone da Todi</i> 75
Little Gregory .....	<i>Theodore Batrel</i> 355
Lord, If Thou Art Not Present .....	<i>John Gray</i> 345
Lord of All. The .....	<i>Edwin Markham</i> 470
Lord, The .....	<i>José María Gabriel y Galán</i> 369
Lost Chord, The .....	<i>Adelaide Anne Proctor</i> 270

	PAGE
Lost Youth .....	<i>Sir Roger Casement</i> ..... 338
Love is Life .....	<i>Richard Rolle</i> ..... 90
Love of God, The .....	<i>Bernard Rascas</i> ..... 94
Lover and the Beloved, The .....	<i>Blessed Ramon Lull</i> ..... 81
Lullaby, The .....	<i>Lope de Vega Carpio</i> ..... 177
Lux Advenit Veneranda .....	<i>Adam de St. Victor</i> ..... 62

## M

Mad Lover, The .....	<i>Speer Strahan</i> ..... 441
Madonna's Lamp, The .....	<i>Prince Wilhelm of Sweden</i> ..... 478
Magi Visit Herod, The .....	<i>Caelius Sedulius</i> ..... 21
Magico Prodigioso .....	<i>P. Calderon de la Barca</i> ... 190
Magna Est Veritas .....	<i>Coventry Patmore</i> ..... 267
Maid, The .....	<i>Katherine Brégy</i> ..... 429
Man of the House, The .....	<i>Katherine Tynan Hinkson</i> . 336
Mariale. From the .....	<i>Bernard of Morlas</i> ..... 52
Marigold, The .....	<i>William Forrest</i> ..... 147
Marquette on the Shores of the Mississippi ...	<i>John Jerome Rooney</i> ..... 344
Mary Immaculate .....	<i>Eleanor C. Donnelly</i> ..... 308
Mary's Baby .....	<i>Shaemas O'Sheel</i> ..... 423
Mary's Girlhood .....	<i>Dante Gabriel Rossetti</i> ... 461
May Carol .....	<i>Aubrey de Vere</i> ..... 258
Mea Culpa .....	<i>Ethna Carbery</i> ..... 342
Media Vita .....	<i>Nother Balbulus</i> ..... 40
Medieval Appreciations .....	<i>William Miller Thomas</i> <i>Gamble</i> ..... 411
Messengers .....	<i>Charles Hanson Towne</i> ... 475
Miracle, The .....	<i>Caelius Sedulius</i> ..... 21
Miserere .....	<i>Gaspar Nunez de Arce</i> ... 275
Monks of Bangor's March, The .....	<i>Sir Walter Scott</i> ..... 455
Monks of Ely, The .....	<i>From the Old English</i> ... 114
Morning Hymn .....	<i>Saint Gregory the Great</i> .. 26
Mother Most Powerful .....	<i>Giovanni Dominici</i> ..... 102
Mother, The .....	<i>Kathryn White Ryan</i> ..... 413
Mundus Morosus .....	<i>Frederick William Faber</i> ..
Murmur from the Stable, The .....	<i>Rubén Dario</i> ..... 347
Music .....	<i>Anne Ryan</i> ..... 437
Music .....	<i>Charles Phillips</i> ..... 405
Mutans Nomen Evæ .....	<i>Eric Gill</i> ..... 436
My God Has Spoken .....	<i>Paul Verlaine</i> ..... 298
My God, I Love Thee .....	<i>Saint Francis Xavier</i> ..... 146
My Song of Today .....	<i>Saint Thérèse of the Child</i> <i>Jesus</i> ..... 381
Mystery, The .....	<i>Ralph Hodgson</i> ..... 471
Mystery of the Innocent Saints, From the...	<i>Charles Peguy</i> ..... 387
Mystical Poets .....	<i>Amado Nervo</i> ..... 370

## N

Nam Semen Est Verbum Dei .....	<i>Louise Imogen Guiney</i> .... 334
Nativity of Christ, The .....	<i>Luis de Argote y Gongora</i> .. 171



	PAGE
Nativity Ode .....	<i>Saint Cosmas</i> ..... 36
New Orleans Balcony—1880, A .....	<i>Dorothy Haight</i> ..... 440
Night of Marvels, The .....	<i>Sister Violante do Ceo</i> .... 193
Night of the Immaculate Conception .....	<i>Juan Maragall</i> ..... 332
Night Serene, The .....	<i>Fray Luis de Leon</i> ..... 154
Nightfall .....	<i>Antonio de Trueba</i> ..... 267
Nightingale, The .....	<i>Gerald Griffin</i> ..... 251
Nocturne .....	<i>Victor Hugo</i> ..... 457
Noel: Christmas Eve, 1913 .....	<i>Robert Bridges</i> ..... 469
Not All Sweet Nightingales .....	<i>Luis de Argote y Gongora</i> .. 172
Nox Ignatiana .....	<i>James J. Daly</i> ..... 379
Nox Nocti Indicat Scientiam .....	<i>William Habington</i> ..... 196

## O

O Felix Culpa! .....	<i>From the Old English</i> .... 145
O Flame of Living Love .....	<i>Saint John of the Cross</i> .... 165
O Sower of Sorrow .....	<i>Joseph Mary Plunkett</i> .... 427
O Spring, Come Prettily In .....	<i>Adolf Strodttmann</i> ..... 272
Obscure Night of the Soul, The .....	<i>Saint John of the Cross</i> .... 166
Ode—Imitated from the Psalms .....	<i>Nicolas-Joseph-Florent Gilbert</i> ..... 231
Of Impatience Which Brings All Our Gains to Nothing .....	<i>Fra Jacobone da Todi</i> .... 77
Of Order in Our Lord Christ .....	<i>Saint Francis of Assisi</i> .... 60
Of the Divine Narcissus .....	<i>Sister Juana Inéz de la Cruz</i> ..... 214
Old English Charm Song .....	..... 20
Old Woman, The .....	<i>John Bunker</i> ..... 424
Old Woman of the Roads, An .....	<i>Padraic Colum</i> ..... 408
Old Woman's Answer to a Letter from Her Girlhood, An .....	<i>Susan L. Emory</i> ..... 304
On a Nun .....	<i>Jacopo Vitorelli</i> ..... 231
On a Papyrus of Oxyrhyncus .....	..... 20
On a Poet Patriot .....	<i>Thomas MacDonough</i> .... 402
On Ascending a Hill Leading to a Convent... ..	<i>Francisco Manuel de Mello</i> .. 198
On His Exile to Iona .....	<i>Saint Columcille</i> ..... 24
On Raphael's San Sisto Madonna .....	<i>George Henry Miles</i> ..... 268
On the Annunciation of Fra Angelica.....	<i>Manuel Machado</i> ..... 395
On the Crucifix .....	<i>Michelangelo Buonarroti</i> .. 137
On the Edge of the Pacific .....	<i>Theodore Maynard</i> ..... 435
On the Victory of Poland and Her Allies Over the Sultan Osman, 1621 .....	<i>Mathias Casimir Sarbiewski</i> .. 186
Our Lady .....	<i>Mary Coleridge</i> ..... 471
Our Lady in the Middle Ages .....	<i>Frederick William Faber</i> .. 260
Our Lady's Lullaby .....	<i>Richard Verstegan (Rowlands)</i> ..... 180
Our Madonna at Home .....	<i>Rafael Pombo</i> ..... 274
Our Poets' Breed .....	<i>Luis Montoto y Rautenstrauch</i> ..... 310
Overflow .....	<i>John Banister Tabb</i> ..... 299



## P

	PAGE
Palmer, The .....	William Langland ..... 96
Palmer, The .....	John Heywood ..... 140
Palm Sunday .....	Francis Jammes ..... 361
Parish Church, The .....	Julio Herrera Reissig .... 396
Pater Noster, The .....	Anonymous ..... 107
Pater Vester -Pascit Illa .....	Robert Stephen Hawker .. 254
Peacemaker, The .....	Joyce Kilmer ..... 423
Pennies .....	Joyce Kilmer ..... 421
Petition of Youth before Battle .....	John Bunker ..... 425
Phantoms .....	Harry McGuire ..... 444
Pilgrimage, The .....	Sir Walter Raleigh ..... 449
Pillar of the Cloud, The .....	John Henry Newman ..... 250
Poem of Circumstance .....	Jean Cocteau ..... 436
Poem of the Our Father, The .....	Jesus Christ ..... 4
Poems by the Roadside .....	Jesus Christ ..... 5
Poet-Hearts .....	Count Joseph von Eichen- dorff ..... 235
Poet's Harvesting, The .....	Charles J. O'Malley ..... 324
Poor, The .....	Speer Strahan ..... 442
Poor Parson, The .....	Geoffrey Chaucer ..... 100
Portico .....	Rubén Dario ..... 348
Praise of Derry, The .....	Saint Columcille ..... 24
Prayer .....	Anonymous ..... 69
Prayer, A .....	Lord Alfred Douglas ..... 370
Prayer before Execution .....	Mary Queen of Scots .... 164
Prayer for St. Innocent's Day, A .....	Helen Parry Eden ..... 419
Prayer of a Soldier in France .....	Joyce Kilmer ..... 422
Prayer That an Infant May Not Die .....	Francis Jammes ..... 360
Prayer to God .....	Gabriel de la Concepción Valdéz ..... 256
Prayer to Santa Maria del Vade .....	Juan Ruiz ..... 91
Prayer to the Bessed Virgin, A .....	Geoffrey Chaucer ..... 101
Prayer to the Blessed Virgin .....	Rodríguez de Padrón .... 135
Prayer to the Crucifix .....	Mossén Juan Tallante .... 143
Prayer to the Virgin of Chartres .....	Henry Adams ..... 466
Preachment for Preachers .....	Alexander Barclay ..... 134
Precept of Silence, The .....	Lionel Johnson ..... 354
Prelude of the New Testament .....	Holy Scripture ..... 3
Presence of the Spirit, The .....	Giulio Salvadori ..... 337
Priest or Poet .....	Shane Leslie ..... 420
Prison Sonnet .....	Wilfrid Scawen Blunt .... 285
Promenades and Interiors, From .....	François Coppée ..... 288
Providence .....	Vincenzo da Filicaja ..... 213

## Q

Quaerit Jesum Suum Maria .....	Richard Crashaw ..... 202
Quatrains .....	Charles J. Quirk ..... 437
Queen of Courtesy .....	Anonymous ..... 98
Queen of the Angels, The .....	Giovanni Boccaccio ..... 94

## R

## PAGE

Rann of the Three, The .....	<i>From the Irish</i> .....	219
Redondillas .....	<i>Sister Juana Inéz de la Cruz</i> .....	215
Religion .....	<i>Vanquein de la Fresnaye</i> ..	162
Remembrance .....	<i>Aline Kilmer</i> .....	429
Renouncement .....	<i>Alice Meynell</i> .....	320
Resurrexit .....	<i>Henry Longan Stuart</i> ....	396
Retreat, The .....	<i>Henry Vaughan</i> .....	452
Return from Egypt, The .....	<i>Pope Leo XIII</i> .....	257
Returning Spring .....	<i>Count Joseph von Eichen-</i> <i>dorff</i> .....	235
Revelations XII .....	<i>Saint John the Evangelist</i> .	6
Rimas .....	<i>Gustavo Adolfo Becquer</i> ..	280
Rome .....	<i>Marcelino Menéndez y</i> <i>Pelayo</i> .....	322
Rosa Mystica .....	<i>An Old English Hymn</i> ....	102
Rose, The .....	<i>Angelus Silesius</i> .....	210
Rose, To a .....	<i>John Banister Tabb</i> .....	301
Roses .....	<i>J. Corson Miller</i> .....	411
Rune of Hospitality, The .....	<i>From the Gaelic</i> .....	63

## S

Sacraments of Nature, The .....	<i>Aubrey de Vere</i> .....	259
Sages, The .....	<i>Adam Mickiewicz</i> .....	245
St. Agnes .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	458
Saint Bridget's Lullaby .....	<i>Dorothy Una Ratcliffe</i> ....	483
Saint Michael the Weigher .....	<i>James Russell Lowell</i> ....	459
Saint Peter's Complaint, Stanzas from .....	<i>Robert Southwell</i> .....	175
Saint Thomas Aquinas .....	<i>Thomas S. Jones, Jr.</i> .....	477
Sancte Confessor .....	<i>Rhabanus Maurus</i> .....	39
San Miguel de la Tumba .....	<i>Gonzalo de Berceo</i> .....	59
San Sabas .....	<i>Luis Palés Matos</i> .....	432
Secret, The .....	<i>José Joaquín Casas</i> .....	342
Seguidilla .....	<i>José de Valdivielso</i> .....	171
Seventh Station .....	<i>Paul Claudel</i> .....	359
Shadows .....	<i>Paul Claudel</i> .....	358
She of the Garden .....	<i>Emile Verhaeren</i> .....	314
Shepherd Folk Go to Bethlehem, The .....	<i>Nicolas Saboly</i> .....	207
Shepherd, Shepherd, Hark .....	<i>Saint Teresa of Avila</i> ....	149
Shepherd's Hymn, The .....	<i>Richard Crashaw</i> .....	205
Sibylline Prophecy, The .....	<i>Publius Vergilius Maro</i> ....	3
Silentium Altum .....	<i>Blanche Mary Kelly</i> .....	408
Silkworm, The .....	<i>Marco Giorolamo Vida</i> ....	138
Simple Things .....	<i>Paul-Jean Toulet</i> .....	352
Sing Thou, My Soul .....	<i>Theodosia Garrison</i> .....	473
Sinner-Saint, The .....	<i>Wilfrid Scawen Blunt</i> ....	285
Sit Down, Sad Soul .....	<i>Bryan Waller Proctor</i> ....	457
Snares, The .....	<i>Nahab Koutchak</i> .....	145
Song before Grief, A .....	<i>Mother M. Alphonsa</i> .....	309

	PAGE
Song .....	<i>King Dinis</i> ..... 82
Song of Flight, A .....	<i>Christina Rossetti</i> ..... 462
Song of Honour, From the .....	<i>Ralph Hodgson</i> ..... 472
Song of Nuns, A .....	<i>James Shirley</i> ..... 187
Song of Praise to Mary .....	<i>Angelus Silesius</i> ..... 209
Song of the Creatures, The .....	<i>Saint Francis of Assisi</i> ..... 60
Song of the Little Villages .....	<i>James B. Dollard</i> ..... 380
Song of the Three Angels .....	<i>Gil Vicente</i> ..... 132
Song to the Virgin Mary .....	<i>Pero López de Ayala</i> ..... 97
Sonnet .....	<i>Francesco Petrarch</i> ..... 92
Sonnet .....	<i>Joachim Du Bellay</i> ..... 150
Sonnet .....	<i>Luis Vaz de Camoens</i> ..... 157
Sonnet .....	<i>Malon de Chaide</i> ..... 161
Sonnet .....	<i>William Shakespeare</i> ..... 451
Sorrow .....	<i>Helen Parry Eden</i> ..... 420
Sorrow's Ladder .....	<i>Gertrude Callaghan</i> ..... 433
Soul Wherein God Dwells, The .....	<i>Angelus Silesius</i> ..... 208
Stabat Mater Dolorosa .....	Ascribed to Innocent III and Jacopone da Todi... 56
Stabat Mater Speciosa .....	Ascribed to Fra Jacopone da Todi ..... 73
Star of the Sea .....	<i>Alexander Barclay</i> ..... 135
Starlight Night, The .....	<i>Gerard Manley Hopkins</i> .. 295
Stirrup Cup, The .....	<i>Aline Kilmer</i> ..... 428
Sursum .....	<i>Guillermo Valencia</i> ..... 386

## T

Te Martyrdom Candidatus .....	<i>Lionel Johnson</i> ..... 354
Tears Against the Moon .....	<i>Thomas Walsh</i> ..... 397
Temperance .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 103
Teresian Contemplative, The .....	<i>Robert Hugh Benson</i> ..... 373
Thought from Cardinal Newman, A .....	<i>Matthew Russell</i> ..... 274
Thy Kingdom Come .....	<i>Saint Bernard of Clairvaux</i> 51
To a Carmelite Postulant .....	<i>Michael Earls</i> ..... 400
To a Cloistress .....	<i>Juan de Tassis</i> ..... 182
To a Polish Mother .....	<i>Adam Mickiewicz</i> ..... 246
To a Thrush .....	<i>Thomas A. Daly</i> ..... 373
To Christ Crucified .....	<i>Anonymous</i> ..... 176
To Dives .....	<i>Hilaire Belloc</i> ..... 367
To Gabriel of the Annunciation .....	<i>Peter Abelard</i> ..... 42
To His Disciples .....	<i>Jesus Christ</i> ..... 6
To Holy Jesus .....	<i>Philippa de Avis and Lan-</i> <i>caster</i> ..... 114
To Jesus on the Cross .....	<i>Juan Manuel García Tejada</i> 233
To Mary Magdalen .....	<i>Bartolomé Leonardo de Ar-</i> <i>gensola</i> ..... 179
To My Daughter Betty .....	<i>Thomas M. Kettle</i> ..... 405
To Our Blessed Lady .....	<i>Henry Constable</i> ..... 177
To Our Lady .....	<i>Robert Henryson</i> ..... 110

	PAGE
To Our Lord .....	<i>Francisco Galvam</i> ..... 170
To Our Lord in the Sacrament .....	<i>Saint Anselm</i> ..... 47
To Our Saviour .....	<i>Frei Agostinho da Cruz</i> .. 163
To the Blessed Sacrament .....	<i>Henry Constable</i> ..... 176
To the Lighted Lady Window .....	<i>Marguerite Wilkinson</i> .... 477
To the Virgin .....	<i>John Lydgate</i> ..... 104
To the Virgin Mary.....	<i>Francesco Petrarch</i> ..... 92
Toast, The .....	<i>Charles Warren Stoddard</i> . 289
Toledo .....	<i>José Zarilla</i> ..... 263
Toledo .....	<i>Antonio Gomez Restrepo</i> .. 362
Tomorrow .....	<i>Lope de Vega Carpio</i> .... 179
Toys, The .....	<i>Coventry Patmore</i> ..... 266
Tree of Love, The .....	<i>Blessed Ramon Lull</i> ..... 81
Tree of the Cross, The .....	<i>Angelus Silesius</i> ..... 210
Troilus and Cressida, From .....	<i>Geoffrey Chaucer</i> ..... 99
Twilight .....	<i>Joaquín A. Pagaza</i> ..... 282
Twilight .....	<i>Olive Custance</i> ..... 388
Two Went Up to the Temple to Pray .....	<i>Richard Crashaw</i> ..... 199

U

Unpetalled Rose, The .....	<i>Saint Thérèse of the Child</i> <i>Jesus</i> ..... 383
----------------------------	---

V

Valley of the Heavens, The .....	<i>Fray Luis de Leon</i> ..... 153
Veni Creator Spiritus .....	<i>From the Latin</i> ..... 12
Verbum Supernum .....	<i>Saint Ambrose</i> ..... 13
Vert-Vert, the Parrot .....	<i>Louis Gresset</i> ..... 223
Vespers .....	<i>Louis Mercier</i> ..... 371
Vestal, The .....	<i>Alexander Pope</i> ..... 223
Vexilla Regis .....	<i>Venantius Fortunatus</i> .... 25
Victimæ Paschali Laudes .....	<i>Wipo</i> ..... 46
Vigil of the Immaculate Conception .....	<i>Maurice Francis Egan</i> .... 311
Virgin, The .....	<i>William Wordsworth</i> .... 454
Vision, The .....	<i>Lounkianos</i> ..... 235
Vision of Jesus from Piers Plowman, The ...	<i>William Langland</i> ..... 96
Vision of MacConglinne, The .....	<i>From the Old Irish</i> ..... 64
Voice Sings, A .....	<i>Samuel Taylor Coleridge</i> .. 456

W

Waiting Harp, The .....	<i>Gustavo Adolfo Becquer</i> .. 280
Way of the Cross, The .....	<i>Joseph I. C. Clarke</i> ..... 312
Way of the World, The .....	<i>James Jeffrey Roche</i> ..... 306
Welcome Yule .....	<i>Folk Song</i> ..... 66
What Guardian Counsels? .....	<i>Auzias March</i> ..... 107
What is White? .....	<i>Thomas MacDonogh</i> .... 402
What No Man Knoweth .....	<i>Hugh Francis Blunt</i> ..... 402

	PAGE
While to Bethlehem We Are Going .....	<i>Sister Violante do Ceo</i> ... 192
Why the Robin's Breast Was Red .....	<i>James Ryder Randall</i> ..... 284
Wild Marjorie .....	<i>Jean Lorrain</i> ..... 322
Wild Ride, The .....	<i>Louise Imogen Guiney</i> ... 333
Windhover, The .....	<i>Gerard Manley Hopkins</i> .. 294
Woman .....	<i>Thomas O'Hagan</i> ..... 317
World's Miser, The .....	<i>Theodore Maynard</i> ..... 434

## Y

You Are My Sisters .....	<i>Georges Rodenbach</i> ..... 318
Young Neophyte, The .....	<i>Alice Meynell</i> ..... 320
Young Priest to His Hands, The .....	<i>Edward F. Garesché</i> ..... 401































# Date Due

OCT 17	JUN 22 '55		
JAN 19	JUN 30 '55		
DEC 15	OCT 27 '55		
JAN 31	JAN 25 '57		
MAY 15	MAY 16 '57		
MAY 22	OCT 19 '57		
JUL 10	DEC 18 '57		
AUG 8	MAR 9 '61		
APR 19			
JUL 22			
JUL 29			
OCT 10			
JUN 27			
JUN 27			
JUL 2			
AP 3 '53			
AP 8 '53			
AP 15 '53			
JY 30 '53			
OC 18 '53			
MR 6 '54			
No. 293	DEMCO		

808.83

W 227

1400

